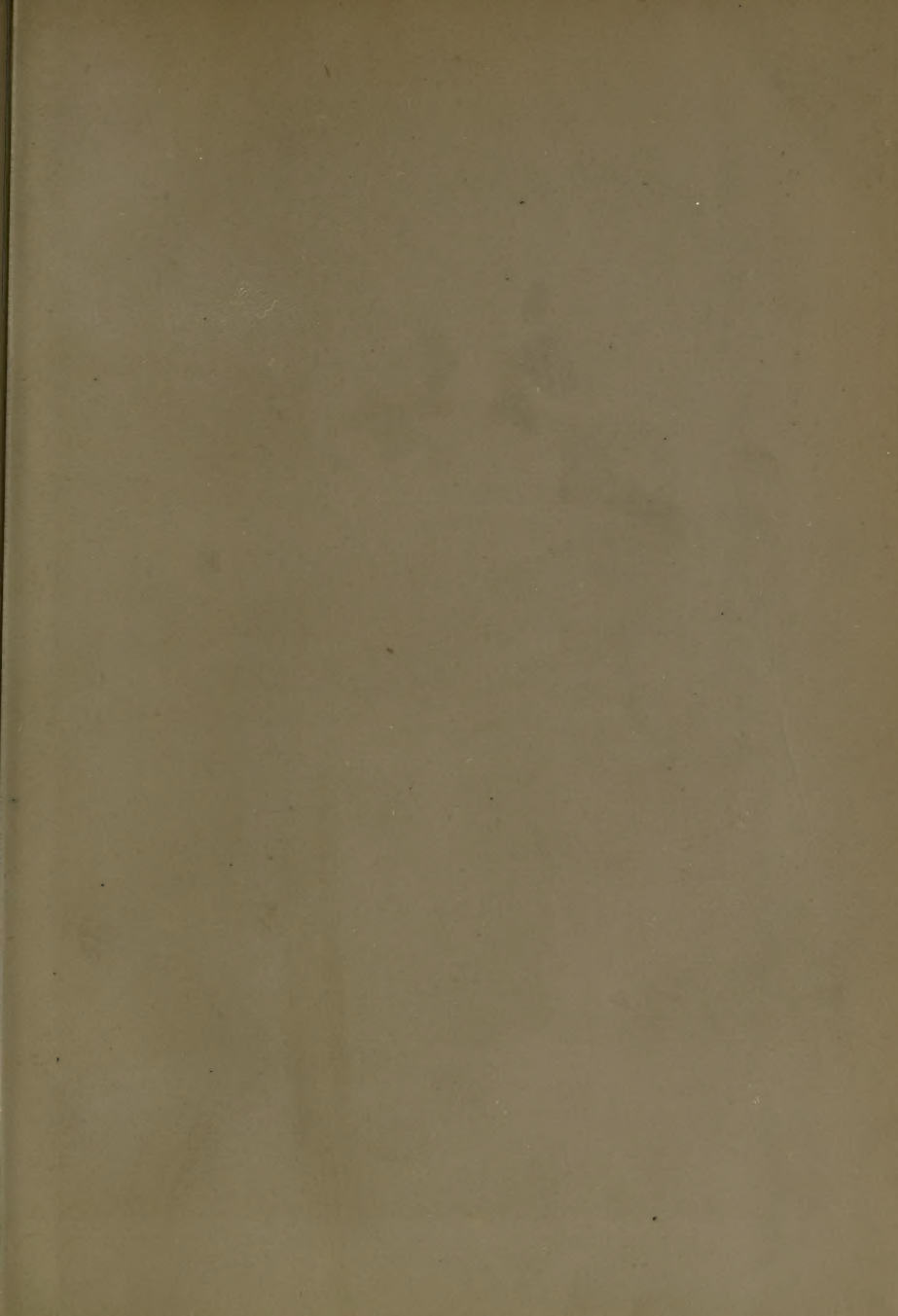


THE STUDENTS' HAND-BOOK OF ART

AN ELEMENTARY
HISTORY OF ART
OF ALL AGES





RUINED TEMPLE AT KOM OMBOU ON THE NILE.

24348e

AN ELEMENTARY
HISTORY OF ART
ARCHITECTURE—SCULPTURE—
PAINTING

By N. D'ANVERS

AUTHOR OF "LIFE OF RAPHAEL D'URBINO," ETC.

THIRD EDITION



27096
5/6/93

LONDON
SAMPSON LOW, MARSTON, SEARLE, & RIVINGTON, LD.
ST. DUNSTAN'S HOUSE, FETTER LANE
NEW YORK: SCRIBNER AND WELFORD

1889

N

5300

D24

1889

This work is adopted by the Civil Service Commissioners as a TEXT-BOOK for the Examination of Candidates on questions of Art. It is also placed upon the List of Prizes granted to Students of Art by the Science and Art Department.

PREFACE.

A THIRD edition of the 'Elementary History of Art' having been called for, the information has been carefully brought down to date, and many additions have been made where they seemed to be rendered necessary by recent discoveries. A considerable number of new illustrations have also been added in all the divisions of Architecture, Sculpture, and Painting.

The favourable reception given to the 'Elementary History of Art,' both in England and America, is a great gratification to the author, who wishes, however, once more to dwell on the fact that the present volume does not claim to contain any original criticism, but is merely meant to serve as an introduction to more learned works by men who have given their lives to the study of one or another phase of art-development. The 'Elementary History,' as its name implies, is a mere outline of the fascinating story of the gradual growth first of one and then another style of architecture, sculpture, and painting, with the opinions on those styles of the earnest students of the past and present. To deal exhaustively with but one of the problems presented by the art of the past would need a lifetime of study, and the author of the 'Elementary History of Art' has but extracted for the use of beginners the pith of those writings which have been accepted as standard works by the best critics of the nineteenth century.

N. D'ANVERS.

STREATLEY-ON-THAMES.

May, 1888.

CONTENTS.

BOOK I.—ARCHITECTURE.

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION—Materials and methods of building	1
EGYPTIAN—Pyramids—Temples at Karnak, Luxor, Rhamesion, Kom Ombou, Ipsambul, Dinderah, Philæ	5
BABYLONIAN, ASSYRIAN, AND PERSIAN—Nimrud—Khorsabad—Koyunjik—Nineveh—Persepolis—Tomb of Darius	14
LYCIAN, PHRYGIAN, AND LYDIAN—Rock-cut Tombs—Grave of Midas—Tumulus of Tantalus	20
INDIAN—Topes at Sanchi, &c.—Rock-cut Caves—Temples—Mosques—Pagodas—Tombs	23
CHINESE AND JAPANESE—Buddhistic Temples—Pagodas—Porcelain Tower	27
PERUVIAN, MEXICAN, &c.—Ruins of Tita-Huanca—Monoliths—Teocallis—Palace of Zayi—Casa de las Monjas at Uxmal	29
GREEK—Orders of Architecture : Temples—Acropolis at Athens—Parthenon—Amphitheatres—Mausoleum at Halicarnassus—The Seven Wonders of the World	33
ETRUSCAN—Gate of Volterra—Tombs—Amphitheatre—Vases	49
ROMAN—Orders of Architecture : Temples—Basilicas—The Pantheon—The Coliseum—Amphitheatres—Triumphal Arches—Trajan Column—Baths of Caracalla—Palaces—Pompeian Villas	51
EARLY CHRISTIAN—Catacombs—Basilicas—Mosaics	63
BYZANTINE—Churches : Saint Sophia—Saint Mark's, Venice—Cathedral at Aix la Chapelle	68
ROMANESQUE—Cathedrals and Churches in Germany, Italy, France, Spain	74
MOHAMMEDAN—Gateways—Mosque of Omar—Minarets—Pavilions—Mosque of Cordova—The Alhambra—Mosques at Constantinople and in India	87

<p> GOthic—Introduction—Cathedrals—Ground-plans—Walls and Buttresses— Windows—Gables—Piers—Clerestory and Triforium—Sculptures in France —Town Halls in the Netherlands—Cathedrals and Civic Buildings in Germany—Cathedrals and Palaces in Italy—Cathedrals in Spain and Portugal </p>	93
<p> THE RENAISSANCE IN ITALY—<i>First Period</i>, A.D. 1420 to 1500—Cathedral and Palaces in Florence—Palaces in Rome and in Venice </p>	112
<p> <i>Second Period</i>, A.D. 1500 to 1580—St. Peter's at Rome—Michelangelo— Farnese Palace—Sansovino—Palladio—Palaces at Verona </p>	117
<p> <i>Third Period</i>, A.D. 1600 to 1800—In Italy: Bernini and Borromini. In France: Châteaux at Chambord, Chenonceaux, Fontainebleau, and Blois —The Louvre—The Invalides. In Spain: The Escorial—Cathedral of Granada—Townhall at Seville. In the Netherlands: The Townhall and St. Jacques at Antwerp. In Germany: Castle of Heidelberg </p>	121
<p> ARCHITECTURE IN THE NINETEENTH CENTURY—In Germany: Theatre and Museum in Berlin—Walhalla near Ratisbon—Museum in Dresden—Glyp- tothek and Pinacothek at Munich. In France: École des Beaux Arts—St. Madeleine—New Opera House—Hotel de Ville. In Italy: Acro della Pace at Milan </p>	125
<p> ARCHITECTURE IN GREAT BRITAIN—Roman Remains—Uriconium and Silchester </p>	131
<p> <i>Anglo-Saxon</i>—Tower of Earl's Barton Church—Barnack Church—The Pyx- house </p>	132
<p> <i>Norman</i>—Cathedrals of Canterbury, Peterborough, Rochester, Winchester, Chichester, and Norwich—Castles </p>	134
<p> <i>Gothic</i>—<i>Early English</i>, A.D. 1189 to 1307—Westminster Abbey—Salisbury, Lichfield, Wells, Worcester, and Lincoln—Queen Eleanor's Crosses </p>	141
<p> <i>Decorated</i>, A.D. 1307 to 1377—York Minster—Ely Cathedral—Beverley Minster—Round Tower, Windsor </p>	148
<p> <i>Perpendicular</i>, A.D. 1377 to 1547—Henry VII.'s Chapel—King's College, Cambridge—St. George's Chapel, Windsor—Churches in Somersetshire, Gloucestershire, Norfolk, and Suffolk—Roslyn and Holyrood Chapels— Hampton Court Palace </p>	152
<p> <i>Transitional</i>, A.D. 1546 to 1619—Mansions: Longleat, Wollaton, Hatfield, Holland House, Burleigh, &c.—Caius College, Cambridge—The Schools, Oxford </p>	157
<p> <i>Renaissance</i>, A.D. 1620 to present day—Whitehall—St. Paul's Cathedral— Churches in London—Castle Howard—Blenheim—Radcliffe Library, Oxford—Mansion House—British Museum—Bank of England—National Gallery—Bridgewater House—Traveller's Club—Houses of Parliament— Albert Memorial—New Courts of Justice </p>	159

BOOK II.—SCULPTURE.

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION—Materials used in Sculpture—Processes—Subjects—Proportions	173
EGYPTIAN—The Old Empire, 3645 to 2668 B.C.—Statues—Bas-reliefs—The Sphinx of Memphis—Memnon—Bronze Statues	181
BABYLON AND NINEVEH—Bas-reliefs at Nimrud—Statues—Winged Bulls, &c.	185
PERSIAN, 521 to 467 B.C.—Bas-reliefs in Persepolis—Statues at Behistan—Gem Engraving	188
IN ASIA MINOR AND SYRIA—Rock-cut bas-reliefs—Colossal bas-relief of a King	190
INDIAN, 250 B.C.—Gods and Goddesses—Tope at Sanchi—Statues of Buddha .	191
CHINESE AND JAPANESE—Colossal statues of Buddha in bronze—Bronze Eagle—Statuettes	192
GREEK— <i>First Period</i> , ab. 650 to 490 B.C.—Lion Gate at Mycena—Chest of Cypselus—Group in ebony—Chryselephantine Statues—Statues of Athletes—The Discobolus—Metopes from Temple of Selinus—Tombs from Xanthus—Pediment of the Temple at Ægina—Statues at Tenea and Cyprus . . .	194
<i>Second Period</i> , ab. 490 to 400 B.C.—Statue of Athena—Chryselephantine Statue of Zeus—Statues at Olympia—Venus of Melos—The Doryphoros—Temple of Theseus—The Parthenon Friezes—Western Pediment—Metopes—Frieze of the Erechtheum—Caryatides	200
<i>Third Period</i> , ab. 400 to 320 B.C.—Temple of Athena at Tegea—Mausoleum at Halicarnassus—Venus of Cnidus—Apollo Sauroctonos—Hermes with infant Dionysus—The Wrestlers—The Apoxyomenos	208
<i>Fourth Period</i> , ab. 320 to 145 B.C.—School of Rhodes—Laocoon and his Children—The Farnese Bull—School of Pergamos—The Dying Gladiator	212
ETRUSCAN—Bas-reliefs and Sculptures on Tombs—The Lydian Tomb in terracotta—Bronze Statues—Chimæra at Florence—She-wolf at Rome—Sarcophagi	215
ROMAN (of Greek origin)—The Apollo Belvedere—Diana and Stag—Farnese Hercules—Venus dei Medici	219
<i>First Period</i> , 146 B.C. to 14 A.D.—Statues of Pompey, Cæsar, Augustus, and other Roman Emperors	221
<i>Second Period</i> , A.D. 14 to A.D. 138—Statues at Pompeii and Herculaneum—Marble groups of The Tiber and The Nile—Trajan Column—Arch of Titus—Column of Antoninus	223
<i>Third Period</i> , A.D. 138 to Decline of the Empire—Eq. Statue of M. Aurelius—Portland Vase—Cameo cutting—Engraved Gems	226

EARLY CHRISTIAN— <i>First to Tenth Centuries</i> —In the Catacombs—Bronze Statues of Saints—Marble Sarcophagi—Episcopal Chair of Maximianus—Carved ivory Diptychs	229
ROMANESQUE— <i>Tenth and Eleventh Centuries</i> —Reliquaries—Diptychs—Book covers—Ivory tablets—Bronze doors of Hildesheim	234
<i>Twelfth and Thirteenth Centuries</i> —In Germany: The Extern Stone at Horn—Sculpture on churches at Hildesheim—Columns in Crypt of Freising Cathedral—Font of St. Bartholomew at Liege. In France: West front of St. Gilles—Pediment at Autun—West front of Chartres—Doorway of Cathedral at Le Mans and Bourges—West front of Nôtre Dame, Paris—Sculptures at Amiens Cathedral. In Italy: Sculptures on San Zeno, Verona—Baptistery, Parma—Bronze Gates of the Baptistery and the Cathedral at Pisa	235
GOthic— <i>First Period</i> , A.D. 1225 to A.D. 1400—In France: Statues in La Sainte Chapelle, on west front of Rheims, and in Cathedrals of Bourges, Beauvais, and Blois—Monument to Philip the Bold, and Moses Fountain at Dijon—Monuments in St. Denis. In Germany: Sculptures at Treves and Strasburg Cathedrals—in Bamberg and Nuremberg—Beautiful Fountain at Nuremberg—Eq. Statue of St. George at Prague—Tomb of Archbishop Conrad, Cologne. In Italy: Sculptures in Cathedrals of Pisa, Orvieto Pistoja, Siena, and Bologna—Campo Santo, Pisa—Gates of the Baptistery at Florence—Tombs of the Scaligers at Verona—Statues in Cathedral and Churches in Florence	241
RENAISSANCE— <i>In the Fifteenth Century</i> —In Italy: Tomb of Ilaria del Carretto, and Fonta Gaia at Lucca—Bronze Gates of Baptistery, Florence—Statue of St. George, Florence—Enamelled terra-cotta bas-reliefs—Eq. Statue of Coleoni at Venice—Tomb of Cardinal Jacopo in San Miniato—Medals of Sforza, Malatesta, and the Gonzagas—Decorations of the Certosa, near Pavia	252
<i>In the Sixteenth Century</i> —Statues of David and Moses, by Michelangelo—Tombs in the Medici Chapel, Florence—Hercules and Cacus—Perseus at Florence, and Diana at Fontainebleau, by Cellini—Mercury, by Giovanni da Bologna—St. Cecilia, by Maderno	260
THE RENAISSANCE— <i>In the Sixteenth Century</i> —In France: Statues in St. Denis and at Chartres Cathedral—Groups in the Louvre—Fontaine des Innocents—Tombs at Rouen and in the Louvre. In the Netherlands: Chimney-piece at Bruges. In Spain: Marble groups at Toledo—The Alhambra—Convents at Madrid. In Germany: Choir-stalls and Fountain at Ulm—Altar-shrines—Statuettes in wood and ivory—Bas-relief and Bronze Shrine at Nuremberg—Tomb of St. Sebald—Monument of Frederick III. at Vienna	270
<i>In the Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries</i> —In Italy: Groups by Bernini—Statues and groups and Tombs by Canova. In France: Statues and	

groups by Puget, Coysevox, Girardon, Couston, Bouchardon, and Houdon, in the Gardens of the Tuileries and Versailles, and in the Louvre. In Germany : Eq. Statue of the Great Elector of Saxony—Fountain at Vienna. In Spain : Altar-piece and Statues by Alonzo Cano . . .	277
<i>In the Nineteenth Century</i> —In Denmark : Statues and bas-reliefs by Thorwaldsen and Wolff. In Germany : Ariadne, by Dannecker—Monuments by Schadow—Tomb of Queen Louise, and Eq. Statue of Frederick the Great, by Rauch—Statues and groups by Drake, Rietschel, and Schwanthaler—Amazon on Horseback, by Kiss—Arminius, by Von Bandel. In France : Groups on the Vendôme Column—Statues and groups in the Louvre, by Pradier, Rude, Duret, David, and others—Groups of animals by Barye—Groups on the New Opera Houses—Joan of Arc, Versailles. In Italy : Statues and groups by modern sculptors . . .	282
BRITISH— <i>In the Thirteenth and Sixteenth Centuries</i> —Tombs in Westminster Abbey and Gloucester Cathedral—Statues on Wells Cathedral—Tombs of Henry III. and Queen Eleanor—Queen Eleanor's Crosses—Sculptures in Lincoln and Norwich Cathedrals, and the Chapter-house, Westminster—Tomb of Earl of Warwick, at Warwick—Henry VII.	292
<i>In the Seventeenth Century</i> —Tombs of Queen Elizabeth and Mary Queen of Scots, and Francis de Vere, in Westminster Abbey—Statue of Charles I. at Charing Cross—Coins and Medals—Wood-carvings by Grinling Gibbons—Bas-reliefs on the Monument—Statues on Temple Bar . . .	295
<i>In the Eighteenth Century</i> —Groups and statues by Roubiliac and other foreigners in Westminster Abbey—Statues, groups, and monuments by Wilton, Banks, Nollekens, and Bacon—Bas-reliefs and statues by Flaxman . . .	298
<i>In the Nineteenth Century</i> —Sleeping Children, by Chantrey—Eve at the Fountain, by Bailey—Tinted Venus, by Gibson—Statues and bas-reliefs by Wyatt, Westmacott, Macdowell, and others—Richard Cœur de Lion, by Marochetti—Statues on Houses of Parliament, by Thomas—Monument to Duke of Wellington, by Stevens—Ino and Bacchus, by Foley—Statues by Spence, Macdonald, and other artists	301
AMERICAN SCULPTORS	305
MYTHIC GODS OF GREECE AND ROME	308
BIOGRAPHICAL INDEX	309

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

ARCHITECTURE.

FIG.	PAGE
Ruined Temple at Kom Ombou, on the Nile	<i>Frontispiece</i>
1. Sketch-map of cities of the Ancient World	4
2. Pyramid of Cheops, and Great Sphinx	5
3. Rock-cut Façade of Tomb at Beni-hassan	7
4. Pylon of an Egyptian Temple	8
5. Forecourt of Temple at Karnak	9
6. Ground-plan of south part of Temple at Karnak	10
7. Egyptian Columns	11
9. Pillar and Base	11
10. Capital of a Column	12
11. Rock-cut Temple at Ipsambul, on the Nile	13
12. Egyptian Sphinx	13
13. Winged Eagle-headed Figure from Nimrud	14
14. Winged Bulls of gateway at Khorsabad	15
15. An Assyrian Palace	16
16. Pavement slab from Palace of Koyunjik	17
17. Column with spiral ornament from Persepolis	18
18. Part of Rock-cut Façade of the Tomb of Darius	19
19. Rock-cut Tomb at Myra in Lycia	20
20. Rock-cut front of the Grave of Midas at Doganlu, in Phrygia	21
21. Dagoba from Ceylon	23
22. Cave of Elephanta	24
23. Gate Pyramid to a Hindu Temple	25
24. Pillar in Hindu Temple	26
25. Japanese Pagoda	27
26. Palace of Zayi	30
27. Casa de las Monjas at Uxmal	31
28. Sketch Map of Ancient Greece and Italy	32
29. Ground-plan of Temple of Neptune at Paestum	33

ENG.	PAGE
30. Doric Order. From Temple at Selinus	36
31. Ionic Order. From Temple of Athene (Minerva), Priene	38
32. Corinthian Order. From Monument of Lysicrates, Athens	40
33. Temple of Neptune at Paestum	41
34. Temple of Theseus at Athens	42
35. Parthenon at Athens	43
36. Acropolis at Athens	45
37. Caryatid Porch of Erechtheium	46
38. Cloaca Maxima, Rome	49
39. Façade of Tomb at Castellaccio	50
40. Roman-Corinthian Capital	52
40a. Composite Capital	52
41. Section of Pantheon, Rome	54
42. Ruins of Coliseum, Rome	55
43. Arch of Constantine, Rome	56
44. Trajan's Forum, with Trajan's Column, Rome	57
45. Baths of Caracalla	59
46. Interior of Roman House	60
47. Interior of Pompeian Basilica	61
48. Ground-plan of old Basilica of San Pietro, Rome	64
49. Justinian and his Suite	65
50. Interior of Basilica of San Paolo, Rome	66
51. Sant' Apollinare in Classe, at Ravenna	67
52. Ground-plan of Saint Sophia, at Constantinople	69
53. Saint Sophia at Constantinople	70
54. Saint Mark's, Venice	71
54a. "Pala D'Oro," Golden Altar-piece of San Marco, Venice	72
55. Ground-plan of St. Godehard at Hildesheim	74
56. Basket Capital. From Cathedral of Gurk	75
57. Romanesque Arcaded Cornice	76
58. Doorway of Church of St. Jak, Hungary	77
59. Cathedral of Spires	78
60. Double Church of Schwartz Rheindorf, on Rhine	80
61. Basilica of San Miniato	81
62. St. Saturnin at Toulouse	83
63. St. Etienne, Caen (Abbaye aux Hommes)	84
64. Romanesque Arches	85
65. Arabian Gateway at Iconium	87
66. Moorish Pavilion near Granada	89
67. A Doorway in the Alhambra	90
68. The Jumma Musjid, at Delhi	92

NO.	PAGE
69. Ground-plan of Cologne Cathedral	94
70. Interior of Beauvais Cathedral	95
71. Two-light lancet window	96
72. Tracery of later date	96
73. Circular or Rose Window	97
74, 75, 76. Three Gothic Capitals	98
77. Rheims Cathedral—West Front	99
78. Miserere Seat from Wells Cathedral	100
79. Cloth-hall at Ypres	102
80. Church of St. Catherine at Oppenheim	104
81. Rathhaus at Lubeck	105
82. Church at Hitterdal, Norway	105
83. Duomo of Florence, with Giotto's Campanile	106
84. Cathedral of Siena. (Façade by <i>Giovanni Pisano</i>)	108
85. Ca d'Oro, Venice	109
86. Burgos Cathedral	110
87. Court of Cancellaria Palace at Rome	112
88. Ospedale Maggiore, Milan. <i>Filarete</i>	113
89. Palazzo Vendramin Calergi, Venice. <i>Pietro Lombardo</i>	115
90. Saint Peter's, at Rome, with Bernini's Colonnade	116
91. Biblioteca of San Marco, Venice. <i>Jacopo Sansovino</i>	118
92. Palazzo Valmarano, Vicenza. <i>Palladio</i>	119
93. Loggia of Palazzo del Consiglio, Verona. <i>Fra Giocondo</i>	120
94. Château of Chenonceaux, on Loire	122
95. Façade of Invalides, Paris. <i>Mansard</i>	123
96. Royal Theatre, Berlin. <i>Schinkel</i>	126
97. New Opera House, Paris. <i>Garnier</i>	128
98. Tower of Earl's Barton Church, Northamptonshire	133
99. Doorway of Barfreston Church, Kent	135
100. Shafts, capitals, and parts of arches at St. Peter's, Northampton	136
101. Peterborough Cathedral—Ground-plan	138
102. Nave of Peterborough Cathedral	139
103. Keep of Norwich Castle	140
104. Clustered pillar from nave of Wells Cathedral	142
105. Early English Window	143
106. Lichfield Cathedral	144
107. Chapter-House, Salisbury Cathedral	146
108. Nave of Wells Cathedral	147
109. Choir of Worcester Cathedral	147
110. York Minster—West Front	151

ENG.	PAGE
111. Fan-tracery in roof of Henry VII.'s Chapel, Westminster	152
112. Open timber roof of St. Stephen's at Norwich	154
113. Wolsey's Great Hall in Hampton Court Palace	156
114. Wollaton Hall, Nottinghamshire. <i>Smithson and Thorpe</i>	158
115. Banqueting House, Whitehall. <i>Inigo Jones</i>	159
116. St. Paul's Cathedral, London. <i>Wren</i>	161
117. St. Martin's-in-the-Fields. <i>Gibbs</i>	163
118. Bridgewater House, London. <i>Barry</i>	166
119. Houses of Parliament, with Westminster Abbey in distance	168

SCULPTURE.

120. Proportions of Human Figure. <i>Vitruvius</i>	178
121. MENEPHTAH. Supposed to be Pharaoh of the Exodus	180
122. Egyptian Statue in black basalt	181
123. Ra-em-Kè	182
124. Rameses III. between Thoth and Horus	183
125. Sculptors at Work	184
126. Assyrian bas-relief on a wall	186
127. Part of a Lion-hunt, from Nimrud	187
128. Statue of a Priest	187
129. Wounded Lioness. Assyrian	188
130. Persian bas-relief from Persepolis	189
131. Sculpture on the top of Lion gate at Mycenæ	195
132. Mercury carrying a Ram. <i>Calamis</i>	196
133. The Discobolus, after <i>Myron</i>	197
134. Bas-relief from the Harpy tomb	198
135. Western pediment of Temple of Ægina	199
136. Interior of Temple of Zeus at Olympia. Statue of Zeus by <i>Pheidias</i>	201
137. The Venus of Melos	202
138. Head of Juno, after <i>Polycleitus</i>	203
139. Group from Eastern frieze of the Parthenon	204
140. Bas-relief from the Parthenon Frieze.	205
141. Western pediment of Parthenon. From drawing by <i>Jacques Carrey</i>	206
142. One of the Metopes of Parthenon	207
143. Niobe and her Children	209
144. The Faun. <i>Praxiteles</i>	209
145. Hermes carrying the Infant Dionysus. <i>Praxiteles</i>	210
146. The Apoxyomenos. <i>Lysippus</i>	210

	PAGE
47. Statue of Sophocles. <i>Lysippus</i>	211
48. The Laocoon. <i>Agesander, Athenodorus, and Polydorus</i>	212
49. The Dying Gladiator	213
50. Relief from an Etruscan tomb	215
51. The Lydian Tomb. Etruscan	216
52. The She-Wolf of the Capitol. Etruscan	217
53. The Farnese Hercules (Colossal)	219
54. The Apollo Belvedere	220
55. Diana with the Stag	220
56. Venus de' Medici	221
57. Marble statue of Augustus	222
58. The Nile	224
59. Relief from Trajan Column	225
60. Gonzaga Cameo. Ptolemy I. and Eurydice	227
61. Sarcophagus of Junius Bassus	231
62. Leaf of a carved Ivory Diptych	232
63. Ivory Diptych of Otto II.	235
64. Abel offering his Lamb	237
65. Angel Gabriel and Virgin	239
66. Moses Fountain at Dijon. <i>Claes Sluter</i>	242
67. Figures of Virtues and Vices, from Cathedral of Strasburg	243
68. Adoration of the Kings. <i>Niccola Pisano</i>	246
69. Campo Santo of Pisa. Designed by <i>Giovanni Pisano</i>	247
70. Gates of Baptistry at Florence. <i>Ghiberti</i>	248, 249
71. Capital of one of the columns of Doge's Palace, Venice	250
72. Saint George. <i>Donatello</i>	254
73. The Singers. <i>Luca della Robbia</i>	255
74. The Nativity. <i>Luca della Robbia</i>	256
75. Statue of Bartolommeo Coleoni, Venice	258
76. Bronze Medal of Sigismondi Malatesta. <i>Vittore Pisano</i>	259
77. Baptism of Christ. <i>Andrea Sansovino</i>	260
78. Statue of Moses. <i>Michelangelo</i>	262
79. Statue of Lorenzo de' Medici, Dawn and Evening. <i>Michelangelo</i>	264
80. Entombment of Christ. <i>Jacopo Tatti</i>	265
81. Diana of Fontainebleau. <i>Benvenuto Cellini</i>	266
82. Perseus with the head of Medusa. <i>Benvenuto Cellini</i>	267
82a. Mercury. <i>Giovanni da Bologna</i>	268
83. Monument to Admiral Chabot. <i>Jean Cousin</i>	272
84. Relief. Above door of Public Scales, Nuremberg. <i>Adam Kraft</i>	274
85. Shrine of St. Sebald, Nuremberg. <i>Peter Vischer</i>	275
86. Apollo and Daphne. <i>Bernini</i>	277

ENG.	PAGE.
187. Mars and Venus. <i>Canova</i>	279
188. Equestrian Statue of Elector. <i>Schlüter</i>	281
189. Triumphal Entrance of Alexander into Babylon. <i>Thorwaldsen</i>	282
190. Ariadne. <i>Dannecker</i>	283
191. Tomb of Queen Louise, Charlottenburg. <i>Rauch</i>	284
192. Cupid. <i>Chaudet</i>	286
193. The Marseillaise, Paris. <i>François Rude</i>	288
194. Jenner inoculating his son. <i>Monteverdé</i>	290
195. Effigy of Robert of Normandy	293
196. Carvings in the Chapter House of Westminster Abbey	294
197. Tomb of Queen Elizabeth	296
198. Medal for Lord High Admiral. <i>Simon</i>	297
199. The Tinted Venus. <i>John Gibson</i>	301
200. The Libyan Sibyl. <i>Story</i>	306
201. Marble Font	316

GLOSSARY OF TECHNICAL TERMS USED IN ARCHITECTURE AND SCULPTURE.

- ABACUS.—A square slab forming the topmost feature of a Greek capital.
- AMBO.—A rostrum, pulpit, or tribune.
- AMPHIPROSTYLE.—Having columns at both ends.
- ANNULETS.—Deep cuttings in the circumference of a Doric column immediately below the echinus.
- ANTÆ.—Columns or pilasters built in the masonry.
- ARABESQUE.—Decorative design of a more or less intricate and interlaced character, composed of conventionally treated floral and geometrical patterns. The *style* was used by other Eastern nations besides the Moors or Arabs, from whom the *name* probably is derived.
- ARCHITRAVE.—The stone laid on the top of the columns of a classic building to support the roof front. The moulding round a door or window opening, or arch.
- ASTYLÆ.—Without columns, or shafts.
- BALDACCHINO.—A canopy, either fixed, as those of carved wood or stone above a throne or seat of honour, or *portable*, as those carried over the heads of the principal persons in a procession.
- BARBICAN.—An outwork or advanced fortification attached to a castle or military station.
- BAY.—A compartment in a structure separated from the remainder by an arch, buttresses, or vaulting. In a church, the space between one column and the next in the nave is a bay.
- BILLET-MOULDING. Norman decorative work, in the form of rounded oblong blocks arranged in rows, generally separated each from the other by a space of about their own length.
- CAMPANILE.—Bell-tower.
- CANCELLI.—The railings or low screen separating the choir and clergy stalls from the nave of a church : *hence* chancel.
- CAPITAL.—Head or crown of a column.
- CARYATIDES.—Female figures used as supports instead of columns.
- CELLA, or NAVE.—The enclosed inner portion of a temple.
- CHEVET.—An apse surrounded by chapels arranged in a semi-circle.

- CHEVRON.**—Zigzag moulding ; one of the most common forms of Norman decoration.
- CIMBORIO.**—The raised portion of the roof of a church at the intersection of the nave and transepts. (*Spanish.*)
- CLERESTORY.**—Upper story of a church with windows on both sides, immediately over the nave, and rising above the aisles.
- CLOACA.**—A tunnelled sewer.
- CONCRETE.**—A mixture of gravel and mortar, of great strength.
- CORNICE.**—The horizontal mouldings at the top of a building or room.
- CORONA.**—A moulding forming part of a cornice, the under side of which is grooved so as to throw off the rain water from the edifice.
- CORTILE.**—A small inner court. (*Italian.*)
- CRYPT.**—Originally a cloister, that is, an arched passage surrounding a garden or courtyard ; in more recent modern architecture, used only to denote a subterranean chamber (usually vaulted) beneath a church.
- CYCLOPEAN.**—Applied to masonry of any kind constructed of vast unhewn stones ; the term originally derived from the supposition that such erections were the work of giants, or Cyclops.
- DOMUS.**—A house, generally used of a detached residence to distinguish it from *Insula*, a block of houses.
- ECHINUS.**—The carved ornamentation of the ovolo, or rounded moulding beneath the abacus. (*Greek.*)
- ENTASIS.**—The swelling or enlargement of a column, making a curved outline.
- FILLET.**—A small round or angular moulding separating two other larger and more prominent ones, used to denote the upright bands between the flutings of a column.
- FLAMBOYANT.**—A style of architectural ornament peculiar to France in the fifteenth century, deriving its name from the character of its mouldings, which, with their curved and twisted outlines, resemble flames.
- FRIEZE.**—A long band, usually decorated, immediately above the architrave on the façade of a building, or at the top of a room.
- GALILEE.**—Room over the porch of a church.
- HAMMER-beam.**—A long square beam with enlarged end or head, used to support a roof-bracket. Peculiar to English architecture of the fifteenth century.
- HYPOSTYLE.**—Literally “under columns,” but usually applied to an arrangement of pillars of which the two central rows are higher than those at the sides ; the object being, as in the case of the Gothic clerestory, to throw a better light into the interior.
- METOPÉ.**—A panel or tablet of stone, usually square, sometimes oblong, placed at regular intervals along the frieze, and divided by triglyphs, generally decorated with designs or groups of figures, but occasionally plain.
- MOSQUE.**—A Mohammedan temple or place of worship, or palace.
- MOULDINGS.**—*a.* Torus.—A convex band.
b. Cavetto.—A concave band.
c. Ball-flower.—A round boss encased with leaves.
d. Dog-tooth.—An angular moulding placed in a hollow course, somewhat resembling a tooth in form.

- MUTULE.**—Primarily, any projection from the surface of a wall ; used specially to describe the square block like the end of a beam, appearing at regular distances above the frieze of a Doric building.
- NARTHEX.**—In early Christian churches the portion set apart for the reception and examination of the Catechumens.
- NAVE.**—The central portion of a church ; so called because with the vaulted roof inverted it resembles the shape of a ship (*navis*).
- NILOMETER.**—An octagonal building erected on the island of Rhoda opposite Cairo, to mark the annual rising of the Nile.
- OPISTHODOMUS.**—The rear part of a temple. Also a small chamber at the back to which the priests alone had access.
- OPUS ALEXANDRINUM.**—Mosaic pavement of geometrical design in black and red on a white ground.
- ORIEL.**—A projecting window, resting on a corbel, or bracket.
- OVOLO.**—Primarily, any egg-shaped moulding. More commonly used in the restricted sense of the small round features of a column.
- PAGODA or TAAS.**—A Chinese or Japanese temple of peculiar construction, consisting of many stories, each having its own up-curved roof.
- PARAPET.**—A low wall, breast-high only, on the edge of a tower or gallery.
- PEDIMENT.**—The triangular crown or finish of a portico, usually supported on a row of columns, enclosing the tympanum.
- PERIPTERAL.**—Surrounded on all sides by columns. There are several varieties of columnar arrangements, which may be divided into the following classes—*monopteral*, i.e. having a single row of columns at one side ; *dipteral*, those with two rows ; *pseudo-dipteral*, buildings having one row of columns standing apart, and one embedded in the main wall ; and *pseudo-peripteral*, applying to a structure with columns sunk in its walls on all sides.
- PERISTYLIUM.**—The interior of a building surrounded by columns.
- PHAROS.**—A lighthouse ; derived from that which Ptolemy Philadelphus erected on the island of the same name at the entrance to the harbour of Alexandria.
- POSTICUM.**—Space behind the Cella in a Greek temple.
- PRONAOS.**—The vestibule of a Greek temple.
- PROSTYLE.**—Porch supported by a row of columns, open on three sides, and surmounted by the pediment.
- PYLON.**—The gateway of an Egyptian temple.
- RETICULATED.**—Latticed like the meshes of a net.
- ROOD-SCREEN.**—Properly, an open gallery placed immediately above the chancel screen of a church, in which the Holy Rood or Cross was displayed to view ; but also used of a chancel screen when surmounted by a Cross.
- SOFFIT.**—The flat surface or the lower or under side of an arch or cornice.
- SPANDRIL.**—The triangular surface-space between the spring of an arch and its square frame.
- TOPE.**—An artificial mound, generally cone-shaped and rounded at the top, raised as a sepulchral monument to a personage of distinction. (*Julian*.)
- TRANSEPT.**—A transverse nave crossing the central nave from north to south.

TRIFORIUM.—An open arcaded gallery of arches running immediately beneath the clerestory, and above the pillars of the nave.

TRIGLYPHS.—Triple upright grooves channelled in the spaces between the metopes, and together with these forming the frieze.

TYMPANUM.—The triangular space in a gable end, or at the head of an arch.

VOLUTE.—The coiled finials of an Ionic capital ; also any spiral ornament.

WAGGON-VAULT.—A simple form of rounded vaulting deriving its name from the tilted cover of a waggon.

ZOOPHORUS.—Band of decoration on a frieze or vase, composed of representations of animals.



HANDBOOK

TO THE

HISTORY OF ART.

ARCHITECTURE.

INTRODUCTION.

ARCHITECTURE takes rank among the fine arts only when it combines beauty and grace with utility. Hence it is not until something more has been done than the carrying out of the mechanical principles of construction, that a building can be called a work of art. Although it is principally in temples, monuments, and other public buildings that we see both the artistic and scientific principles of architecture applied, a private residence, even a cottage, may be raised to this dignity by judicious treatment of materials, and a careful attention to the laws of beauty.

A building may be said to have character when its form and proportions express the purpose for which it is intended ; the effect may be improved by well-designed ornamentation. Its form and style depend in a great measure upon the mode of spanning openings, such as doors and windows, and the formation of roofs ; and the building is of course much affected by the nature of the material which is chosen.

When an important building is to be erected, the first course is to define its form by walls, or sometimes by pillars, which last may consist

either of a succession of stones of similar size, or of a *monolith*.* The spaces between the pillars, the doorways, and the other openings in the walls are then spanned by horizontal stones (*lintels*). This was the plan adopted by the Egyptians and Greeks. Wooden lintels were sometimes employed instead of stone.

The nature of the material necessarily restricts, within certain limits, the dimensions of the openings or spaces which are to be covered with lintels. Wider openings can be covered if the stone lintel is replaced by the arch, which is formed of stones cut wedge-shaped (*voussoirs*) and cemented together with mortar. The arch, of whatever kind—semi-circular, pointed, or horseshoe—supplanted stone lintels, and the vault took the place of the flat roof. These were the methods of roofing adopted by the Romans, and by different nations in the early Christian and middle ages, and at the time of the Renaissance.

From the artistic working out of these various systems of construction, the different styles of architecture have been developed.

MATERIALS AND METHODS OF BUILDING.

The materials used for a building are of the greatest importance in determining the nature of the whole structure. The following are employed:—

1. *Natural Stone*—such as granite, sandstone, or limestone—is the best substance that can be used: it is generally hewn and dressed in regular blocks. In very early times, for building massive piles without any elaboration of plan—such as still remain in India—large, undressed stones were used in the irregular forms in which they came from the quarry. The interstices between these large polygonal masses were filled up with rubble, or stone broken into small pieces. This mode of building, which was chiefly prevalent in the earliest ages in Asia Minor, Greece, and Italy, is known as the *Cyclopean* style, a term which originated in Greece, from the tradition that such structures were the work of the Cyclopes, a Thracian tribe of giants. Of all the ancient buildings constructed of hewn stone, the Greek temples, mostly built of white marble, were the finest. To increase

* *See before*—Glossary of terms used in architecture.

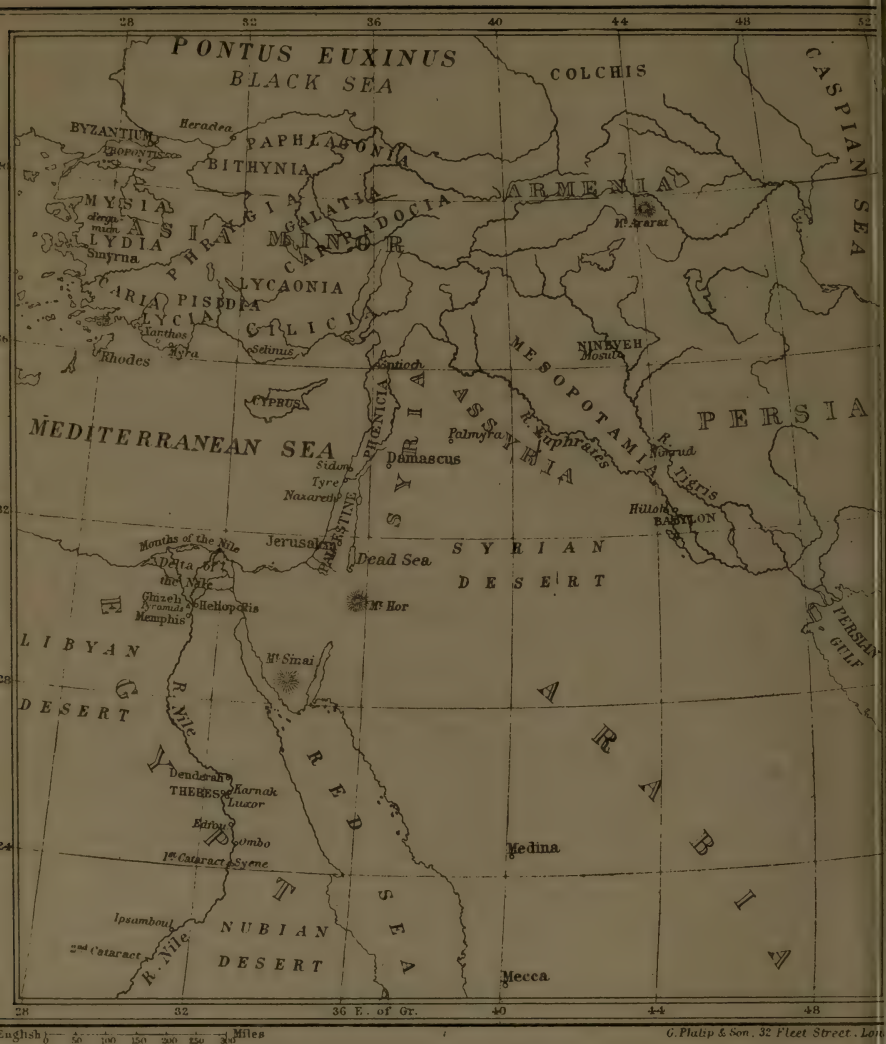
the appearance of solidity, the surface of the stone was sometimes left rough, as is the case in certain varieties of masonry called *rustic*, the name given to the kind of work in which the joints of the stones are marked by grooves or channels.

2. *Brick* structures mark a decided step in the development of the building art, as it is necessary in the first place to form the material for them of the soft earth or clay provided by nature; moreover, other artificial substances are often required in addition to the actual bricks,—such as terra-cotta and plaster. Bricks were employed in the erection of simple, massive structures in the earliest times, in Persia, Babylon, and Assyria. In our own day plain brick building, without stucco, has been brought to great perfection. *Concrete*, a mixture of mortar with gravel, is also used where great strength is required.

3. *Wood*. Timber was employed in the erection of log-huts in the earliest times, strong beams being usually piled up horizontally, and ingeniously joined at the corners. In the middle ages a half-timbered architecture prevailed, having a framing of timbers, and the spaces between them filled in with stone, clay, or bricks. The beams and posts were often elaborately carved, as we see in many buildings which have been preserved from that time. This style has been often imitated more recently.

The wooden architecture of Russia is rough, consisting merely of trunks of trees piled up horizontally, but often ornamented with carved barge-boards and window dressings and pierced panels. The well-known *chalet* of Switzerland is characteristic and pleasing. An extremely artistic style of wooden architecture prevailed in Norway in the early part of the middle ages. Many churches of that style are still extant; the largest is that of *Hitterdal* (See *Eng.* 82) the appearance of which is very remarkable.

4. *Iron* is a material employed chiefly as an important auxiliary, either for the making of *ties* and *beams*, or, in combination with glass, for the construction of large roofs, such as we see in railway stations, markets, and exhibition buildings, and notably in the Crystal Palace. In America, at the present day, buildings are frequently constructed entirely of iron, in imitation of stone.



1.—Sketch-map of some of the principal cities and great temples of the Ancient World.

For facility of reference it is suggested that the student should colour the seas and gulfs in this map and in that on p. 32 with a light wash of blue.

Egypt.

It is on the banks of the Nile that we meet with the most ancient examples of architecture that have come down to us, though the



2.—The Pyramid of Cheops, and the Great Sphinx.

perfection of their workmanship tends to point to still earlier buildings of which no record now remains.

The history of Ancient Egypt may be divided into four great periods ; the first, that of the OLD EMPIRE, from the first to the end of the sixth dynasty of kings [about 3000 B.C. to 2000 B.C.]. The MIDDLE EMPIRE, from the seventh to the seventeenth dynasty, during which time (about

the fourteenth dynasty) the country was invaded by the Shepherd-Kings [2000 B.C. to 1600 B.C.]. The NEW EMPIRE, from the eighteenth to the twentieth dynasty, when the great temples were built [1600 B.C. to 1110 B.C.]. The *Later* NEW EMPIRE, from the twenty-first to the thirty-first dynasty, that is, from the death of the last Rameses to the conquest of Egypt by Alexander [1100 B.C. to 332 B.C.]. It then became a Greek kingdom under the Ptolemies till the death of Cleopatra, B.C. 30; and afterwards a Roman province till the Moham-medan invasion, A.D. 640.

The Pyramids are the oldest monuments of the world. They were erected as burial-places of the kings, and their size often depended upon the length of the reign. They consist of masses of stone and bricks raised up around the chamber which contained the sarcophagus of the monarch, and this mass was increased year by year until the king died. The *Great Pyramid at Ghizeh* near Cairo (*Eng. 2*) was built by King Khufu (called by the Greeks, Cheops), who employed, it is said, seven million men in forced labour (*corvée*) in its erection. The height was 480 feet on a base of 764 feet—an area of more than twice the dimensions of any other building in the world. The *second Pyramid* built by Shafra (Kephren) was 454 feet high on a base of 707 feet; and the *third* erected by Menkaura (Mycerinus) was but 218 feet high on a base of 354 feet. These were all kings of the fourth dynasty. The workmanship of the masonry in the Great Pyramid, and the great skill with which the chambers and galleries that it contains were constructed, have excited the admiration of all skilled observers.

Extensive private sepulchres, more or less deeply excavated in the rock, are connected with the Pyramids. These are in stone, but are in imitation of timber construction. The walls are often adorned with paintings of scenes from the life of the person whose body is entombed.

The fine *Obelisk at Heliopolis*, erected by Osortasen, the great king of the twelfth dynasty, is a monument of the Middle Empire, which commenced about two thousand years before the Christian era. It is a simple memorial column, cut with geometrical precision from a single stone, with a square base, gradually tapering sides, and a pyramidal or pointed top. To the same period is also ascribed the formation of the rock-cut *Tombs at Beni-hassan*, in Middle Egypt, remarkable for their

pillars, which resemble Greek Doric columns (*Eng. 3*), of which they are doubtless the prototype: they are the earliest known examples of the column, and are 1400 years anterior to the earliest Greek.

When the country was invaded by the Asiatic tribes called the Hyk-shos, or Shepherd-Kings, they drove the rulers of the land into Lower Egypt, and reduced the people to subjection. It was not until 1600 B.C. that these intruders

were expelled, after which commenced the era of the New Empire, with Thebes for its capital. It was in this period, included between 1600 B.C. and 1110 B.C., that Egypt reached the zenith of her greatness, and Egyptian architecture its fullest development. It was



3.—Rock-cut Façade of Tomb at Beni-hassan.

the golden age of art, the age of the construction of the great temples. These usually consisted of a cluster of different parts enclosing a small sacred centre or shrine. Towering pyramidal façades called *pylons*, with their mighty cornices (*Eng. 4*), gave an imposing appearance to the entrance; but with this exception the temples were designed almost entirely for internal effect. They were shut in by enclosing walls, and the severe and heavy architecture can have been seen only by those admitted within the sacred precinct. Here no window-openings, no fanciful grouping of columns, break the monotony of the desolate courts, which are covered, as with a tapestry, with mystic many-coloured hieroglyphics and representations of gods and rulers. A double row of sphinxes, or of ram-headed colossi, often leads up to the entrance, in front of which usually stood two obelisks.* The doorway leads into a square vestibule open to the sky, with porticoes on two, sometimes on three, sides. The vestibule gives access to a large inner court, with a massive roof supported on columns. Beyond this are several smaller apartments of varying size, enclosing

* Invariably monoliths. Several have been carried away. There are twelve in Rome, one (*Cleopatra's Needle*) in London, and one (the *Obelisk of Luxor*) in Paris.

within them the kernel of the whole—the low, narrow, mysterious, dimly-lighted *cella*—the shrine in which is enthroned in mystic gloom the image of the god. In several instances it is clear that these great temples have been extended by the addition of a court-yard and an entrance in front of the original one, and in some cases this seems to have been done more than once. In almost every instance the internal walls, the ceilings, the pillars, as well as the outside of the building,



4.—Pylon (Entrance-gate) of an Egyptian Temple.

are all profusely decorated with coloured symbolic carvings, which add greatly to the majestic appearance of the structure. Almost the only sculptured ornaments on the exterior of buildings were the astragal or bead at the angles, and the cornice, while over the doorways was added an ornament—a circular boss with a wing at each side of it.

The ruins of Thebes, the “City of a Hundred Gates,” grand and imposing even in its decay, are the most extensive in Egypt, and are scattered on both sides of the Nile, which thus runs through the ancient town. Those of the *Temple of Karnak* (*Eng. 5*) are the largest and

most remarkable: "perhaps the noblest effort of architectural magnificence ever produced by the hand of man."—*Fergusson*. The Sanctuary of Karnak was built by Osortasen I., and the rest of the building was added by later monarchs. It is 1200 feet in length, by about 360 in width: its great *hypostyle* hall covers more than 88,000 square feet, and contains a central avenue of twelve columns, 60 feet high and 12 feet in diameter, and 122 of lesser dimensions.



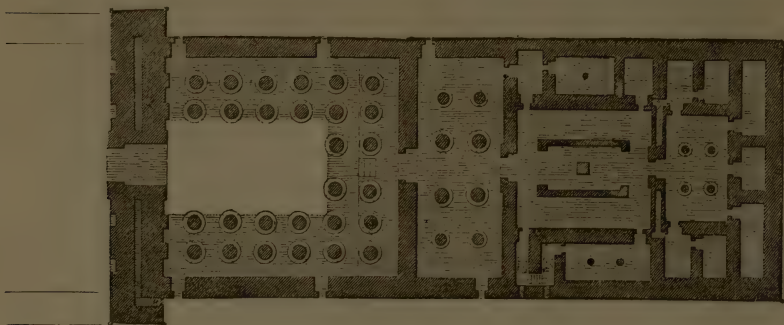
5.—Forecourt of the Temple at Karnak.

The *Temple of Luxor*, built by Rameses the Great, on the same side of the Nile, was connected with the Temple of Karnak by an avenue of sphinxes. In front of it stand two colossal statues of Rameses; once there were two obelisks, one of which is now in Paris.

The ruins of another temple, likewise built by Rameses the Great (about 1500 B.C.), called *The Rhamesion*, are on the other bank of the river; the pylons are still standing.

At *Tel-Basta* (the Bubastis of the Greeks), between Cairo and Ismaila, M. Naville has recently discovered remains of one of the

finest of Egyptian edifices, described by Herodotus as the most beautiful of them all. Mariette explored for it in vain, and it was thought to have been utterly destroyed. The remains comprise blocks of stone carved with the names and titles of King Pepi-Merira of the sixth dynasty; Osortasen II. of the twelfth dynasty and other monarchs; columns with lotus-bud capitals, bearing the cartouche of Rameses II. of the nineteenth dynasty; fragments of colossal statues of Rameses II. and one of his sons. Carvings on the blocks of red granite in Osortasen's hall represent a great festival, perhaps a coronation, with

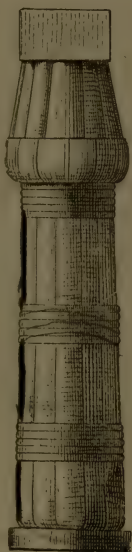


6.—Ground-plan of the south part of the Temple at Karnak.

the figure of the King frequently repeated, accompanied by the cat-headed goddess Bast, to whom this temple was dedicated. It is believed to have been 450 feet in length, and about 150 feet in width.

Columns are largely employed in the architecture of Egyptian temples. They are of various forms. The oldest is seen in *Eng.* 7, and a form more usually employed is given in *Eng.* 8. The shaft, supported on a round base, somewhat resembles a bundle of reed-stems, and at the bottom of the shaft is often seen an imitation of the sheath of leaves, and its *capital*, springing from the necking of the shaft and banded together with it, is supposed to resemble a lotus bud, and in others the opened lotus flower; above the capital is laid the *abacus*, which supported the *entablature*. Many columns have capitals representing palm leaves (*Eng.* 10), and in later temples (as at Denderah) we meet with pillars in which heads of the goddess Isis

and other deities are used as the ornaments of capitals. Egyptian columns are usually massive in character, but the proportion of their height to their diameter varies considerably. There is no reason for supposing that the very fanciful columns represented in the wall paintings were ever actually executed in stone. We must not close this notice of Egyptian pillars without a word on the so-called *caryatid* columns, which are square piers with colossi placed in front of them. Although not strictly architectural objects, as they do not support the en-



7. Egyptian Columns.



8.



9.—Pillar and Beam.

tablature, they greatly add to the architectural effect of Egyptian temples.

The remains of the *Temple of Kom Ombo*, on a sandy hill near the first cataract, are remarkable for the beauty of the columns, of which thirteen are still standing. The capitals, as may be seen in the engraving (See *Frontispiece*), are of excellent design.

In addition to the great temples, there are several smaller ones called *Typhonia* or *Mammisi*, the ground-plans of which bear a striking resemblance to those of some of the Greek temples.

The royal Theban tombs of the eighteenth and following dynasties, excavated from the living rock in the western plain of the Nile, are no less worthy of study than the temples. A labyrinth of winding passages, alternating with halls, of which the roof is supported by pillars left in the live rock, leads from a vestibule to the sarcophagus chamber itself. The walls of these tombs are covered with paintings relating to the life of the ruler, and it is chiefly from these paintings that the history of the kings is written. There are many



10.—Capital of a Column. *Palm-leaf.*

distinct groups of tombs in the plain of the Nile, of which the most remarkable are the *Tombs of the Queens*, the *Tombs of the Kings*, and the *Cemeteries of the Sacred Apis*. Other important Egyptian monuments are met with elsewhere, especially in Nubia—such as the temple on the small island of *Elephantine*, and the two *Rock-cut Caves at Ipsambul* (*Eng.* 11), the larger of which, consisting of two extensive courts with smaller chambers beyond, has an external façade 100 feet in height, adorned with four statues, one 65 feet high, of Rameses the Great (the Sesostris of the Greeks). These are near the second cataract.

About the third century B.C. Egypt had sunk into a long period of decay, which lasted till the more enlightened policy of the Ptolomies came to its relief. “Under them she enjoyed as great prosperity as under the Pharaohs; her architecture and her arts revived, not, it is true, with the greatness or the purity of the great national era, but still with much richness and material splendour.”—*Fergusson*. It was during this period that the *Temple of Edfou* was built, one of the most perfect of all the buildings that remain to us. The two huge pylons still exist, though they have lost their cornices, and there are the colonnades of a vast inner court. This temple was of about the size of Cologne Cathedral.

Not far from this is the celebrated *Temple of Denderah*, with its

façade of Isis-headed columns, which are different in character to those of any other in the country. It is smaller than the temple at Edfou, but its situation is more imposing.

The small *Temple of Philæ*, picturesquely situated on an island of the



11.—Rock-cut Temple at Ipsambul, on the Nile.

Nile, likewise belongs to this period. There is no building out of Thebes that gives the traveller so favourable an opinion of Egyptian architecture as this beautiful little temple.



12.—Egyptian Sphinx.

Babylonian, Assyrian, and Persian.

THE inhabitants of the great region watered by the Euphrates and Tigris, extending from the Armenian mountains to the Persian Gulf, attained at a very remote age to a high degree of civilisation.



13.—Winged Eagle-headed Figure from Nimrud.

The architectural styles of the various peoples who ruled over this region from 2200 B.C. down to 330 B.C., are, as well as their history, so interwoven that it will be more convenient to treat the several styles, BABYLONIAN OR CHALDEAN, ASSYRIAN, PERSIAN, as developments of one type. The *Temple of Baal*, or Belus, at Babylon, of eight stories, or terraces, each less than the one below it, as described by Greek writers, must have rivalled the pyramids of Egypt. Not less famous are the Hanging Gardens of Semiramis, which were connected with the palaces of the Assyrian rulers. Of all these works nothing now remains but the mounds near the town of Hillah, built on the ruins of the ancient Babylon, and beneath which the old temple of Belus,* and the palace of Nebuchadnezzar (600 B.C.), are by some supposed to have been recognised. Many of these buildings were evidently destroyed by fire, the ruins consisting in a great measure of vitrified masses; but in some cases their rapid decay was the result of their having been built of sun-burnt

bricks, which gradually crumbled away by exposure to the atmosphere.

No sufficient remains of the early Chaldean buildings exist to enable

* The distinction of being the ruins of the Tower of Babel is claimed for no less than three different masses: *Nimrud's Tower* at Akkerkuf; the *Mujellibe*, east of the Euphrates and five miles from Hillah; and the *Birs Nimrud*, west of the Euphrates and six miles north-west of Hillah; but there is no sufficient evidence for identification.

any certain idea to be gathered of their character ; but they were probably not unlike the Birs Nimrud, a pyramidal erection of six stories crowned by a tower enclosing the shrine.

Important discoveries of ruins, extending over some ten miles, have been made at Mosul, on the right bank of the Tigris. The palaces and buildings brought to light have been named after the villages of Nimrud, Khorsabad, and Koyunjik, near which they were found, and are most probably the ruins of ancient Nineveh. Of these the most important is the *Palace of Khorsabad*: it was erected on a mound with terraces of brick, faced by walls of great thickness, and consisted of a number of narrow apartments and long galleries, grouped about a



14.—Winged Bulls of the gateway at Khorsabad.

series of open courts. They were raised, it is supposed, partly for the purpose of defence, and partly for the sake of the purer air to be obtained at a higher level. No very distinctive architectural forms have as yet been discovered—such as columns of a characteristic style ; but this is in a great measure atoned for by the richness of the decorative details, and in the sculptures we see the design of a column which foreshadows the Ionic style. The bas-reliefs, sculptured on tablets or alabaster slabs, which cover the lower part of the walls, are very beautifully carved. They commemorated the chief events in the lives of the Assyrian rulers. Many of them have been removed to the British Museum ; of these the *Lion Hunt*, from the palace of Nimrud,

the *Siege of a Town*, and the *Erection of a Colossal Bull*, are among the most remarkable. The ornaments of the variegated glazed slabs of the pavements and the upper parts of the walls are in many cases excellent. The beauty of the drawing and the frequent use of the honeysuckle and allied types of decoration remind us of Greek



Restoration.

15.—An Assyrian Palace.

workmanship. The interiors of the rooms were always rich in colour, either in plaster or mosaic.

The entrance gateways of these singular palaces were generally flanked by pairs of colossal winged bulls, with human faces and elaborately curled hair and beards, wearing a high tiara surmounted by feathers (*Eng. 14*). Arched gateways faced with glazed bricks of various colours have also been dug out. And these, with the vaulted drains of the palace, prove that Assyrian architects were acquainted with the arch. Galleries, raised on columns, forming a kind of upper

story to the building, probably admitted air and light freely ; but there is great divergence of opinion as to the means employed throughout the buildings for the admission of light. All the Assyrian buildings were erected on terraces, to which flights of steps gave access, and it is probable that they were several stories high (*Eng.* 15). The corners of the palace at Khorsabad face the four quarters of the compass.

One of the pavement slabs from the ruins at Esarhaddon, supposed to have been the palace of Sennacherib, at Koyunjik, is represented in *Eng.* 16.



16.—Pavement slab from the palace of Koyunjik.

Under the rule of Cyrus the Great (559—529 B.C.) the Persians obtained ascendancy over the Medes, and extended their dominions on all sides. For upwards of two centuries they were a great nation, and many important remains of their architecture may be seen to this day.

The architecture of these nations is a late offshoot of that of Assyria. The Medes and Persians adopted the terraced platforms and the brick walls faced with costly materials, characteristic of the ruins of Babylon and Nineveh. This style of ornamenting walls, which was common throughout the whole of Central Asia and in ancient Egypt, may

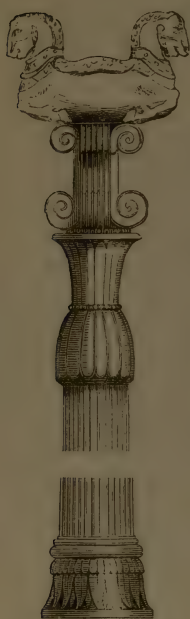
perhaps have sprung from the designs of the exquisite textile fabrics, in the manufacture of which the people of the East excelled in very early times.

The royal *Palace of Ecbatana*, the capital of Media, was seven stories high, built in the terraced style, with coloured walls in some parts glowing with gold and silver. These walls bear a striking affinity to those faced with coloured glazed bricks, which were used in the palaces of Nineveh. The columns and ceiling-beams of the halls were of cedar and cypress wood, and covered with gold and silver plates.

Intercourse with the Greeks of Asia Minor greatly influenced Persian architecture, and led to the extensive employment of marble, and the adoption of many Greek ornaments. On the site of the ancient Passargadæ, near the modern Murghab, the ruins of a large structure have been discovered, which are supposed to have been the *Tomb of Cyrus*. It consists of a small temple-like chamber with a gable roof, its form betraying Greek influence, erected on a pyramid of seven steps. It was constructed entirely of white marble, and was formerly surrounded by a kind of cloister of marble columns at some little distance from it.

The famous *Palace of Persepolis* was erected under Kings Darius and Xerxes, celebrated for their fruitless struggles with the Greeks. The ruins of this fine building are to be seen on the plain of Nurdusht, standing on a flat surface cut from the solid rock, about 1582 feet by 938 feet. Massive double flights of steps lead to this platform, now strewn with ruins, from which still tower some forty colossal marble pillars. These steps, together with the artificial terraces so favourable to their introduction, are a principal feature of all the ancient palaces of this neighbourhood.

The ruins of the immense hexastyle Hall of Xerxes, the *Chehil*



17.—Column with spiral ornament from Persepolis.

Minar, show that it must have been one of the largest buildings in this part of the world. The bases of no less than seventy-two columns still remain to mark the enormous size of this grand temple, which must have occupied more ground than most of the cathedrals of modern times: it was of considerable height.

Here also occur the tombs of the Persian monarchs, excavated from the rock and adorned with high sculptured façades also cut from



18.—Part of the Rock-cut façade of the Tomb of Darius.

the rock. The *Tomb of Darius* at Naksh-i-Rustam (*Eng.* 18) is remarkable for having on the façade beneath the sarcophagus a representation of the Palace of Persepolis as it was in the days of the Great King, by means of which the parts missing in the ruins can be supplied. In all these façades we recognise an imitation of the Persian columns, which are remarkable for the carved bulls' and unicorns' heads which form the capitals, and for the spiral ornament which reappeared at a later date as the characteristic feature of Greek Ionic architecture (*Eng.* 17).

Lycian, Phrygian, and Lydian.

THE most important of the native races who inhabited that part of Asia which lies between the Black Sea and the Mediterranean were the Lycians, the Phrygians, and the Lydians. Of these the Lydians were probably, in the reign of their king Gyges (about 700 B.C.), the

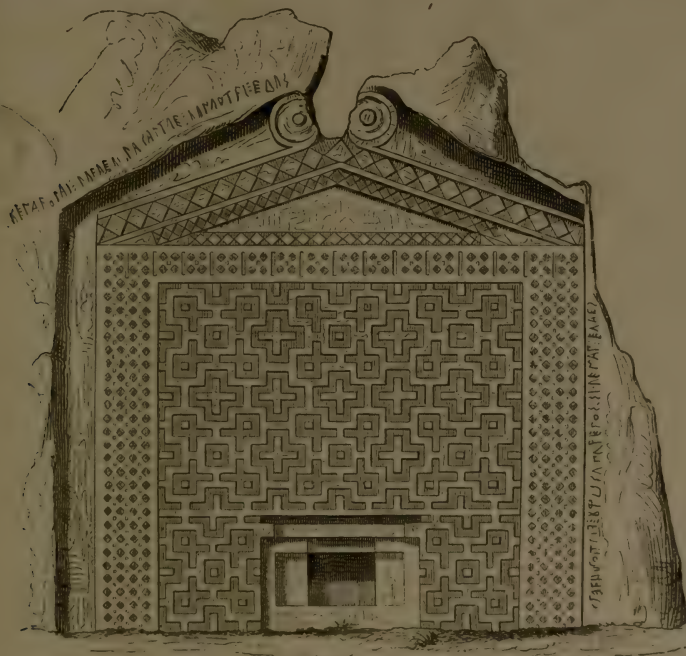


19.—Rock-cut Tomb at Myra in Lycia.

most valiant. But about 550 B.C. Cyrus conquered their king Cræsus, took their splendid city Sardis, and joined their country to the great Persian Empire.

The Lycian monuments are of a form totally distinct from those of Lydia and Phrygia. The inhabitants of the romantic mountain districts of Asia Minor adopted two different descriptions of sepulchre,—one being structural or detached, the other cut in the rock; but both were imitations of the wooden houses everywhere common amongst moun-

taineers, with sometimes the addition of some features which recall the construction of a ship. The detached tombs are perfectly constructed monoliths, consisting of a double pedestal supporting a sarcophagus, which is surmounted by a curvilinear roof, evidently borrowed from a wooden object, apparently that of a boat turned upside down. The second class—those cut in the rock—have either sculptured



20.—Rock-cut front of the Grave of Midas at Doganlu, in Phrygia.

façades, or a kind of framing standing out from the rock (*Eng. 19*), closely resembling the fronts of primitive log huts, especially to be seen in the Necropolis at Myra. At a later date, imitations of porticoes on columns, betraying the influence of the Greeks, supplanted these carpentry forms. Near these tombs stood monuments, monoliths with a cornice of projecting slates, typical of Lycia, containing a small

burial chamber. The most famous of these is the so-called *Tomb of the Harpies*, now in the British Museum.

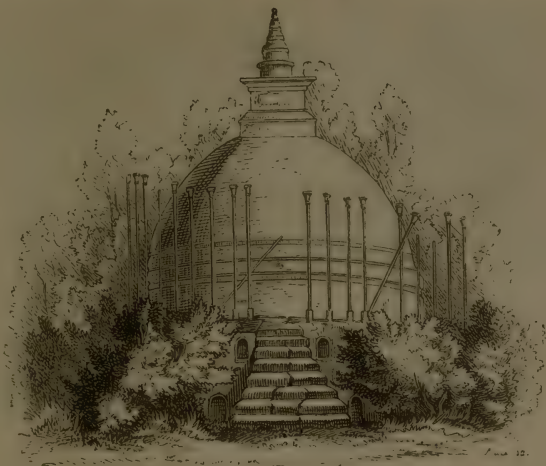
The sepulchral monuments of Phrygia are of a different character. It was customary with some ancient peoples to raise mounds over the resting-places of their leaders, but with others to use the natural rock for the structure of a tomb. The Phrygians followed the latter custom; they excavated their tombs in the living rock, and adorned them with skilfully sculptured façades. These façades were entirely covered with linear patterns painted in various colours, and imitating the tents, the dwelling-place in life of the nomadic Phrygian, and preserving the peculiar style probably suggested by the Eastern textile fabrics, to which we have already alluded. The so-called *Grave of Midas** at Doganlu (*Eng.* 20) is a remarkable specimen of this class. It is 40 feet high, cut from the living rock, and terminates in a pediment with two scrolls.

These various races are famous for the strange tombs they erected, —each people having adopted a different form of sepulchral monument. Those of Lydia, often of colossal proportions, are of the primitive tumulus form, stones heaped up in the form of a cone upon a cylindrical base. The largest of all is the *Tumulus of Tantalus*, 200 feet in diameter, situated on the northern shore of the Gulf of Smyrna. More than one hundred similar tumuli are to be seen in the neighbourhood of the old royal city of Sardis, now occupied by the squalid village of Sarabat, and are supposed to be the tombs of the ancient rulers of the land.

* So called because the one word MIDAI is legible in an otherwise illegible inscription.

Indian.

It is to Asia, the cradle of the human race, that we naturally turn to find the earliest germs of art, and to trace their development. But if we expect to find the most ancient remains of architectural art in India, China, or any other country of the remote East, we shall be disappointed. The history of Indian art appears to commence with the rise into power of Asoka [B.C. 272—236], who forsook the religion of



21.—Dagoba from Ceylon.

his fathers and adopted Buddhism. And what now exists of Indian architecture is a traditional style handed down from earlier times.

In the very first period of its development Indian architecture attained to a distinctive style, which was employed in religious monuments. This style was subsequently adopted by the Hindu or Brahminical sects, who completely transformed it by the use of profuse ornamentation. The Hindu people retained their national religion and peculiar style of architecture, even in the political apathy into which they subsequently sank; and there exist many comparatively modern buildings in which the original forms can still be recognised.

The various districts of the vast territory of India are strewn with an extraordinary number of monuments of an exclusively religious character, erected by the professors of one or the other of the two great religious systems of India; and resembling each other in general style, in spite of a vast diversity of form. The earliest works of which we have any knowledge are—

Topes (from the Sanscrit *stupha*, a mound), of two kinds—the *tope* proper,* erected to commemorate some special event, and the *dagoba*, a



22.—Cave of Elephanta.

simple funeral monument for the preservation of relics of Buddha and of his chief disciples.—These erections are often of considerable size,—the two *Topes* at Sanchi,† for instance, the largest of which, erected by Asoka, is 121 feet in diameter and 55 feet in height. The *topes* of Ceylon are even larger: the *Abayagiri* (B.C. 88) was 1100 feet in circumference, and 244 feet in height: the *Ruanwelle* was 270 feet high. The *Thuparamaya dagoba*, near Anuradhapoora, the ancient capital of

* Pillars called *Lāts*, crowned with a capital in the form of an animal, which probably marked the entrances to temples.

† In Central India. A cast of the gateway to one of these *topes* is in the India Museum, South Kensington.

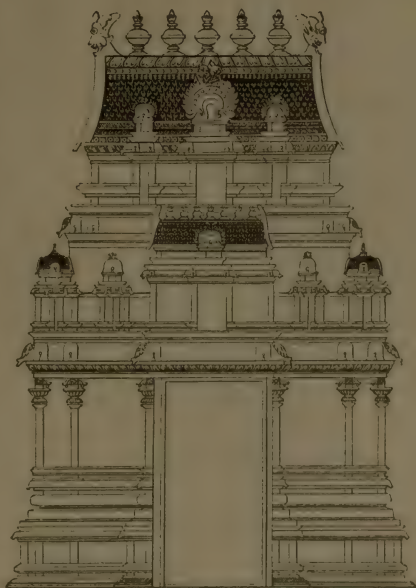
Ceylon, is smaller, but it stands on a platform nine feet high, and is surrounded by rows of pillars (*Eng.* 21).

Rock-cut Caves.—Residences or monasteries (*viharas*) for the followers of Buddha, and temples or halls of assembly (*chaityas*): such are the cave-temples of Karli, Ajunta, Ellora, Kannari, etc. The earliest known *chaitya* is at Nigope near Behar, dating from about 200 B.C. These buildings, which some think were followed by the early Christian churches in their internal arrangements, have rows of pillars separating the nave from the aisles; and in Buddhist temples a small dagoba, or shrine, containing a seated image of Buddha, rises at the end of the cave, in much the same place as the altar in Christian churches. Buddhist caves are of simple construction, with plain piers and unpretending ornamentation; the Brahminical, or Hindu, on the other hand, are often intricate structures, with every part profusely decorated with sculptures.

There are no less than thirty-six caves of this description scattered through the Western Ghauts and in the island of Elephanta in the harbour of Bombay (*Eng.* 22). The *Cave of Karli*, on the road between Bombay and Poonah, is the largest, most perfect, and most beautiful. It was excavated in the first century after Christ.

On the Coromandel coast, near the village of Sadras, are the cave-temples of Mahavellipore, which are probably the remains of a once important royal city. They are hewn from rocks above ground.

Pagodas.—Hindu places of worship, consisting of detached buildings



23.—*Gopura*, or Gate Pyramid to a Hindu Temple.

above ground. A pagoda comprises a group of structures sacred to the god, surrounded by several series of walls forming an enclosure. The central building is of pyramidal form, and is covered all over with profuse ornamentation—sometimes even overlaid with strips of copper.



24.—Pillar in Hindu Temple.

The walls are generally of hewn stones of colossal size, and the gateways (*Eng. 23*) are elaborate pyramidal structures of several stories. The pagodas of Mahavellipore and Jaggernaut are fine specimens of this style of building.

A system of civilisation so vigorous and advanced as that of the Hindus could not fail to exercise a lasting influence on surrounding nations; and we find their religion and their style of art widely adopted in the large island groups, and the neighbouring continents.

Mosques.—But the most remarkable of all Indian buildings are those erected by the Mohammedan conquerors, who brought their own style with them, and combined it with the system of ornament prevalent amongst the natives. In Hindu architecture representations of the human form are freely used; in Moham-

medan it is never seen. The city of Ahmedabad, the Moslem capital of Guzerat, is especially rich in mosques of surprising beauty. In front of them is usually a court-yard, surrounded on three sides by open colonnades, the mosque itself filling up the fourth side. Three large doors give access to the mosque, which is surmounted by three or more large domes. The interiors of the mosques are richly ornamented, as are also the bold external minarets on either side of the principal entrance.

The Temples, Mosques, and Tombs of later date will be described in another chapter.

China and Japan.

ALTHOUGH the Chinese as a nation can boast of a state of civilisation of much greater age than that of most Western nations, and have long been noted for decorative work, there are in China no remains of historic buildings of great antiquity. Their Buddhistic temples manifestly bear the impress of those of India ; and the most truly typical examples of Chinese architecture are undoubtedly the pagodas. The largest temple is that at Honan, the southern suburb of Canton, two stories in height, consisting of a series of courts surrounded by colonnades and cells for the priests, and having attached kitchens, refectories, and hospital wards. In the centre of the forecourt are the pavilions devoted to the worship of the idols. The temple itself is of stone, but the colonnade is of wood. Temples of similar form exist throughout China. The roofs are always curved.

The Taas, or Pagodas, are usually nine stories in height, diminishing as they reach the top, and octagonal in plan. They are constructed of wood, richly painted, and faced both inside and out with glazed porcelain tiles of brilliant colours.

The most celebrated is the well-known *Porcelain Tower* at Nankin (about the height of the Monument of London). There is a small roof at each story, and at each angle is a bell—144 in all, which when



25.—Japanese Pagoda.

agitated by the breeze tinkle in a very pleasing manner. It was built about 1430, but is doubtless a traditional copy of earlier buildings.

A Pagoda, built in imitation of the Chinese, may be seen in Kew Gardens.

The great Wall of China, though more an example of engineering than architectural skill, may yet be mentioned. Built about 200 B.C., it is 1400 miles in length, 25 feet thick at the base, and 20 feet at the top, and from 15 to 30 feet high.

The Japanese, though they employed stone in the construction of their bridges and walls, always confined themselves to wood in the erection of their buildings, until influenced by foreign countries. And as a result, all their buildings have been from time to time burnt down. The roofs of the Shinto temples are straight, but in the Buddhistic temples they are curved, as in those of China. The posts, brackets, and beams and other details are richly and fancifully carved in representation of animals and plants, and the roofs are covered with tiles. The Temples are usually approached through a kind of archway, *Torii*. Their Pagodas (*Eng.* 25) are similar to those of China, and even more elaborately carved.

It is a peculiarity of Japanese houses, that the walls are constructed of movable screens, thus precluding all possibility of privacy. As in China, colour is everywhere evident in Japanese buildings, and this mainly produced by means of lacquers and varnishes, in the production of which the Japanese have always been most proficient.

Unfortunately for the student of pure Japanese art, European influence is every day becoming more apparent in the country.

Early American.

BEFORE commencing our review of architecture in the different countries of Europe, we must turn for a moment to the New World, and inquire what monuments have come down to us of the civilisation of the early inhabitants of the two great American continents. The architectural remains of North America scarcely come within the scope of our subject, as they are all of the rudest description: mere mounds, varying from five to thirty feet in height, enclosed within colossal walls of earth and stone. Their origin, and the purpose for which they were erected, are alike involved in obscurity.

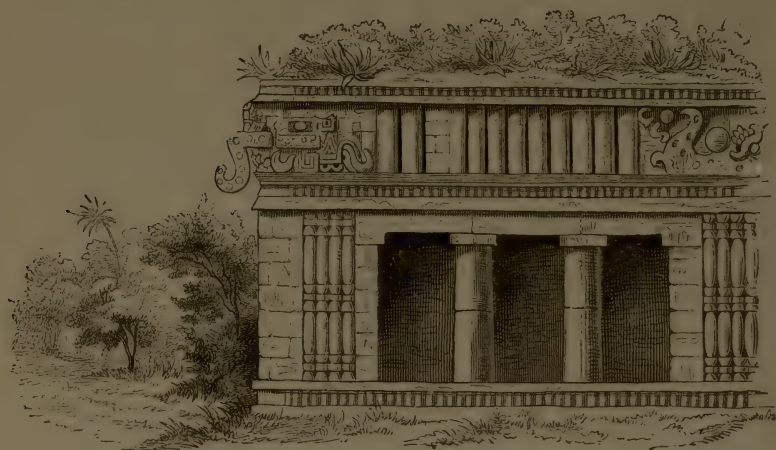
The principal architectural remains, sculptures, etc., in South America, are in Peru, and the most remarkable of them appear to date from before the time of the Incas, and to have formed part of buildings erected by the predecessors of the ancient Peruvians—a race whose very name is unknown.

The *Ruins of Tita-Huanca*, on the shores of Lake Titicaca, are of this class, and consist of monolithic doorways, one of which is 10 feet high by 13 wide; of pillars 21 feet high, and of immense cyclopean masses of masonry.

The monuments of the times of the Incas are inferior in every respect to those of the earlier inhabitants of Peru. The ancient Peruvians appear to have constructed their earliest buildings of mud, which was supplanted by a kind of concrete, and that again by cyclopean blocks. The ruins of Cuzco, the old capital of the kingdom, are the finest specimens of Peruvian masonry still extant. They are composed of huge polygonal limestone blocks, fitted together with the greatest precision, and piled up in three terraces.

The principal architectural ruins of Central America are in Mexico, Yucatan, and Guatemala. They are all supposed to have been the creations of the Toltecs, a race who probably dwelt in these provinces at the most remote ages, and attained to a higher degree of civilisation than their successors, the Aztecs of Mexico, and the mixed races of the neighbouring districts. The buildings most deserving of notice in Central America are the Teocallis, or Houses of God, and the

palaces of the kings. The former consist of four-sided pyramids—generally divided into two, three, or more terraces—and the temple itself, which rises from a platform on the summit. The pyramid of Cholula, near Mexico, is the largest and most celebrated of the Teocallis of Mexico; but it has been much defaced, and the original temple has been replaced by a modern church dedicated to the Virgin. This pyramid originally measured 1400 feet each way, and was 177 feet high. The Teocallis of Yucatan are in much better preservation. They are not built on terraces, but are approached by an unbroken flight of

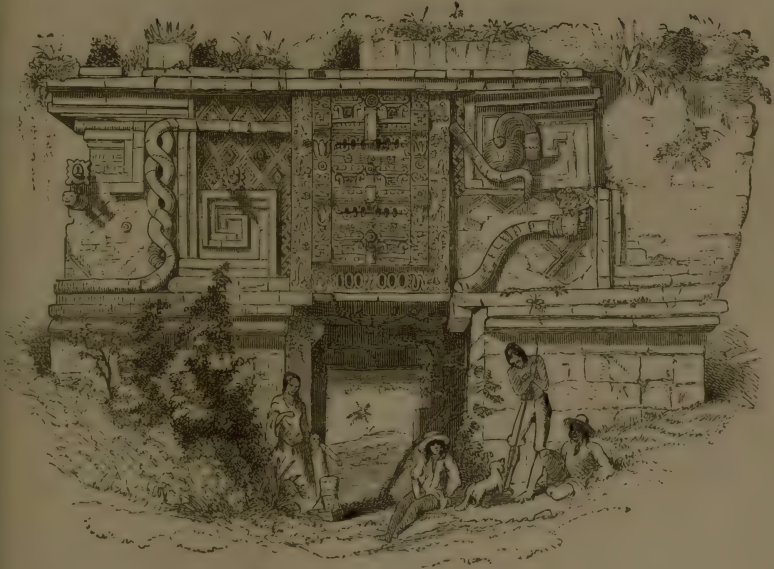


26.—Palace of Zayi.

steps. The *Pyramid of Palenque* is 60 feet high, and the temple on the summit is adorned with bas-reliefs and hieroglyphical tablets. The roof is formed by courses of stone approaching each other, and meeting at the summit, with external projections resembling dormer windows. The palaces differ but little from the Teocallis. The pyramids supporting them are generally lower and of an oblong form, and the upper buildings contain a larger number of apartments. The residence itself consists almost universally of a stone basement, with square doorways, but no windows, surmounted by a superstructure often elaborately carved, and evidently borrowed from a wooden structure. The *Palace of*

Zayi, and the *Casa de las Monjas* (the House of the Nuns) at Uxmal, are, perhaps, the finest buildings of this description in Central America. Many suppose them to be temples and palaces standing together, or groups of different palaces, which belonged to temporal officers of high rank.

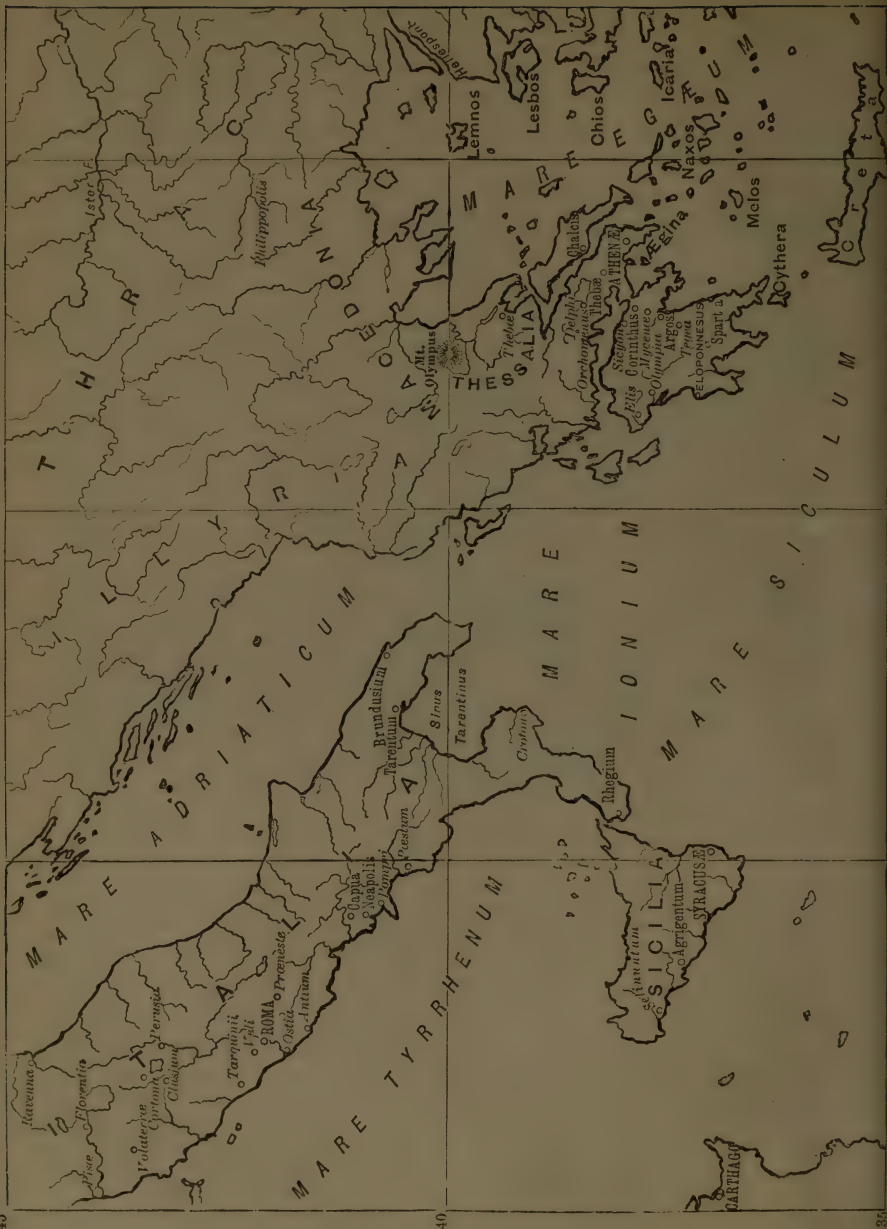
The *Palace of Zayi* (*Eng. 26*) rises on a pyramid of three terraces,



27.—*Casa de las Monjas* at Uxmal.

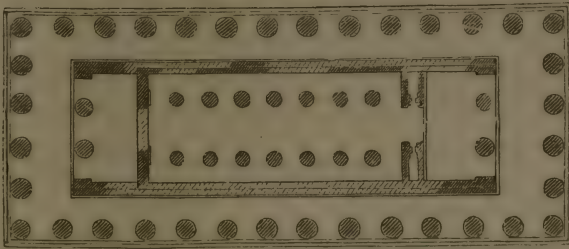
with architectural façades, and consists of tiers of buildings adorned with grotesque carvings.

The *Casa de las Monjas* at Uxmal (*Eng. 27*) is raised on three low terraces, each about 20 feet high, one of which—that facing south—is pierced with a gateway leading into a court-yard, surrounded by buildings one story high, remarkable for the profusion of their decorations.



Greek.

THE architecture of Greece is deserving of special attention, in that it has influenced all the styles of Western Europe. The architecture of the Egyptians, the Assyrians, and the Persians, though intensely interesting from an archæological point of view, has not however exercised any effect on that of western nations, while the influence of the Greeks is everywhere apparent. Every detail of their architecture has at some time or other been adopted by one people or another of the European countries. Although the arch and the tower are wanting from the buildings of the Greeks, it is considered that their absence is due to



29.—Ground-plan of the Temple of Neptune at Paestum.

rejection and not ignorance, for the arches and towers of the Egyptians and Assyrians must have been known to them.

Temples. Greek architecture reached its fullest development in the building of temples. A Greek temple rises from a platform of many steps within the walls of a sacred enclosure. Every part of the building is accurately proportioned, and every detail is as carefully finished as a work of sculpture. The Egyptians strove to give expression to their dim yearning for the sublime in the overwhelming extent and massiveness of their buildings, but the Greeks produced an impression of beauty and solemn grandeur by perfection of proportion and purity of outline. The Egyptian temple, moreover, was always designed for internal effect; the Greek temple, on the contrary, appealed far more

strongly to the admiration of the bystander than to that of the worshipper who prayed within its portals.

The ground-plan of a Greek temple is a parallelogram (*Eng.* 29), either with columns at each end only, supporting the sloping pediments (*i. e.* gables), or continued all round. The *naos* or *cella*—the temple itself—is always small, even when the surrounding enclosure is large. The earliest Greek temples are supposed to have consisted of a *naos* only, and were *astylar* buildings (*i. e.* without columns) except in front, where a porch was produced by continuing the side walls and placing columns between them *in antis* as it was called, or between the two *antæ* (*i. e.* pilasters) forming the ends of the walls. The next step was to advance the porch before the building, converting it into a *prostyle* (*i. e.* projecting line of columns). When the other end of the building was treated in a similar manner, it became *amphiprostyle* (*i. e.* prostyle at both ends), the sides being still *astylar* (*i. e.* without columns). The next stage was the continuation of the columns all round, enclosing the *cella* with colonnades on every side. This treatment is called *peristylar* or *peripteral* (*i. e.* having columns all round). There are two kinds of peristylar temples, those with a single row of columns on each side, and those which have two, which latter are called *dipteral* (*i. e.* having two wings or aisles on each side).

The internal arrangement of all the Greek temples was very simple. From the *pronaos* (*i. e.* porch) we enter the *cella*, beyond which is the *posticum* (*i. e.* back space), leading in some cases to the *opisthodomus* (back temple). In large buildings the interior has a double row of columns, one over the other, the light having, it is supposed, been admitted through the upper row.

Greek Orders of Architecture.

There are three Orders in Greek Architecture, the Doric, the Ionic, and the Corinthian. The most important feature is the column with its capital: the next is the system of columniation, which denoted the supporting columns and the horizontal beams and roof supported by them: and thirdly the system of decoration which is adopted. The capital of the column is, if the phrase may be permitted, the badge by

which the whole can be recognised. But it must be borne in mind that when any particular Order is mentioned, it does not mean the capital and column merely, but the whole style of architecture throughout the building.

In all early Greek temple architecture we meet with substantially the same ground-plan treated in two widely different styles. This is accounted for by the fact that Greece was inhabited by two separate races, distinguished as the Dorian and the Ionian, who have given their names to the two chief Greek Orders of Architecture. The third Order is called the Corinthian,—why, has not yet been determined, as no examples of it have been found at Corinth.

To avoid confusion, it will be well to make ourselves acquainted with the different parts of the column and its superstructure or entablature in every Order before describing the different treatment of those parts in their various styles.

A column consists of the *base*, the *shaft*, and the *capital*. The *entablature*, that part of the building which surmounts the columns and rests upon their capitals, consists also of three parts,—the *architrave*, the *frieze*, and the *cornice* (*Eng.* 30). The *architrave* is the horizontal portion resting on the *abacus* (a flat tablet placed upon the capital), and is sometimes ornamented by mouldings with flat spaces between them. The upper moulding projects beyond the other, to throw off the rain. The *frieze*, the middle portion of the entablature, between the architrave and cornice, is generally ornamented with sculptures. The *cornice* forms the upper portion of the entablature, and is divided into three parts; namely, the supporting part, the projecting part, and the crowning part. The lower mouldings form the supporting part; they are called *bed-mouldings*; the projecting part is the *corona* (crown), but the true crowning point is the moulding surmounting the so-called corona, and forming the highest member of the cornice. The triangular space over the portico, enclosed within the horizontal cornice and two *raking* (*i. e.* sloping) cornices, which follow the slope of the roof, is called the *tympanum*, and is generally filled with sculptures, as in the Parthenon at Athens. The whole of the triangular end, which answers to the gable in Gothic buildings, is the *pediment*. The roof was most frequently covered with tiles or marble.

Cornice.

Pediment.

Corona.

Mutules.

Frieze with triglyphs
and metopes.

Guttæ.

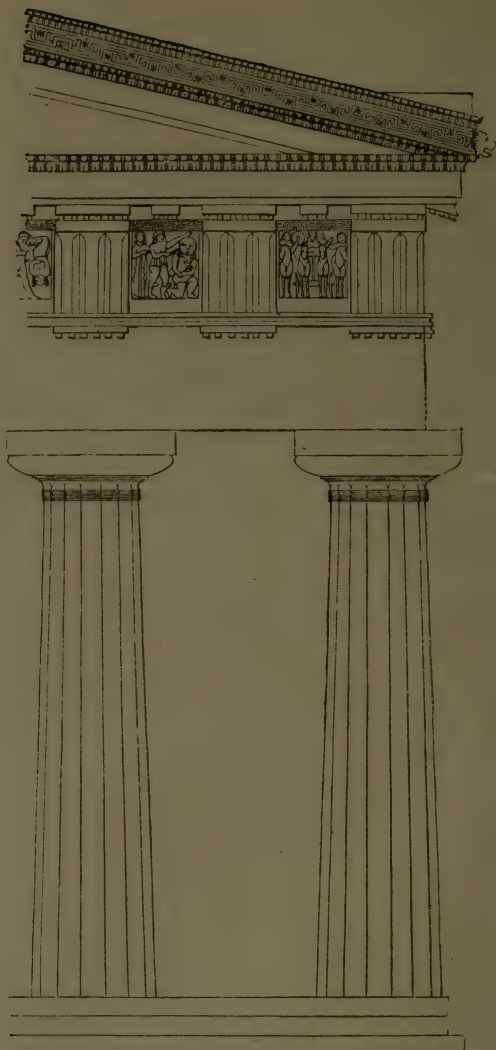
Architrave.

Capital. { Abacus.
Echinus.

Anulets.

Fluted shaft.

Stylobate.



30.—Doric Order. From the Temple at Selinus.

The *Doric order* is remarkable for solidity and simplicity, combined with elegance and beauty of proportion (*Eng.* 30). The Dorians had no base to their columns; or rather they made the upper step of the platform serve as a common base for the whole row of columns. Doric columns are massive, and have an *entasis* or slightly convex profile, and taper towards the top. They are generally *fluted*—that is, cut into a series of channels touching each other, of which the normal number is twenty. Several rings called *annulets*, deeply cut on the shaft, connect it with the capital, and throw into relief the *echinus*, a convex moulding forming the lower and principal part of a Doric capital. The Doric entablature is distinguished by the ornamentation of the frieze or central portion with *triglyphs*, *i. e.* three slight projections, divided by channels or flutes which, it is conjectured, represent the ends of timber beams. Beneath the triglyphs are the *guttæ*. The spaces between the *triglyphs* are called *metopes*. They are square, and were, it has been conjectured, originally left open to serve as windows, but they are in all known examples filled in with stone tablets, adorned with sculptures in relief.

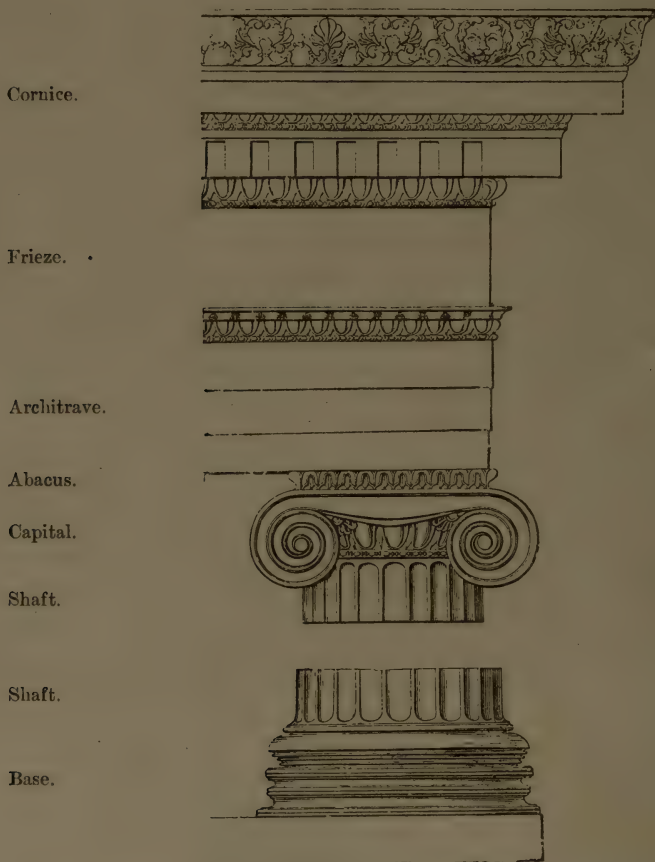
Above the frieze rises the third and last division of the entablature, —the *cornice*. Thin bands, called *mutules*, placed over each triglyph and each metope, connect them with the cornice. The *soffits* (under surfaces) of the mutules are worked into three rows of *guttæ* (*i. e.* drops).

The Greek Doric order in many of the features of its entablature bears a resemblance to the forms natural to timber structures; not perhaps so close as that shown by the Lycian tombs, but still too marked to be readily accounted for on any other supposition than that timber buildings must have been the originals. This is especially the case with the triglyphs, the *guttæ*, and the *mutules*. But we have already seen that the Egyptians employed, as at Beni-hassan, a column which may fairly be considered the prototype of the Doric column.

The *pediment*, although not forming part of the order—which is complete without it—is too constant a feature of Greek buildings to be left unmentioned. We have already described its position.

Doric temples are now known to have been painted both externally and internally, and the colouring must have greatly increased the beauty of the general effect.

The *Ionic order* (*Eng. 31*) is of quite a different character to the Doric. We have already alluded to its resemblance to the style of the columns at Persepolis (see *Eng. 17*). Instead of stern simplicity, we have graceful



31.—Ionic Order. From the Temple of Athene (Minerva), at Priene.

and pleasing, but strictly conventional, forms. The capital of the column is the distinctive mark of the order, but the column itself varies greatly from the Doric. Instead of rising abruptly from the platform of the

building, it has a base consisting of a series of mouldings at the bottom of the shaft. The shaft itself is taller and more slender, the channels or flutes are more numerous, more deeply cut, and have spaces left between them called *fillets*. A necking is generally introduced in Ionic columns between the shaft and the capital. The latter, the distinguishing mark of the order, has an *echinus* like the Doric, but instead of a simple flat *abacus* two *volutes* project considerably beyond the *echinus* on either side. The upper part of the Ionic capital is a thin, square, moulded abacus, adorned with leaf patterns.

In the other portions of Ionic buildings we notice the same increase of richness and variety of form as in the columns. The *frieze*, called the *zoophoros* (figure-bearer), instead of being divided into *triglyphs* and *metopes*, consists of one unbroken series of perpendicular slabs, frequently adorned with figures in bas-relief or other sculptures, but in some temples it was left plain.

In Attica, Doric influence produced a modification of the Ionic style, which has appropriately been entitled Attic.

We have next to notice the *Corinthian order* (*Eng.* 32), which is in fact but a late variety of the already described Ionic, from which it is distinguished more by its deep and foliated capital than by its proportions. The base and shaft of the Corinthian column are borrowed from the Ionic, but the capital is a new and distinctive form, representing flower calices and leaves pointing upwards, and curving gracefully like natural plants. On account of its beautiful shape, the deeply-indented acanthus leaf was most frequently adopted.

Development.

The history of the gradual development of the Greek system of architecture from the first crude rudimentary forms to the perfection in which we see it in the monuments which have come down to us, will never be fully known; but a careful examination of all existing buildings reveals certain differences in the treatment of their several parts, which may be taken as indications of the various stages of development.

The first period (B.C. 740—470) may be said to be included between the age of Solon and the Persian War. The so-called *Treasury of*

Cornice.

Frieze.

Architrave.

Abacus.

Capital.

Shaft.

Shaft.

Base.



32. - Corinthian Order. From the Monument of Lysicrates, at Athens.

Altreus and the *Gate of Lions* of Eastern character at Mycenæ form as it were a link between the oldest work of the Pelasgæ, such as the wall of unwrought stone at Samothrace, and the earliest known Greek architecture. Existing monuments of this period are not very numerous, and are all of a massive type, with an appearance of great antiquity.

There are extensive ruins of magnificent Doric buildings in Sicily :



Restoration.

33.—The Temple of Neptune at Paestum (about 550 B.C.).

Selinus has six temples, *Agrigentum* three, *Syracuse* one, and *Ægesta* one; the last-named is in a very perfect state. At *Paestum*, in Southern Italy (the ancient *Magna Græcia*), is an extremely fine group of temples, of which one—that of *Poseidon* (Neptune)—is among the most perfect and best preserved of all existing relics of antiquity (*Eng.* 33). The ruins of the Doric *Temple of Corinth*, dating from the seventh century B.C., are perhaps the only remains of earliest Greek architecture on the soil of Greece itself. It is one of the most massive specimens of architecture now existing. The columns were somewhat short.

The second period (B.C. 470—333) is included between the Persian War and the Macedonian supremacy. In the *Temple of Ægina*, erected to the honour of Athene (Minerva), we can see the commencement of the transition from the severe archaic style to the graceful ornate architecture of the later Greek temples. Its sculptures are of Parian marble, and are executed with the greatest care and delicacy, even the wrinkles of the nude figures being rendered. The *Temple of Theseus*,



34 —The Temple of Theseus at Athens (465 B.C.).

at Athens, is one of the noblest works of the school of Attica, in which we see the stern Doric style of the earlier times softened and rendered pleasing and harmonious. Its proportions are more slender, its ornamentation more delicate, and its whole quality more refined (*Eng.* 34). It is of more costly materials than that of Ægina, being built of white marble.

It was when Pericles held the reins of government in Athens that the finest monuments were erected. In his age the dignity of the

archaic style was combined with the science and grace of the mature epoch, and there was as yet no hint of approaching decadence. The *Parthenon*, or Temple of the Virgin goddess Athene (Minerva) of Athens, erected on the Acropolis (the highest point of the city), had been destroyed, with many other fine buildings, by the Persians under Xerxes. When Athens once more rose to the first position amongst the states of Greece, Pericles rebuilt the Parthenon (about 440 B.C.). He retained the original site of the old temple, but the form of the new building was



Restoration.

35.—The Parthenon at Athens (built about 440 B.C.).

different. It was of the Doric order, *peripteral* in style, and was of considerable dimensions for temples of that time: 228 feet long by 101 broad, and 64 feet high. The restoration occupied six years, and the buildings remained almost intact for many centuries, until they were destroyed by the Venetians in 1687: two mutilated ruins are all that now remain of this magnificent structure. **Ictinus** and **Callicrates** were the architects, and **Pheidias** and his pupils are supposed to have executed the sculptures, many of which have been removed to the British Museum. Although they are so broken as to be little better

than relics, they are universally acknowledged to be among the most beautiful works of sculpture ever produced. A continuous band of sculpture in bas-relief, of which we shall speak further in the book devoted to SCULPTURE, ran round the exterior of the cell near the top of the wall.

We give two illustrations of this noble building (*Eng.* 35 and 36)—one as it was before time and the Venetians ruined it, the other showing how it stood on the lofty rock known as the Acropolis, which site it shared with the Erechtheium, the statue of Athene, the temple of Nikē Apteros, and the Propylaea. The portico, at each end, was eight columns in width and two in depth, crowned by a pediment. The exact mode of the construction of the roof, especially with regard to the admission of light, is the subject of conjecture, owing to the fact that the timber-work, which was doubtless employed in it, has entirely perished. The coloured decoration too which was freely used has also totally vanished.

The Parthenon affords a wondrous example of exactitude both in design and in carrying out the work, and of the studied care which the Greeks took to rectify, by the most minute variations, the optical illusions inseparable from perpendicular and horizontal lines; such as the entasis and the inclination of the columns, and the curve of the architrave.

Not less famous than the Parthenon itself is that magnificent Porch, the *Propylaea*, built of white marble, which formed the entrance to the temple on the western side of the Acropolis. It belongs to the same age as the Parthenon, having been erected by the architect **Mnesicles** under Pericles (about 430 B.C.). This building is remarkable for perfection of proportion and grace of detail, and is a fine specimen of the harmonious combination of the Doric and Ionic styles, as was also the *Temple of Apollo Epicurius* at Bassæ in Arcadia, designed by Ictinus, which was, it is supposed, Doric on the exterior and Ionic within. Ictinus also built another temple to Apollo in Arcadia, at Phigaleia. Amongst the remains of Doric architecture in Greece may be mentioned also the *Temples of Zeus* at Olympia, and of *Demeter* (Ceres) at Eleusis in Attica.

For early examples of Ionic we must go to Asia Minor. At Ephesus the remains of the famous marble *Temple of Artemis* (Diana), which



Restoration.

ERECOTHEIUM.

ATHENE.

PARTHENON.

PROPYLAEA.

NIKE-APTEROS.

36.—The Acropolis at Athens.

was one of the Seven Wonders of the World, have been explored within our own day. Portions of the sculptured shafts have been brought to the British Museum, and they show that the shaft just above the base was richly encircled by a group of life-size figures sculptured in relief—a method of treatment which had never before been attempted, and has not, to any extent, been imitated.

We can likewise see the result of an Attic modification of the Ionic style in two works of extremely modest proportions of about the same



37.—Caryatid Porch of the Erechtheium.

date as the Temple of Theseus: the ruined temple on the *Ilissus*, and the *Temple of Nikē Apteros* (Wingless Victory) at the entrance to the Acropolis of Athens.

But it is in the third building of the Acropolis, the *Erechtheium*, that we see the fullest development of the graceful Attic-Ionic style. The original Erechtheium was named after Erechtheus, an Attic hero, and contained his tomb, which was destroyed by the Persians; and the second building bearing the same name, which rose on its ruins after the death of Pericles, was a splendid structure, with several chambers

and three porticoes, containing not only the sacred image of Athene and the tombs of some of the old heroes of the land, but also many highly-venerated religious relics. The outside of this second building, although much mutilated, is still in a fair state of preservation. On the southern side a small vestibule remains, the entablature of which is supported by six beautiful female statues, or *caryatides*,* instead of columns (*Eng.* 37). It affords an almost unique example of deviation from the simple regularity of the ground-plan of the Greek temples.

Fragments have lately been found of the colossal *Mausoleum at Halicarnassus*, erected to Mausolus, king of Caria, by his widow Artemisia, in 353 B.C., which we must consider to have been one of the finest structures of the kind ever raised. Some marble pilasters with richly inlaid panels, a statue of the king in several pieces (now joined together, and at the British Museum), and part of the *quadrija* (*i. e.* four-horse chariot) which crowned the monument, were amongst the ornaments excavated. It was of unusual height for a Greek building.

The third period commenced when the power of the republics began to wane, and lasted until the final overthrow of Greek freedom. The buildings erected in this age were fine and numerous, but wanting in the simple, massive grandeur of earlier works. Oriental voluptuousness and sensuality gradually acquired an influence over the manly and highly-cultivated Hellenes, and the effect on their architecture was the substitution of profuse ornamentation for severity and purity of structure. Handsome private residences, palaces and theatres were built instead of temples, and the ornate Corinthian style may be looked upon as the offspring of the age. Of the palaces and dwelling-houses no vestige remains, but it is thought that those of Pompeii and Herculaneum were based upon them. The Agora is known to us only by written description and by its offshoot, the Roman Forum. And the only erections besides temples and monuments of which we know anything for certain are the Theatres, such as that of Dionysos at Athens, and that at Segesta, which were elliptical in plan and open to the sky.

The transition from the Ionic to the Corinthian style can be seen in

* Copied at St. Pancras Church, London.

the *Temple of Athena Alea*, at Tegea, erected in 394 B.C. by **Scopas**, the celebrated architect and sculptor. The Corinthian monuments in Athens itself are small; the most characteristic is the choragic monument of Lysicrates, in which we see the Egyptian and Asiatic features combined with the Ionic. This monument was erected in 334 B.C. (See *Eng.* 32).

Asia Minor also contains many remains of fine buildings of the Corinthian style belonging to this age. Such are the *Temple of Athene* at Priene, dedicated to the patroness of the arts by Alexander the Great, and the famous *Temple of Apollo Didymæus* at Miletus—a huge dipteral building, 303 ft. long by 164 wide.

The scheme of ornamentation adopted by the Greeks has had a lasting influence on Western Art. Mouldings of frets, honeysuckle (adapted from the Assyrians) and acanthus were everywhere to be seen, and increased in beauty and variety with the growth of the orders. The colouring of the buildings on the other hand decreased, as the necessity for it became less with the increased decoration.

The Seven Wonders of the World.

The much-talked-of Seven Wonders of the World, of most of which we have already given descriptions, all existed at this time. They were—1. The *Pyramids of Egypt*; 2. The *Hanging Gardens of Babylon*; 3. The *Pharos*, (Lighthouse) at Alexandria; 4. The *Temple of Artemis*, at Ephesus; 5. The *Statue of Zeus*, in the temple at Olympia, by Pheidias; 6. The *Mausoleum at Halicarnassus*; 7. The *Colossus of Rhodes*.

The *Labyrinth* in the Lybian Desert, about 70 miles south-west of Memphis, was once one of the Seven Wonders. According to Herodotus it was a building of two stories, containing more than 3000 chambers, each of which had a flat monolithic slab for its ceiling. It is now nearly all buried in sand.

Etruscan.

OF the origin of the Etruscans nothing definite is known, but they are supposed to have been an Asiatic people who took refuge in the north of Italy about thirteen centuries before the Christian era. They never became assimilated with the Italians, and their art was never blended with that of the people in the surrounding districts. When Etruria was subjugated, it soon became extinct as an independent state, and all that remain to testify to the higher degree of civilisation which it had attained before the very name of Rome

had been heard in the land, are the works of masonry and ceramic art which have come down to us. They are sufficient to prove that the Etruscans were skilful architects. The fortifications of their cities were walls of immense strength, frequently of polygonal stones, but sometimes of squared masonry, and in the



38.—Cloaca Maxima, Rome.

gates of some of these we see the first introduction of the arch, built of wedge-shaped blocks of stone fixed without cement, which was subsequently so widely adopted by the Romans. Such a gate is that called *L'Arco*, at Volterra. The famous *Cloaca Maxima* at Rome (*Eng.* 38), one of the finest and most solid, as well as one of the oldest structures of the kind, made during the reign of the Tarquins, has been attributed to Etruscan builders; it was a subterranean tunnel of vast extent, covered by three large arches one within the other. Several portions of it still exist.

The *Tombs* are amongst the most interesting of Etruscan antiquities. They are hewn in rocks, and consist of several chambers, the roofs of

which are supported on columns. Paintings run round the walls, representing incidents in the every-day life of the people, the worship of the dead, and the condition of the soul in the other world, etc. The façades of the tombs have every appearance of great antiquity, and slightly resemble in outline the fronts of Egyptian temples (*Eng.* 39). The finest of these tombs are at Corneto, Vulci, Chiusi, Castellaccio, and Norchia, a group of cities to be found in Central Italy. Besides the rock-cut tombs there were tumuli similar in form to the Pelasgic tombs of Asia Minor. The Etruscans also erected theatres and amphitheatres ;



39.—Façade of Tomb at Castellaccio.

an example of the latter is seen in the ruins at Sutri—almost a perfect circle. Objects of ornament or use of great variety have been found in the tombs, many of them carved and polished. The most interesting are the painted vases, a number of which are to be seen at the British Museum ; but many of them formerly called Etruscan are now proved to be of Greek origin. That the Etruscans had a distinctive style of architecture we only know from written records ; no remains of religious buildings have been discovered. The Etruscan language has never yet been fully deciphered, and until this is achieved we must remain ignorant of much that existing inscriptions might reveal.

Roman.

THE geographical situation of Italy much resembles that of Greece ; but owing to her greater proximity to the East—the original home of the arts—it was through Greece chiefly that the diffusion of culture amongst the various races of the continent was effected. We find flourishing Greek colonies in the south of Italy at a very early date. The Romans were deficient in imaginative genius, and we see few original forms of their own creation in their architecture. Their early works were copied from Etruscan buildings, and in their later style they borrowed largely from the Greeks. Two peculiarities of Etruscan architecture, however, were always retained by the Romans, and carried by them to great perfection, namely, the arch and the vaulted roof. At first these were only employed in such structures as bridges and aqueducts, but gradually they were introduced into buildings of every kind—basilicas, amphitheatres, and baths. The simplest kind of vault used by the Romans is the plain *wagon* or *barrel* vault, which is a semicircular arch thrown across from one wall to another, or from one end to another of a longitudinal apartment. A second and more elaborate form of vault is the *groined* (*i. e.* intersecting) vault, in which two tunnel vaults of equal height cross each other at right angles over a square space. A third form is the dome vault, which was subsequently combined with the semi-dome, over the semicircular recesses called *apses*.

These three systems of vaulting enabled the Romans to cover spaces of every size ; and the arch was freely used to adorn the outer and inner walls of Roman buildings. While making the fullest use of a constructional expedient which the Greeks had never employed, the Romans, who were always better engineers than architects, were content to borrow an artistic element from another source. This was the columniation of the Greeks, which they copied in a comparatively coarse and tasteless way, and employed not only in the entrances to their temples, basilicas, theatres, amphitheatres, palaces, and baths, but also in the richly-decorated courts of their private houses. The three Greek orders were often introduced into a single building, but

the favourite order was the richly-decorated Corinthian, the beauty of which the Romans strove to increase by adding to it the fulness and strength which the Greeks had never succeeded in giving it (*Eng.* 40). [The Composite or Roman Order was the outcome of the attempt to improve the Corinthian, of which it was in fact a somewhat free version (*Eng.* 40*a.*), while what is known as the Tuscan order was, on the other hand, an impoverished version of the Doric. The distinctive feature of Roman architecture is the combination of the Etruscan circular arch with the Greek system of columniation. The Romans seldom invented a new form, they never worked out a style distinct



40.—Roman-Corinthian Capital.



40*a.*—Composite Capital.

from that of their predecessors or complete in itself ; and the interest of Roman architecture, apart from the wonderful extent of the structures and the skill with which they were erected, consists entirely in the fact that it is a transition style, a combination of all ancient styles, and the starting-point of early Christian architecture. An examination of Roman buildings, as we shall presently see, enables us to understand much that must otherwise have remained inexplicable in the arts of the Gothic age.

In considering Greek architecture, our attention was mainly confined to the study of the temples ; but now we come to Rome, we shall find that many forms of erections have to be noticed :—temples, basilicas,

theatres, amphitheatres, circuses, baths, bridges, aqueducts, triumphal arches and columns, tombs, palaces, and dwelling-houses.

Roman architecture of the earliest period was of an entirely Etruscan type. To Tarquinius Priscus—one of those early monarchs of Rome, round whose name so many legends have gathered—is ascribed the building of the *Temple of Jupiter* on the Capitoline Hill. Some of these early temples were circular in plan: of these the best known are those erected to *Vesta at Rome* and *Tivoli*.

The buildings erected in the earlier portion of the republic were of an exclusively utilitarian class. The *Via Appia* (Appian Way), from Rome to Capua, the first paved road in Rome; the *bridges* over the Tiber and in the provinces; and the long line of *aqueducts* of the Campagna are memorials of this age (about 312 B.C.). In the latter days of the republic Greek influence began to be felt, especially after the subjugation of Greece by the Romans (about 150 B.C.). The first fine temples of the Greek style and the earliest basilicas were built by Metellus (who died 115 B.C.) out of the booty acquired in the Macedonian wars.

The *basilicas* were not only courts of justice, but market-places and exchanges. They consisted of a quadrangular hall; and the earliest specimens were quite open to the air. Later, an external wall took the place of the colonnade which surrounded the original basilica. The space required by the prætor for his court was railed off from the other portion of the building, in which markets were held and business was transacted, and consisted of a semicircular apse with a raised platform, projecting from the back of the hall. No remains exist of the basilicas erected under the Republic; but the ruins of the *Basilica Ulpia*, which have been excavated in the Forum of Trajan, show us what the basilicas of the Empire were like. The basilicas are interesting as having been the first buildings of architectural importance used for Christian worship, and forming the model of early Christian churches.

Towards the termination of the republic, when Rome was convulsed with civil war, and the revolts of the slaves threatened to overturn the whole system of government, the republican simplicity of earlier buildings was changed for a princely magnificence of style. The theatre,

built by Marcus Scaurus, in 58 B.C., which was capable of holding 80,000 spectators, contained handsome marble columns and fine statues, and was richly decorated with such costly materials as gold, silver, and ivory. Three years later, Pompey erected the first stone theatre in Rome; it held 40,000 spectators. But Roman theatres are best known to us from remains found at Pompeii. Julius Cæsar enlarged and beautified the *Circus Maximus*, built by Tarquin the elder, of which but a few ruins remain. It was circular at one end and rectangular at the other.



41.—Section of the Pantheon, Rome, B.C. 27. Restored, 202 A.D.

These, and many other buildings, were, however, only steps in the advance towards that golden age of Rome, when Roman architects so entirely freed themselves from their old trammels as almost to have created a national style of architecture. The finest monument of this time is the *Pantheon* of Rome (*Eng.* 41), first built about B.C. 27, which is one of the grandest buildings of the ancient world. Whether it was erected as a Temple or as a Hall attached to the *Thermæ* of Agrippa is a moot point. It is even now in a sufficiently good state of preservation for us to be able to judge of what it was. Its plan and the section of its dome exhibit the circular form of which the people of

ancient Italy were so enamoured. Externally the effect is rather spoilt by the combination of the rectangular temple and the rotunda, but the interior is extremely beautiful, although it has been much spoilt by inappropriate alterations of a date later than the original building. The costly columns of yellow marble, with capitals and bases of white marble, and the marble slabs of the lower walls, however, still serve to give some idea of its pristine splendour.

We must also mention the *Theatre of Marcellus*, much of which still



42.—Ruins of the Coliseum, Rome.

remains in the present Orsini Palace; and the ruins of the handsome *Tomb of Augustus*,—the enclosure walls of which have alone been preserved—as monuments of this age and that immediately succeeding it. After the death of the Emperor Augustus—whose boast it was that he had converted a brick into a marble city—the zeal for building seems to have cooled, and not to have been again revived for a considerable time.

With the Flavii (A.D. 69) a second golden age of Roman architecture commenced. In the foremost rank is the Flavian amphitheatre,

known as the *Coliseum* (*Eng.* 42), which was begun by Vespasian and finished by his son Titus. It was the largest structure of its kind, and is fairly well preserved. It covers about five acres of ground, and could contain, it is estimated, about 87,000 persons. It is 620 feet long by 513 broad. The exterior is about 160 feet in height, and consists of three orders of columns—Doric, Ionic, and Corinthian—with a story of Corinthian pilasters above them all. There are arches between the columns, forming open galleries throughout the building. Four tiers



43.—The Arch of Constantine, Rome.

of seats inside correspond with the four outside stories. The building was covered in by a temporary roof or awning called a *velarium*, supported on poles which passed through the cornice. Besides the gladiatorial encounters, mimic sea-fights were held in the Coliseum, for which a most elaborate system of water supply for the arena has been discovered.

The *Triumphal Arch of Titus*, at Rome (A.D. 70), which is well preserved, is remarkable for beauty of detail, and for the fact that it commemorates the conquest of Jerusalem. The vast *Arch of Constantine*



44.—Trajan's Forum, with Trajan's Column, Rome.

(*Eng.* 43) owes much of its interest to its sculptures having been borrowed from a Trajan monument of earlier date. The *Tomb of Hadrian*, much of which still exists under the name of the Mole of Hadrian or the *Castle of St. Angelo*, surpasses all the sepulchral monuments of the time. Its basement was a square of about 340 feet, and 75 feet high, above which rose a round tower 235 feet in diameter and 140 feet in height, the whole being crowned by a dome, the central ornament of which was a quadriga. It was faced with Parian marble, and contained two sepulchral chambers, one above the other. The *Tomb of Caecilia Metella*, erected B.C. 60, is typical of these sepulchral monuments.

The *Basilica of Constantine*, begun by Maxentius, belongs to the latest period of ancient art. Fragments of the broken roof are strewn like masses of rock upon the ground, but three barrel vaults, which have remained standing, still rise from the ruins, together with the apse subsequently built on to the side-aisle; and, with the Coliseum, they overlook the desolate scene so suggestive of fallen greatness, and form a striking feature of the landscape for miles round.

Of the various *fora* (open spaces where markets and courts of justice were held) the largest and most celebrated was the *Forum Romanum*. It stretched from the foot of the Capitoline Hill to the temple of the Dioscuri, and was surrounded by temples and houses. The boundary on the east and north was the Via Sacra (Sacred Way); on the other sides were corridors and halls (for the bankers, money-changers, etc.), many of them of great beauty. The *Forum Trajanum*, erected by the architect **Apollodorus**, is remarkable for its great circumference, and for its simple dignity and beauty. In the centre was a colossal statue of the Emperor Trajan, about 20 feet in height, on a triumphal column 117 feet 7 inches high,* covered with sculpture from the pedestal to the capital, erected to commemorate his victory over the Dacians (*Eng.* 44).

Of all the monuments of departed greatness to be found in Rome, the remains of the *thermæ* (public baths) are the most remarkable for extent. They were not only fitted for bathing, but for gymnastic exercises, and as places of public resort, and were open to the public at the most nominal fee. The first were built in A.D. 10 by Agrippa. The

* A cast is in the South Kensington Museum.

Baths of Caracalla (A.D. 217) were gigantic halls (*Eng. 45*) in which



Restoration.

45.—The Baths of Caracalla.

there were marble seats for sixteen hundred bathers : splendid columns

and magnificent sculpture adorned this immense building: it was amid its ruins that the 'Farnese Bull' and the 'Farnese Hercules' were found in later years. The *Baths of Diocletian* (A.D. 303) were larger still, and had seats for two thousand four hundred bathers. The walls are still standing, and show the prodigious size of these grand public baths. The Grand Hall now forms the church of Santa Maria degli Angeli, restored by Michelangelo.



Restoration.

46.—Interior of a Roman House

In each of these establishments, the central building, which is the type of almost all the greatest public halls that have been erected since, was a group of vast halls of varied shapes and magnificent size.

The *Palaces*, built by the Roman Emperors, are known to us only by descriptions, for the ruins of the *Palace of the Cæsars* are but fragmentary, and the *Palace of Diocletian* at Spalatro in Dalmatia, on the eastern coast of the Adriatic, dates not earlier than the beginning of the fourth century A.D. "It certainly gives us a most exalted idea of

what the splendour of the imperial palace at Rome must have been when we find one emperor—certainly neither the richest nor the most



Restoration.

47.—Interior of a Pompeian Basilica.

powerful—building for his retirement a villa in the country of almost exactly the dimensions of the Escorial in Spain, and consequently surpassing in size, as it did in magnificence, most of the modern

palaces of Europe. . . . The great southern gallery, 515 feet in length by 24 in width, extended along the whole seaward face of the building.”—*Fergusson*. The private dwelling-houses of ancient Rome were of two kinds—the *insula* or block of buildings for the poorer classes, and the *domus*, or detached residence, for the more wealthy. They consisted of a vestibule, the atrium (roofed in at the sides, but open to the sky in the centre) flanked by sleeping apartments, the muniment rooms, the *peristylum* or reception room, surrounded by dining-rooms, saloons, libraries and picture-galleries (*Eng.* 46). Most of the rooms were on the ground floor, and lighted by the door: they were richly decorated with marbles and coloured designs.

The monuments of Pompeii and Herculaneum deserve a word of special notice, as in them we can trace the transition from Greek to Roman forms. In the triumphal arches, baths, city walls and gates, temples (*Eng.* 47) and palaces, we have a Rome in miniature. The private residences—the *House of Sallust*, for instance—show us, as far as the ruins of Pompeii may be taken as a guide to the buildings of Rome, that the Romans enjoyed all the appliances of comfort and luxury known to the ancients.

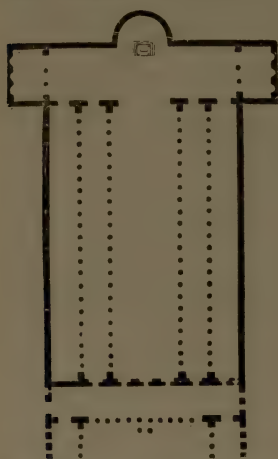
It is not only in Rome itself that we find relics of the architecture of the period. Wherever Rome held sway there she left evidences of her greatness in temples, amphitheatres, arches, and dwelling-houses, notably in other parts of Italy, in France, in Britain, in Spain, and in North Africa. As examples we may mention the *Amphitheatre at Verona*, the *Temple of Nîmes* (called the *Maison Carrée*), which probably dates from the time of Hadrian; the *Temple of Baalbec*, and the *Treasury of Pharaoh*, at Petra, in Syria; the *Porta Nigra* and the *Basilica* at Trèves; the great *Theatre* at Orange; and the *Pont du Gard* (aqueduct), near Nîmes.

Early Christian.

To find the first traces of Christian architecture we must turn to the *Catacombs*—the narrow, winding, gloomy network of passages, hollowed out of the soft and easily-worked rock in the vicinity of Rome, in which the early Christians met for worship and buried their dead. These Catacombs are also called *crypts*, or cemeteries, and consist of long, low galleries, much resembling mines. The graves are hollowed out of the sides of the galleries, and are so low and small as to look scarcely capable of holding a body. The entrance to the grave is built up with stones, on which are often inscribed the letters D. M. (Deo Maximo), or XP, the first two letters of the Greek name of Christ (Χριστός). For a saint, or a martyr, a larger tomb would be hollowed out, the walls of which were adorned with unpretending frescoes. Here and there the galleries expand into spacious and lofty vaulted chambers, containing several niches, the walls and ceilings being adorned with painting. These chambers were evidently intended for the service of the Church, and in some respects still resemble sacred Christian buildings. The Catacombs of the Via Appia, near Rome, are the most celebrated of any which have yet been discovered: but they are interesting rather for the examples of wall-painting which they display than as examples of architecture.

These crude and inartistic attempts at architecture date from the first century of our era. It was not until the time of Constantine (A.D. 312—337) that the persecuted and scattered Christians abandoned these gloomy refuges, and found themselves in a position to erect places of worship worthy of the creed they professed. Under Constantine the power of Paganism waned, and Christianity received recognition from the state. Heathen temples were little suited for Christian worship, and we find that they were seldom employed for that purpose; but it was impossible to create a new form of building for the emergency, and, as we have seen (see p. 53), the Roman basilicas of various kinds, which had been in use under the heathen empire, were found to be admirably adapted to the requirements of the Christian worship. The long quadrangular building, divided into three or five

aisles by rows of pillars, accommodated the congregation, and the semi-circular apse—generally elevated, and railed off from the rest of the building—was exactly the right place for the altar. The bishop naturally took the seat formerly occupied by the prætor or quæstor, and the priests or presbyters those of the assessors. This, then, was the origin of the early Christian basilicas. This semicircle was sometimes separated from the rest of the building by a transverse passage running across the entrance to the apse, thus converting the form of the building into that of a large cross. These passages, which run at right-angles to the church, directly opposite to each other, cut it through,



48.—Ground-plan of the old Basilica of San Pietro, Rome.

and were therefore called *transepts*. At the point where the arms or transepts intersect the body of the cross formed by the central aisle, the altar was placed, and above it rose a triumphal arch, often supported on two extremely massive pillars. The portion of the central aisle which runs westward from this central point to the chief entrance is called the *nave* (from *navis*, a ship); and the portion which runs eastward is the choir. The columns of the aisles were joined together by means of arches, or by a horizontal architrave, and the central aisle or nave was higher and wider than the side-aisles.

In many cases, numbers of windows with semicircular arches were let into the walls of the nave above the columns, through which a flood of light was admitted to the body of the church. In the low walls running round the side-aisles, windows were also sometimes introduced; but the *apsis* or choir was generally left unlighted, in a kind of mystic twilight produced by the reflection of the light in the rest of the building on the glimmering gold mosaics (*Eng.* 49) with which it was adorned. These decorations were most rich in design, crowded with sacred figures, and bright in colours. The floors were usually decorated with a form of mosaic known as *Opus Alexandrinum*. There was a separate

entrance to each aisle, and in large churches the nave had three entrances. An *atrium* or enclosed court-yard generally existed at the entrance to the basilica; it was usually surrounded by columns, and formed an essential feature of most early Christian churches. The earliest basilicas are also the most beautiful, as the costly materials of the ruins of fine antique buildings were employed in their construction,

San Clemente in Rome is one of them: the lofty nave, a part of which is occupied by the choir, is separated from the side-aisles by



49.—Justinian and his Suite. Mosaic. About A.D. 554. In San Vitale, Ravenna.

arcades; underneath it is a crypt. On either side of the choir is a pulpit termed an *ambo*. The church of *San Paolo fuori le Mura* at Rome (*Eng.* 50), destroyed by fire in 1823, was one of the finest and most interesting of the basilicas of that city. It was built by Theodosius and Honorius, about A.D. 386. Unfortunately it has been restored in modern style, and little remains of its original beauty.

The old basilica of *San Pietro*, replaced in the fifteenth century by the great temple bearing the same name, was erected in the reign of Constantine, and was a magnificent structure, with a noble *atrium* or

entrance-court, and a nave eighty feet across, but with a very small apsis or choir. The two small basilicas of Sant Agnese and San Lorenzo, at the gates of Rome, were erected in the end of the sixth and the beginning of the seventh centuries, and remain, comparatively speaking, little altered. They have their side-aisles in two stories.

The church of *Sant' Apollinare in Classe* (Eng. 51) at the old port of



50.—Interior of the Basilica of San Paolo, Rome. Built about A.D. 386.

Ravenna, about three miles from the city, is a fine basilica of the first class, erected between A.D. 538 and 549. The internal details are extremely beautiful, but the outside is painfully plain and unembellished, as is the case with almost all buildings erected by the early Christians. It is interesting as possessing a circular *Campanile*, or bell-tower, which feature of church architecture originated with the basilicas, as did also

the *Baptisteries*; these were detached buildings, examples of which exist in Rome, and Ravenna, and later examples at Florence and Pisa. Some few basilicas, such as *San Stefano Rotondo* at Rome and *San Vitale* at Ravenna, are circular in plan, recalling the circular temples of Rome: others are polygonal.

According to German chronicles, most of the buildings erected by the Germanic races at this period (sixth century) followed the plan of the Roman basilica.

The complete plan of a church and monastery intended to be erected



51.—Sant' Apollinare in Classe, at Ravenna, 549 A.D.

at St. Gall has been preserved. The name of the author is unknown, but he is supposed to have been an architect at the court of Louis the Pious (Ludwig der Fromme). However that may be, the plan evidently belongs to the early part of the ninth century, and was sent to Abbot Gospertus when he was rebuilding the monastery of St. Gall. It is interesting and valuable, as proving that many additions supposed to be the invention of later ages were known to architects as early as the ninth century. Two apses, a crypt, a sacristy, and a library are included in the principal group of buildings,

The *Church of the Nativity*, at Bethlehem, is one of the very few

early Christian basilicas remaining in the East. Its chief peculiarity consists in its having three apses, which add much to the beauty and dignity of the inside of the building.

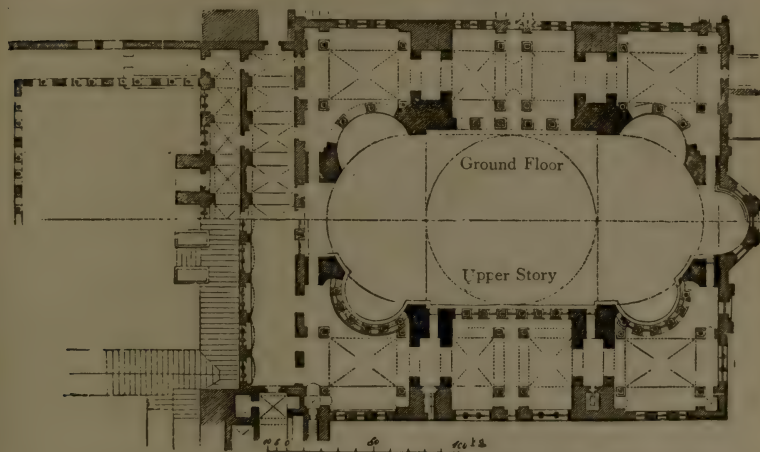
Of the various basilicas we have described above, some of the more modern have vaulted roofs, but the earlier have all flat ceilings over the central enclosure.

Byzantine.

THE Byzantine style of architecture was that adopted by the Slavonic races of Europe, as distinct from the Teutonic, and was generally employed in all those countries where the Greek form of Christianity was professed. Simultaneously with the transformation in the West of the Roman basilicas into places of Christian worship, a new style began to develop itself in the East, likewise founded on Roman models. Byzantium (Constantinople) was to Eastern Europe what Rome was to Western. It was in Byzantium that ancient art was saved from total oblivion, in the darkest period of the Middle Ages. There was preserved the remembrance of the ideal forms of antique beauty, together with the technical knowledge necessary for their embodiment anew. Byzantine architecture was not, like the Roman, a mere combination of antique styles without individuality or originality: by its artistic recognition of all that distinguished Christianity from paganism, and by its bold and original development of those principles of plan, construction and decoration which it adopted, it gained for itself a position as an original school of art.

The chief peculiarity, or rather the fundamental principle, of the construction of Byzantine churches is the employment of the cupola or dome covering in the central part of the church, and the substitution of an almost square plan for the long aisles of the Roman churches. Instead of the rows of columns of the basilicas, strong and lofty piers connected by arches supported the cupola. To the central space, covered by the cupola, were joined half-domes of less magnitude. Small columns were only used for supporting galleries and, so to speak, railing off the central portion of the building from the surrounding

parts. The apse, or choir, containing the altar, was an invariable feature of Byzantine churches; and, in common with the early basilicas, they displayed the *narthex*, divided off from the rest of the building, to which catechumens and penitents were admitted. Every portion of the building was richly decorated: the pillars were of marbles of various colours, which were also used to line the lower parts of the walls, and the domes and subsidiary domes and pendentives were covered with mosaics of great beauty. The bases and capitals of the columns, the cornices, the friezes, and the railings of



52.—Ground-plan of Saint Sophia, at Constantinople.

the galleries were all of marble, and ornamented with great profusion.

The church of *San Vitale* at Ravenna, octagonal in plan, built at the time of the supremacy of the Eastern Goths, is a fine specimen of Byzantine architecture. But the best example of any is the church of *Saint Sophia* (Holy Wisdom), which is now the great mosque of Constantinople (*Engs.* 52, 53). It was commenced by Justinian in 532, and completed in 537, but was much injured by an earthquake twenty years later. Its architects were **Anthemios** of Thralles, and **Isodoros** of Miletus. It is of no great beauty externally, but its internal arrangements are of a surpassing grandeur. The *narthex* consists of

two fine halls, one over the other, and the church itself is almost a square, being 229 ft. north and south by 243 ft. from east to west, surmounted in the centre by a vast dome, 107 ft. in diameter, and rising to a height of 182 ft. from the floor of the church. East and west of this are two semi-domes of the same diameter, which are cut into by three smaller half-domes, supported on two tiers of columns. On the lower range of these columns stands a gallery, running all



53.—Saint Sophia at Constantinople.

round the church except at the apse. North and south the galleries are surmounted by a wall instead of the semi-domes, and these walls are pierced with twelve small windows. The double narthex, galleries, and apse are lighted by two rows of windows, which extend all round the church. The central nave is lighted by one great western window and a number of smaller openings pierced in all the domes just above the springing.

Another church at Constantinople, in which later Byzantine archi-

itecture can be studied in its completeness, is that called *Theotocos* (Mother of God). It was probably erected about the end of the tenth or beginning of the eleventh century.

In other parts of the ancient Greek empire many examples of Byzantine architecture still exist. At Salonica there are the remains of many churches. In Athens there is a small cathedral decorated



54.—Saint Mark's, Venice. Begun A.D. 977.
(Showing a corner of the Doge's Palace.)

internally with mural paintings, and externally with sculpture; and at Misitra (the ancient Sparta) is the *Church of the Virgin*; and at Turmanin, in Syria, an ancient church is still preserved.

How widely Byzantine influence was felt in Western Europe is proved by the existence of such buildings as the magnificent *Cathedral of St. Mark* at Venice (Eng. 54), begun A.D. 977, which still, in spite of



54a. — Part of the "Pala D'Oro," the Golden Altar-piece of San Marco, Venice.

certain Gothic alterations, exists in much of its original grandeur of a purely Byzantine type. It has five equal-sized domes arranged in the form of a cross; and at the great front seven large porches, which are supported by hundreds of marble columns. Over the middle porch stand the four celebrated bronze horses which once adorned the arch of Trajan at Rome. The Emperor Constantine took them to Constantinople, whence they were brought to Venice by Doge Dandolo in 1204. The interior of the cathedral is covered with a profusion of glittering mosaics, which render it one of the most remarkable buildings in the world. Its beauty has been fully brought home to us by the eloquent writings of Mr. Ruskin.

The *Pala d'Oro*, or golden altar-piece, which is about ten feet long by six feet nine inches high, is made of coloured enamels inlaid in fine filagree work of gold, so that the effect is like that of a coloured-glass window. It was made at Constantinople about A.D. 978 (*Eng.* 54a).

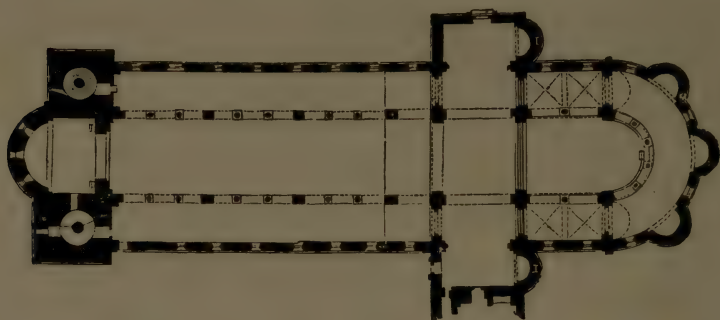
The *Cathedral of Aix-la-Chapelle*, supposed to have been built by Charlemagne between A.D. 796 and 804, also shows Byzantine influence; it is one of the oldest and finest of the circular buildings of Northern Europe.

In Russia, too, the impress of the Byzantine style is evident to this day. And in France, at Périgueux, in Auvergne, and elsewhere, examples of Byzantine architecture are still to be found.

Romanesque.

ALTHOUGH we have turned aside for a time to notice the Byzantine style, which developed itself in the East, the present chapter must be looked upon as a continuation of that on Early Christian Architecture.

The form assumed by Christian architecture in the Western Empire, after it freed itself from pagan influence, was that known as the Romanesque, or debased Roman. This was to be met with in almost, if not quite, every country of Europe, and may be considered as a



55.—Ground-plan of St. Godehard at Hildesheim.

transition style leading up to the great Gothic development of Christian architecture, which we shall shortly reach. In this respect Western art differed from Byzantine, which has perpetuated the same forms almost to our own day without passing into any new phase.

To render the basilica more suitable for Christian worship, when the early republican form of religion was replaced by the division of the priests and laity into totally distinct classes, the apse was first appropriated to the use of the clergy, and then the whole dais, or raised part in front of the apse, on which the altar stood, was separated for them by railings called *cancelli*,—hence the modern term chancel. A further change was the introduction of a choir or enclosed space, attached to the presbytery or apse, outside which the congregation assembled to hear the gospel and epistle read from a kind of

pulpit called an *ambo*. Another feature early introduced was the burying of the body of the saint to whom the building was dedicated in the basilica itself, in a crypt or vaulted sanctuary constructed to receive it beneath the choir.

To make room for the whole congregation, the nave and side-aisles were lengthened, and the *atrium* or court-yard in front of the principal entrance was converted into a simple porch (*Eng.* 55). The principal western entrance was generally flanked by two towers, which subsequently became an almost invariable feature of northern buildings. The flat roof was replaced by the vault—generally the groined vault, more rarely, as in France, by the tunnel-vault or a series of cupolas. The plainness of the walls, above the pillars of the nave, was relieved by the introduction of a cornice, above which were rows of windows usually of a smaller size than those of the early Christian basilicas. Windows of a similar description, but even smaller, were introduced in the walls running round the side-aisles and in the apses.



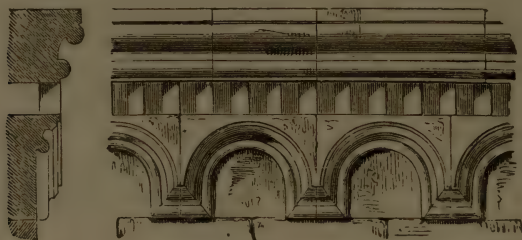
56.—Pasket Capital. From the Cathedral of Gurk.

The semicircular arch, usually without mouldings, was always employed. Circular or wheel windows were widely adopted, being introduced above the principal porch, as well as in the building itself. Piers and columns were used for a great variety of purposes, and were of very varied forms. The antique orders were replaced by columns with basket capitals (*Eng.* 56), or capitals representing flowers of different kinds. Later, every variety of form was introduced into capitals: flowers, leaves, human heads, and those of animals being treated with the greatest boldness and freedom.

The arcaded cornice to the walls of the nave (*Eng.* 57) was a characteristic feature of many Romanesque buildings; but perhaps the

profuse ornamentation of the west fronts is what principally marks the cathedrals of this early age. The chief entrance was the part most sumptuously decorated; but every portion of the front was often richly carved with devices of marvellous variety. Flowers and leaves alternate with scroll-work and tracery; human figures with grotesque animal forms—some of deep symbolic meaning, others the mere creations of the architect's fancy.

The period included between 1175 and 1220 is known as the Transition Period. In it Romanesque architecture reached its fullest development; many churches of great beauty were erected, retaining all the peculiarities of the true Romanesque style,—imbued, however, with a slight Gothic feeling, premonitory of the coming change. The



57.—Romanesque Arcaded Cornice. From a Church at Vienna.

restless spirit of the age, ever longing for and reaching after change, was reflected in its architecture, in the constant adoption of new forms and new combinations of familiar details. The transitional style was the result of the ever-increasing demand for finer and more costly places of worship. The Crusades unlocked to the people of the West the treasures of Eastern art; and Eastern forms were widely adopted by the Western nations, alike in architecture, sculpture and painting. Something of the grand severity and purity of form of earlier works was lost, never to be regained. Pointed and foiled arches replaced the circular Roman arch; the shafts of the columns were more richly clustered, the capitals more elegantly carved. But in nothing was the change so marked as in the doorways, which were more richly carved and more profusely adorned with sculptures than ever (*Eng.* 58). The

large circular wheel or rose window was also more generally introduced, especially in France, where the narrow lancet windows, so general in England, were never adopted. This circular window was a very great ornament as long as it retained its simple form, like that in the west front of the cathedral of Chartres.



58.—Doorway of the Church of St. Jak, Hungary. (Transition Period.)

Germany.—Saxony is especially rich in Romanesque basilicas of the earlier period, with flat ceilings, such as the *Schlosskirche* (Church of the Castle) at Quedlinburg. But we meet with them also in other provinces of Germany; such was the convent church at Paulinzelle, now a fine ruin in the Thuringian forest.

The *Cathedral of Hildesheim*, built at the beginning of the eleventh

century, is of a later date, when the style was more fully developed. It has bronze gates, 16 ft. high, adorned with very fine bas-reliefs. The



59.—Cathedral of Spires.

Convent Church at Limburg on the Haardt (1035) is one of the largest of the German basilicas. It is now in ruins, but it is easy to see what

it was before its decay. It has a square choir instead of the usual semicircular apse. The *Cathedral of Trèves* (Trier) may be considered a typical mediæval church. The original building was erected by the Empress Helena, and consisted of a circular baptistery and a rectangular basilica, but the former was taken down in the thirteenth century to make way for the present church of St. Mary. The basilica was strengthened and completed as a place of Christian worship by Archbishop Poppo in the beginning of the eleventh century. He converted the original Roman columns into piers,* by casing them in masonry, covered in the atrium, and added an apse at the western entrance. In the twelfth century Bishop Hillin took up Archbishop Poppo's unfinished task, and commenced rebuilding the choir, or eastern apse, which was completed by Bishop John at the beginning of the thirteenth century. These two apses—one built when the Romanesque style was in its infancy, the other when it had reached its culminating point—are admirable illustrations of its development.

Three great German buildings of this epoch, in which we see the flat roof superseded by the vault, are the *Cathedrals of Mainz, Worms and Spires*. The first was begun in the tenth, and finished in the eleventh century. Little of the original building remains except the eastern apse, with its two round towers. The second—that of Worms—was begun in 996, and finished in 1015, but part of it fell down in 1018, and as it is known to have been subsequently reconsecrated (1110), it is supposed that it was entirely rebuilt. The eastern end is all that remains of the building consecrated in 1110. Its chief peculiarity is that the apse is circular inside and square out. The third cathedral—that of Spires (*Eng.* 59)—is the largest and finest of the three great rivals. It is a solid, massive building, of a simple grandeur unknown to later times. It has a *narthex*, or porch—a feature seldom met with in Germany; the nave is 45 feet wide between the piers, and 105 feet high to the centre of the dome. The outside is remarkable for its simple beauty; it has no ornament but the small windows, and an arcade running under the roofs; but its massive square towers and rounded dome harmonise admirably together, and present an imposing

* The difference between a column and a pier is that the former is always round, and the latter may be of almost any shape.



60.—Double Church of Schwartz Rheindorf, on the Rhine, A.D. 1158.

appearance, rising as they do far above the groups of insignificant houses which form the town.

The two *Churches of Schwartz Rheindorf*, one over the other, on the Rhine—erected by an Archbishop of Cologne in 1158 (*Eng.* 60)—are excellent examples of the style of church building of this time.

The *Church of Limburg*, on the Lahn, belongs to the early part of the thirteenth century, and that at *Gelnhausen* is supposed to have been commenced somewhat later. They are fine specimens of the



Present State.

61.—Basilica of San Miniato. (Begun in 1013.)

transition style; as are also the cathedrals of *Naumberg* and *Bamberg*, the latter of which is very handsome. *St. Stephen's at Vienna*, with its beautiful spire, marking the transition from the square tower to the tapering pinnacle, is one of the largest of German churches of the pointed style.

In North Germany, where it was difficult to obtain stone, buildings similar to those mentioned above were constructed of brick. The Romanesque style was adopted in the early part of the twelfth century

—the flat roofs and columns of the basilicas being quickly superseded by piers and vaults.

Italy.—The Romanesque buildings of Italy of the eleventh and twelfth centuries differ greatly from those of Germany. In many of them we see a combination of the early Christian basilica with a simple system of vaulting. One of the best specimens is the basilica of *San Miniato*, near Florence, begun in 1013 (*Eng.* 61). It has three aisles, but no transepts, and is divided into three longitudinal portions by two large arches supported on clustered piers.* These arches may be looked upon as a crude effort at vaulting the central portion of the church, and the clustered piers show the working of the influence to which later on the Gothic system of arches was due. This church is now much modernised.

The *Cathedral of Pisa*, commenced fifty years after the church of San Miniato, is considered as typical of the Italian transitional Romanesque style. It has more Gothic peculiarities than the earlier building; the form of the cross is fully developed by the extension of the transepts on either side of the choir, but it has the flat wooden roof of an early basilica. The church of *San Michele at Lucca*, of the same style as the cathedral of Pisa, is remarkable for the profusion of columns and arches characteristic of the later Romanesque style.

Lombardic architecture early freed itself from Roman influence, and in the buildings of the eleventh century we can trace the growth of its peculiar style. The church of *Sant' Antonio at Piacenza* was built in the early part of the eleventh century; the plan is Romanesque, but even that differs considerably from the ordinary type, the transepts being at the west end, and the tower, which rises from the point where the nave and transepts meet, is supported on eight pillars and four piers. The whole building is roofed with intersecting vaults, and outside we see the buttresses which afterwards became so important a feature of Gothic architecture.

In the *Cathedral of Novara* a further development of the Lombardic style is noticeable. It too belongs to the early part of the eleventh

* A clustered pier is one in which several small columns are joined together, each with a base, shaft, and capital.

century, and retains the atrium, the baptistery and the basilica. One chief characteristic of this and other buildings of the age was the introduction of open arcades immediately under the eaves of the roofs, through which light and air were admitted. The church of *San Michele of Pavia* is one of the most perfect of Italian buildings of this age. In



62.—St. Saturnin at Toulouse.

it we see the style almost developed into the true Gothic--the only subsequent inventions being the pointed arch and window-tracery. The *Cathedral of Modena* is another example of this style. In the *Capella Palatina* in the palace at Palermo we have a specimen of the mixed Romanesque and Moorish styles, remarkable for richness of detail.

France.—It would be impossible even to name the numerous churches



63.—St. Etienne, Caen (Abbaye aux Hommes).

of France belonging to this period (eleventh and twelfth centuries). One of the most interesting is that of *Maguelone*, which has a re-

markable doorway, in which the Classical, Moorish and Gothic styles are combined. A typical example of French Romanesque architecture is the church of *St. Saturnin* (or *St. Sernin*), at Toulouse (*Eng.* 62). It has a nave and side-aisles, with an arcade above the latter. The choir, however, is of a form essentially French; instead of the simple semi-circular apse of the Roman basilica, which was universally adopted in Germany and Lombardy, the French invented a *chevet*, which is an apse



61.—Romanesque Arches.

round which is clustered a group of chapels in place of a simple aisle. Both at Canterbury and Westminster as well as at Norwich there are English examples of the *chevet*.

Normandy is rich in churches of this age. One of the finest is *St. Etienne* (Abbaye aux Hommes) at Caen (*Eng.* 63), erected by William the Conqueror, in 1066, to celebrate his conquest of England. It is now 364 feet long, the original apse having been converted into a *chevet*

a century later. The western entrance is flanked by two towers, which subsequently became a distinctive and almost invariable feature of French churches.

Spain.—Most of the very early and smaller churches of Spain were built with a semicircular apse, but the cathedrals and larger churches are usually arranged on the *chevet* plan; that is, having a series of apsidal chapels radiating from the chancel, according to the French method. All the larger ecclesiastical buildings possess transepts, usually of very short length, seldom projecting much beyond the walls of the side-aisles. At the intersection of the nave with the transepts there is almost invariably a rising of the roof either dome or tower-shaped and well-marked externally. This was known to the Spanish architects as the *cimborio*.

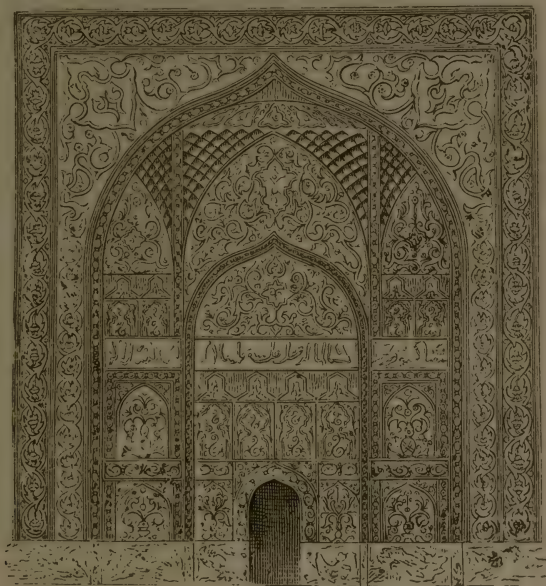
The nave is sometimes furnished with side chapels, and always with side-aisles. So far the characteristics of the Spanish ecclesiastical architecture vary but little from those of most other European nations, but the choir occupies a position west instead of east of the chancel transepts, and is entered by doors immediately opposite the transept entrances, while the space eastward of these is so small as to provide room for the high altar only. The clergy and choristers are seated lower down; even westward of the *cimborio*. This is a great defect, for as in most Gothic cathedrals the stalls of the chief dignitaries are heavily canopied, and form as it were a grand enclosure, the consequence is that from the principal door, which is as usual at the west end, all view of the high altar is in the case of most Spanish churches completely shut out.

Great Britain.—The English buildings belonging to this age will be noticed in the chapter on English architecture.

Mohammedan.

To avoid confusion of dates, we will here insert a brief notice of Moorish or Saracenic architecture, otherwise called Mohammedan, before continuing our review of the Christian styles which subsequently developed themselves.

Almost every new style of architecture is the result of the requirements of a new religion, and the Mohammedan mosques are a striking



65.—Arabian Gateway at Iconium.

instance of this fact. The followers of the Prophet found Christian places of worship well suited to their own rites, and the earliest mosques were built by Christian architects from Constantinople, and much resembled Byzantine buildings. Gradually, however, the new style of decoration known as *Arabesque* was introduced, in which all representation of animals was eschewed, but a profuse and brilliant

decorative effect was obtained, vegetable forms, geometrical figures and letters being interwoven into an endless diversity of patterns (*Eng.* 65). To Moorish architects some have attributed the pointed arch itself, as well as the various forms of foiled arches which have been so widely adopted in Christian buildings. They also originated the horse-shoe arch, which remains the most distinctive and original feature of Mohammedan architecture, and has very rarely been imitated.

The internal arrangements of a mosque are not unlike those of a Christian church. The mosque almost invariably consists of porticoes surrounding an open square, in the centre of which is a tank or fountain for ablutions; sometimes, however, the central portion is circular, as in Byzantine buildings. In the south-east of the mosque is a pulpit, and in the direction in which Mecca lies is a sacred niche towards which the faithful are directed to look when in prayer. Opposite the pulpit there is generally a desk for the Koran, on a platform surrounded by a parapet. The simplicity of the original mosques was gradually replaced by an infinite variety of arcaded courts, gateways, domes, and minarets, and frequently by the addition of a tomb sacred to some person of renown, the dome being in most cases the leading feature, although occasionally the wooden ceiling of the early Christian basilicas was adopted in its place. The Moors, however, introduced a ceiling, known as the *stalactite*, which is almost as distinctive a feature of their architecture as the horse-shoe arch. The minarets alluded to are tall turrets divided into several storeys, each marked by a balcony, from which the *Muëddin* (Muezzin) calls the faithful to prayer, and nothing can exceed the elegance of design displayed by many of them.

The outsides of many mosques are entirely without ornamentation, and this peculiarity renders the richness of the internal decoration the more striking. The flat surfaces of the walls are everywhere covered as with a carpet with many-coloured patterns, of the utmost richness both of design and colour, recalling the textile fabrics of the East.

In the early monuments of Saracenic architecture which have been preserved in Arabia, Palestine, and Syria we see the crude beginnings of a style struggling into life. Such are the *Kaabah at Mecca*, the famous *Mosque of Omar* and the *Mosque of El Aksah*, both at Jerusalem, and that of *Caliph Walid* at Damascus.

It was in Egypt that Arabian art first acquired a distinctive character and a settled style. Side by side with the mighty monuments of the ancient Egyptians rise many handsome mosques. Such are the *Nilometer*, on an island near Cairo, and the *Mosque of Amrou*, at Old Cairo, founded soon after A.D. 643.

But it was in Spain that Saracenic art attained its greatest beauty.



66.—Moorish Pavilion near Granada.

The Moors obtained a footing in that country in A.D. 711, and their subsequent intercourse with the knights of Western Christendom exercised a great influence on all their arts, especially on their architecture,—although it always retained the exuberance of colouring and richness of decoration characteristic of their buildings in every country.

The celebrated *Mosque of Cordova*, commenced by Caliph Abd el Rahman in 786, and completed by his son, was the first and most

important building erected by the Moors after their conquest of Spain. It was enlarged and ornamented by successive rulers, and is therefore



67.—A Doorway in the Alhambra. (Begun A.D. 1248.)

interesting as containing specimens of the different styles adopted in Spain from the first arrival of the Moors until Moorish architecture reached its fullest development in the Alhambra.

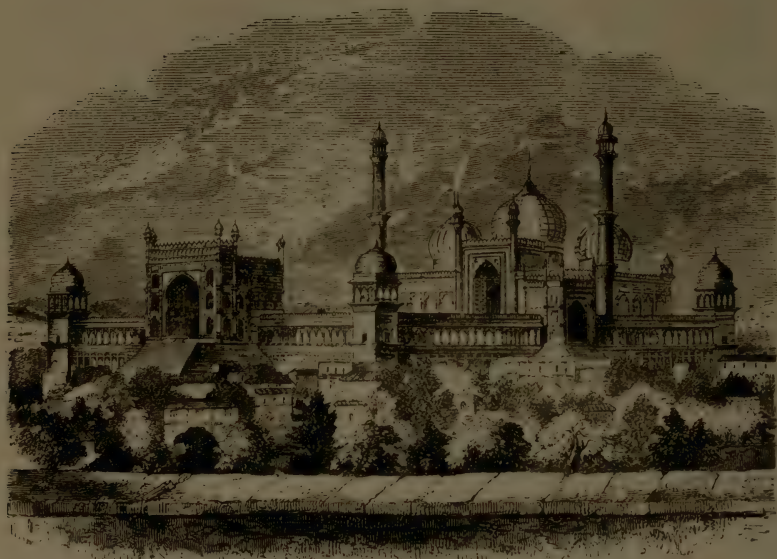
After he was driven from Seville (1248), Mahammed ben Alhamar commenced building the citadel of the *Alhambra* upon a rocky height overlooking the city of Granada. The work seems to have been faithfully carried on by his immediate successors, but all the principal portions of the building as it now stands date from the period intervening between the accession of Abou Walid in 1309 and the death of Yousof in 1354, after which time no important additions appear to have been made. The portions of the original Alhambra which are still standing are ranged round two long courts—one called the "Court of the Fishpond," the other the "Court of the Lions." They consist of porticoes, pillared halls (*Eng.* 67), arcaded chambers, exquisitely paved with mosaics, etc.

They may be studied in miniature in the "Alhambra Court" at the Crystal Palace, where they form one of the most beautiful series of decorations of the place. They were elaborately carried out in faithful imitation of the original designs by Owen Jones. No building of any importance was erected by the Moors after the Alhambra, before their final expulsion from Spain in 1492.

At the very time when the power of the kings of Granada was rapidly declining, a new province was being added to those already occupied by the followers of the Prophet, by the conquest of Constantinople by the Turks (1453). The new rulers of the Eastern Empire effected a great change in the architecture of the subjugated country, and introduced a style of mosque which differed not only from the sacred buildings of the East, of the time of which we are treating, but also from anything previously produced by the Mohammedans. They took Santa Sophia for their model, and all their buildings are reproductions more or less perfect of that great work of Justinian. The *Mosque of Soliman II.*, at Adrianople, is an exact copy of Santa Sophia in plan and form, but differs from it in detail. It was completed in 1556. The finest mosque built by the Turks at Constantinople is that of *Soliman the Magnificent* (1530—1555).

Little now remains of the buildings erected by the Mohammedans in Persia, but in India many mosques still testify to the power of

Mahommed. With slight exceptions, these mosques are closely based on Santa Sophia at Constantinople. Some of the most beautiful are the



68.—The Jumma Musjid, at Delhi.* (Built by Shah Jehan in the sixteenth century.)

Jumma Musjid, or *Great Mosque* at Delhi (*Eng.* 68), and the *Taj Mehal*, at Agra, both erected by Shah Jehan in the sixteenth century.

* Reduced from a sketch by Mr. Fergusson.

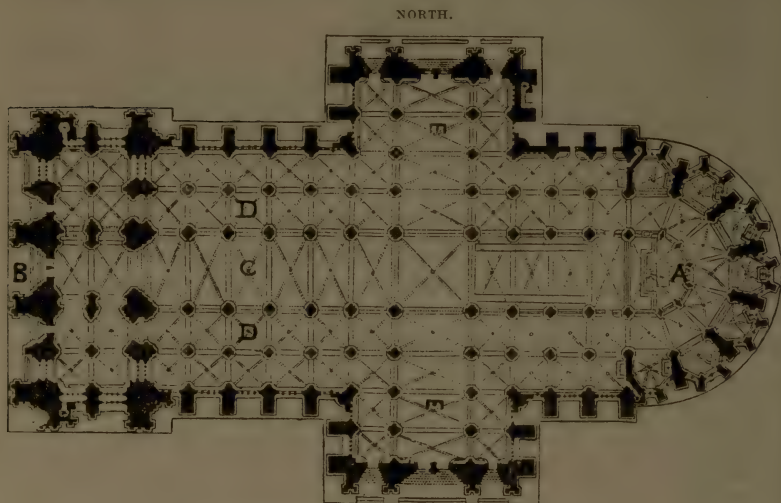
Gothic.

GOTHIC architecture is often termed Pointed architecture—from the almost invariable occurrence of the pointed arch in its buildings—and sometimes, but less accurately, Christian architecture. Gothic was the style adopted in Europe from the middle of the twelfth century to the classical revival of the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries. The round-arched Gothic is a term applied by many writers to the transitional style between Romanesque and Pointed.

The word Gothic was first used in derision by the artists of the Renaissance, to characterise this art as quaint and antiquated. But this, the original meaning of the word, is now quite lost, and the term has come to be generally accepted in the way we have described.

The chief peculiarities of a Gothic building are the disuse of horizontal cornices and of such gables as have a very moderate slope; and the introduction of vertical or very sharply-pointed features, such as gables, spires, buttresses, high-pitched roofs (often open and made ornamental), pointed arches, and pointed instead of waggon-headed vaults; the substitution of mouldings cut into the stone for projecting mouldings; and the use of window tracery. In late work we meet with piers formed of clustered pillars in the nave arcades, and with flying buttresses. It is, of course, not to be expected that all these peculiarities will occur in every building, or that they are all equally to be met with in every development of the style; but they are all characteristic of it. They were all the result of structural necessities, and have a meaning and purpose of their own. We have already described the Roman basilicas and the early Christian churches built on their models; and if the ground-plan of a cathedral (*Eng.* 69) be compared with that of a basilica-church, already given, they will be found very similar. Cathedrals were always built east and west, the high altar (A) being at the one end, and the main entrance (B) at the other. In plan they are almost invariably cruciform. The stem of the cross is called the nave (C), and is flanked by aisles (D). The arms, called transepts, usually the same width and height as the nave (E), have sometimes but one aisle, sometimes two, and occasionally more. The east

end—the head of the cross—is called the choir. The presbytery, or the chancel, is the most important part of a cathedral; its floor is raised higher than that of the nave, and it contains the stalls for the clergy and choir and the bishop's throne. Its end is sometimes rectangular, and sometimes in an apsidal (*i.e.* semicircular or polygonal) form. Beyond the chancel is often the Lady Chapel. Other chapels frequently open out of the aisle of the apse or from the eastern walls of the transept, and occasionally, from the nave. Beneath many cathedrals



69.—Ground-plan of Cologne Cathedral.

there is a crypt. The main door is almost always at the west end: there is generally another entrance on the north side of the nave.

The principal tower is usually erected at the crossing of the nave and transept, often called the intersection. The west front is sometimes flanked by two towers, and sometimes by one only; and sometimes there is one, and occasionally there are two, at the end of each transept. But all these towers are rarely to be found in one building. The spires surmounting the towers became more tapering as the style advanced. Attached to the cathedral was frequently a group of monastic

buildings, and usually an ambulatory for the monks or priests, called the cloisters.

We have now to explain the origin of the distinctive features of Gothic buildings, which are all developed out of existing styles.



70.—Interior of Beauvais Cathedral.

Walls and Buttresses.—The walls of Gothic buildings are generally of stone. The external buttresses are props or piers added outside the building, opposite to the point of pressure of the groins, to strengthen

the walls; and sometimes a further support is added in the shape of an arch thrown across between the wall and the upper part of the buttress, so as to help support the nave roof. This is called a flying buttress (see *Eng.* 103).

Vaults and Roofs.—The early semicircular or barrel vaults were found to require extremely massive walls to resist their thrust; and the first modification was the introduction of tranverse arches, thrown across here and there beneath the barrel vaults, to concentrate the chief thrust on certain points, opposite to which buttresses were placed. In the



71.—Two-light lancet.



72.—Tracery of later date.

Gothic Windows.

side-aisles, the spaces to be covered being small, the Roman intersecting vaults were used; but as barrel vaults were necessarily dark and gloomy, it became desirable to introduce lofty windows to light the vaulting, especially of the nave. This could only be provided for by the introduction of cross vaults, piercing the principal one. It was in struggling with the difficulties which attended the use of such cross-vaults on a large scale that the pointed arch was first introduced. Pointed arches are capable of being applied to vaulting bays of any size or shape, as they can be made of equal height whatever their span. The groins (*i. e.* intersecting lines of the vaults) were strengthened with

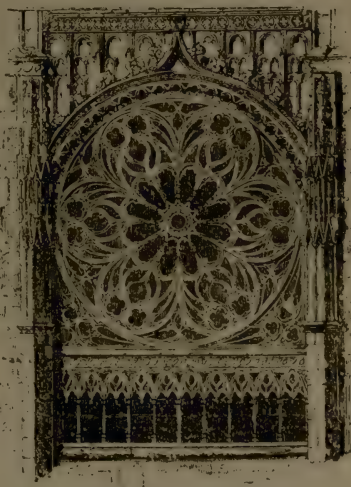
ribs, and these ribs and their mouldings became more and more numerous, as the Gothic style developed itself, until the whole vault was covered with them, finally producing in England the beautiful fan-tracery (see *Eng.* 111) with which we are familiar in King's College Chapel, Cambridge, Henry the Seventh's Chapel, Westminster, etc. ; and in France and Germany many other forms of elaboration.

The general vertical tendency of Gothic work—the steep roofs, the buttresses, vertical *breaks* (*i. e.* projections of any part within or beyond the general face of the work), etc.—are largely traceable to the desire to obtain effects of shadow from a low sun. The horizontal cornices of classic architecture lose most of their natural effect in countries where the sun for much of the year is low in the heavens, and light is diffused and comparatively faint. In the Gothic buildings of the south of Europe (Spain and Italy) this vertical tendency was less completely developed.

Gables are particularly characteristic of Gothic architecture, and are usually much decorated.

The greatest attention was always paid to that of the nave, forming the west front.

Windows.—Window tracery—a peculiarity of Gothic architecture which has no parallel in any other western style—was developed gradually from a desire to group several windows together under one arch ; and a complete series of forms can readily be made out, beginning with two lancet lights* (*Eng.* 71) and the enclosing arch, leading up to the beautiful tracery of which our engraving No. 72 is an example, and to such elaborate compositions as the great windows in



73.—Circular or Rose Window.

* Long narrow windows, with the head shaped like the point of a lancet.

the *flamboyant* buildings of France. The circular Rose windows (*Eng.* 73 and 77) often seen in their great western fronts and in the transepts of the large cathedrals surpass anything of the kind in England.

Piers.—In Gothic architecture, columns and piers were externally little used ; but internally they were of the greatest importance. If used for ornament only, the shaft was usually slender, but if for massive support, it was stronger. The carvings on the capitals were often very rich, as may be seen in the examples given (*Eng.* 74, 76). The clustered piers (*Eng.* 75) were a device for carrying the leading ribs of a groined roof, or the leading lines of a moulded arch, down to the ground. They are piers subdivided into different shafts, each with a cap (*i. e.* capital)



74, 75, 76.—Three Gothic Capitals.

of its own, bearing a separate portion of the vaulting or arcading. They were of less value structurally than optically.

Mouldings and Tracery.—Gothic buildings are developed in a series as regular as Gothic tracery—commencing with the bold and simple structures of the transitional Romanesque, and going up to the utmost complexity. It would carry us beyond the limits of a hand-book to enter upon an analysis of mouldings and tracery ; but those who wish to study Gothic architecture scientifically must make themselves thoroughly acquainted with both ere they can be said to have mastered the subject. The character of the decorative sculpture is also thoroughly typical of the style, and varied with every changing phase which it went through : it should consequently receive the student's earnest attention.

Clerestory and Triforium.—In Gothic, as in Romanesque buildings, the vaults of the nave were carried high enough above the side-aisles



77.—Rheims Cathedral, West Front.

to admit windows under the roof to light the nave ; and these windows in Gothic churches form what is called the clerestory (*i. e.* clear storey). The gallery, or open arcade, which occurs in large churches below the

clerestory windows and above the great arches that separate the nave, or central avenue, from the aisles, or side avenues, is called the triforium (see *Eng.* 108).

Nothing can exceed the beauty of the general view of a Gothic cathedral, with its endless variety of intersecting lines of arches, meeting overhead, its grouped shafts and delicate ribs, its long perspective of aisles, and its rows of stained-glass windows, from which is poured a flood of light, tinting the stone-work with every variety of hue.

The outside of a Gothic cathedral is as remarkable as the interior for boldness of design and easy grace of ornament. The projecting buttresses, often crowned by acutely pointed pinnacles, the slender spires tapering heavenwards, produce an indescribable effect of lightness and complexity. They are, so to speak, the staccato notes of that "frozen music" to which Schlegel has likened architecture.



78.—Miserere Seat from Wells Cathedral.

Sculptures.—In mediæval times symbolism entered largely into all the arts; and Gothic cathedrals owe much of their strange unearthly beauty to the weird, fantastic sculptures with which every part—even the crypt, but especially the west fronts, the portals, and the *sacrarium*, or sanctuary containing the high altar—was decorated. The full development of this love of mystic ornament led to the church becoming, so to speak, a universe in miniature. Everywhere we see hovering angels or mystic emblems of Christian virtues; trailing vines and lions, symbols of faith; roses and pelicans, of Divine love and mercy; ivy and dogs, of truth; lambs, of submission, etc., whilst the walls and altars glow with sacred pictures, and the holy shrines, containing the relics of the saints, sparkle with jewels. And the harmonious and mellow stained-glass placed in the windows lends a glorious tone to the sun's rays which greatly enhance the beauty of the interior.

The Gothic style may be said to have passed through three periods: the earlier severe style, of the thirteenth century; the middle or perfected Gothic, in the fourteenth century; and the decadence, in the fifteenth century; these dates being, however, only approximate, as the rate of progress varied in different countries. The round-arched, or transitional Gothic style, originated in Italy and the south of France, where it lingered long, and developed itself naturally from the Romanesque, introduced by the Lombards and other Italians.

France.—The pointed Gothic, with which we have principally to deal, was worked out first in Northern France; and the earliest example of its full development was the *Cathedral of St. Denis*, near Paris, founded in 1140. The *Cathedral of Notre Dame*, in Paris, is a later building; that of *Chartres* is somewhat later still, and marks a step in advance; that of *Rheims* (see *Eng.* 77), completed in 1241, greatly surpasses either of its predecessors; and that of *Amiens*, completed in 1272 (the model in rivalry with which Cologne cathedral was built), is equal to that of Rheims, if it does not excel it. The *Cathedral of Beauvais* (see *Eng.* 70) much resembles that of Amiens, but is incomplete. It was commenced five years later, and consecrated in 1272. In the second period of French Gothic, many additions were made to the cathedrals and other buildings commenced in the first, as an example of which the tower and spire of *St. Pierre*, at Caen, may be noticed. The *Church of St. Maclou*, at Rouen (1432—1500), is a specimen of the third style, called *flamboyant*;* but to enumerate and describe all the Gothic cathedrals and great churches of France from the thirteenth to the sixteenth centuries would alone require a volume.

In the domestic and military department of architecture of the first period, mention may be made of the *Fortress of Mont St. Michel* and the *Château of Coucy*, and in the *flamboyant* style, the *Château of Blois*, and the *Hôtel de Ville* at Caen.

Netherlands.—In the Netherlands, which is particularly rich in examples of this style of architecture, the chief Gothic buildings are the great halls of the towns. These buildings, usually a long rectangle in

* From the flame-like shapes of the window tracery.



79.—Cloth-hall at Ypres. Thirteenth Century.

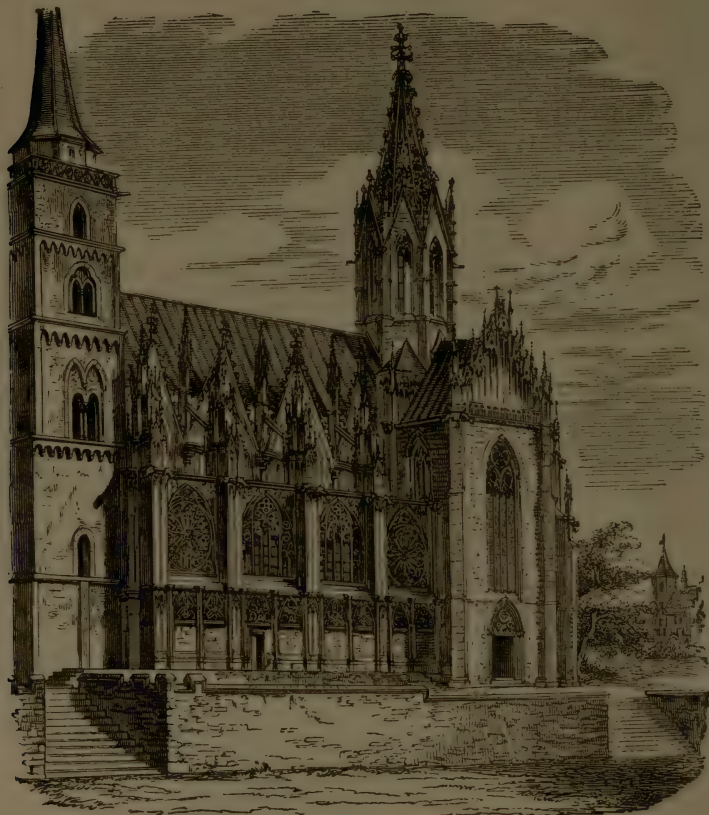
form, occupying one side of the chief square in the town, are several stories in height, and the fronts are covered with small windows: dormer windows too are frequently studded over the high-pitched roof, above which rises the tower, always an important feature. The *Cloth-hall of Ypres* (thirteenth century) (*Eng.* 79) is one of the earliest and handsomest; the *Town-hall of Bruges* (commenced 1377) is a small and elegant building; that of *Brussels* (1401—1435) is famous for its open-work spire; that of *Louvain* (1448—1463) is elaborately decorated; that of *Ghent* (1481) marks the commencement of the decadence, when beauty of design was replaced by extravagance of ornament; and the *Exchange of Antwerp* (1515), in spite of the fineness of some of the internal details, was a specimen of the debased Gothic, when the true characteristics of the style were forgotten. Mention must also be made of the *Cathedrals of Antwerp, Brussels, Mechlin and Ghent*.

Germany.—The Gothic architecture of Germany, like that of France, can be divided into three periods:—The first, or round-arched Gothic, may be seen in the *Church of the Holy Apostles at Cologne*, and the *Churches of Arnstein and Andernach*. It was not until 1220 that the pointed arch was adopted, and even then it had to struggle long with the semicircular before it finally triumphed.

The following cathedrals of Germany are of the pointed Gothic style, and are monuments of the time when the German nation was united in "one faith, one hope, one baptism":—The *Cathedral of Magdeburg*, 1208—1363; the *Minster of Freiburg*, thirteenth century; the *Church of St. Elizabeth at Marburg*, 1235—1283; the *Liebfrauen-Kirche* at Trèves, 1227—1244. The *Cathedral of Strasburg*, the eastern part of which belongs to a Basilica of the eleventh century, is one of the most interesting, the present nave having been commenced in the early part of the thirteenth century. The west front of this great cathedral, which is second in importance to that of Cologne alone, was begun by the celebrated Erwin of Steinbach, and proceeded with by his sons on his death (1318).

The *Cathedral of Cologne*, the finest of all German buildings in the pointed Gothic style, was, until lately, supposed to be the building begun by Conrad de Hochsteden in 1248: but it is now ascertained

that he only rebuilt the old cathedral of the ninth century. Nothing is known of the architect of the present edifice, which was commenced about 1275, and consecrated in 1322. The nave and spires have, after



80.—Church of St. Catherine at Oppenheim.

many years of work, now been finished according to the original design, and this magnificent building is an almost single example of a cathedral begun and finished without any radical alterations in its original plan (see *Eng.* 69).

St. Stephen's of Vienna belongs to the fourteenth century, as does also the *Maria Kirche of Lubeck*. The *Church of St. Catherine at Oppenheim* (*Eng.* 80) belongs to the third period, corresponding to the *Flamboyant* style of the French. It is marked by intricacy of the moulding, which loses much of its original grace.

Many fine civic buildings in the pointed Gothic style were also erected in different parts of Germany: such are the *Rathhaus* (Town-hall) of *Lubeck* (*Eng.* 81), and those of *Brunswick* and *Munster*; the *Junker's Hof* (Merchants' Court) at *Dantzic*, etc. In Eastern Prussia and elsewhere, where stone was scarce, a style of brick building came into use about this time.

The buildings of this time in Switzerland, and in Norway, Sweden and Denmark partake much of the nature of German Gothic. In Norway and Sweden they were almost always constructed of wood (*Eng.* 82).

Italy.—In Italy the characteristics of Gothic architecture were, as has already been said, largely influenced by the climate. The use of marble as the chief building material, and a strong infusion of what may be called classical taste, also contributed to mould the peculiarities of Italian



81.—Rathhaus at Lubeck.



82.—Church at Hitterdal, Norway.



83.—Duomo of Florence, with Giotto's Campanile.

Gothic. Here the horizontal cornice is often retained, low-pitched roofs are common, spires are comparatively rarely met with; the elaborate groined vaulting of Northern Europe, with its attendant external buttresses, are almost unknown, and window tracery is of a very inferior character. The double church of *St. Francis at Assisi* (1238—1253), famous for its beautiful fresco paintings rather than for its architectural design; the *Duomo of Florence* (*Eng.* 83), one of the largest churches of the Middle Ages, commenced 1294 or 1298, and completed early in the fourteenth century, remarkable alike for the grandeur of its plan (larger and better conceived than that of the great cathedral of Cologne), and for the inappropriateness of its details; *Giotto's* beautiful *Campanile* adjoins it; the *Cathedral of Milan* (1385—1418), one of the largest of the mediæval cathedrals, built of white marble and sumptuously decorated, spoilt by an attempt to combine Renaissance with Gothic features; and the *Cathedrals of Siena* (*Eng.* 84) and *Orvieto* (the former commenced 1243, the latter 1290),—are among the best known specimens of Italian pointed Gothic, which is, however, to be met with in many other fine examples scattered throughout the country, at Treviso, Cremona, Como, Bergamo, Bologna; but in Rome it never became acclimatized. The civic buildings of Venice are many of them fine specimens of the same style; of these, one of the richest is the palace called the *Cà d'Oro* (*Eng.* 85); but the noblest and most renowned, as well as largest, is the well-known *Doge's Palace*. At Cremona is the *Palace of the Jurisconsults*; and at Como, the *Broletto*, with its party-coloured marbles.

Spain.—There are but little trustworthy data for any exact history of Spanish architecture in the middle ages. The influences which combined to form the Spaniards themselves are also traceable in the varied character of their architecture. The Moorish conquest in the eighth century introduced an altogether new style into the country. In the south the predominance of their influence is still visible in the rich and florid character of the prevalent architectural decoration, blended with the severer outlines of the Gothic, and known as *Moresco*; but in the more northern towns, such as Cordova and Granada, the Gothic manner retained, even during the Moorish occupation, undisputed

hold upon the taste of the people. The present grand *Cathedrals* of



84.—Cathedral of Siena. (Façade by Giovanni Pisano.)

Seville, Toledo, and Granada are all built not only upon the exact sites

of more ancient Moorish mosques, but, in the case of the first-named, almost upon the very foundation lines: in the last only, however, are there any remaining traces of Arabic work not wholly obliterated by the superseding Christian structure.

There were three periods of Gothic architecture in Spain. To the



85.—The Cà d'Oro, Venice.

earliest belong the *Cathedrals of St. Iago di Compostella*,* *Zamora*, *Tarragona* and *Salamanca*. In the second period the French cathedrals were taken as models; and the *Cathedrals of Burgos* (*Eng.* 86) and *Toledo* were erected. To the third period belongs the famous *Cathedral of Seville*, of which we have before spoken, the largest Gothic cathedral in Europe. In later times the architecture of Spain became very florid in character.

* A cast of the grand *Puerta della Gloria*, built by Master Matteo about A.D. 1180, is in the South Kensington Museum.



86.—Burgos Cathedral. (Commenced 1221.)

Portugal.—The architecture of this country does not call for more than a passing notice. The church at *Batalha* erected by King John in 1385, one of the most important, is very freely covered with florid decoration, especially the tomb-house of Emanuel the Fortunate.

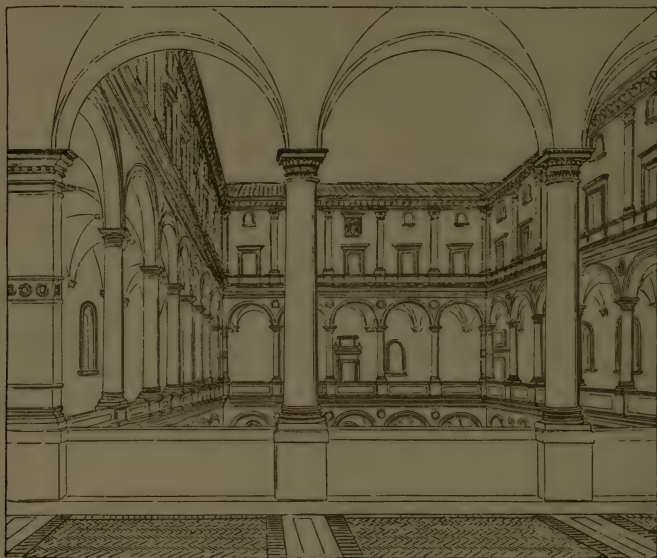
Great Britain.—We reserve our notice of the English pointed Gothic buildings for the chapter on English architecture, in which will be found a continuous description of the development of the style in this country.

We must not quit the architecture of the Middle Ages without calling attention to the institution of freemasonry, which in the middle of the twelfth and the beginning of the thirteenth centuries exercised a considerable influence upon art. The freemasons were a body of men skilled in masonry of every kind, and competent to carry out any work they undertook in the best scientific manner. At the time of their organisation writing was unknown to the majority of the laity, and a system of secret signs was invented, by which masons could recognise each other. The houses of meeting were called *lodges*: the principal were at Strasburg, Vienna, and Zurich. The vast cathedrals of Germany are believed to owe much of their beauty to the harmonious co-operation of the freemasons of the different states.

RENAISSANCE IN ITALY.

First Period: Early Renaissance, 1420—1500.

THE *Renaissance* (*i. e.* revival) is the name given to that style which succeeded the Gothic. It took its rise in Italy, and was in fact a revival of ancient Roman architecture. Gothic, although introduced into Italy, and adopted, as we have seen above, to a certain extent,



87.—Court of the Cancellaria Palace at Rome.

never really flourished there, nor supplanted entirely the classical style; and when Petrarch revived the study of classic literature, that revival was the signal for a return to the ancient models in all the arts; first in Italy, and later on in the rest of Europe.

The fifteenth century was the transition time, when an attempt was made to combine existing styles with those of ancient Greece and Rome. In churches and cathedrals belonging to this period, the

groined ceiling of the Gothic styles alternate with the intersecting vault, and the civic buildings are a transition from the feudal fortresses of the Middle Ages to the palaces of a later date. We can trace in them a change somewhat similar to that which came over the lives of the old feudal barons — warlike simplicity giving place to princely elegance and luxury. The palaces were still distinguished for their ornamented fronts, as in the previous centuries, but pilasters and arcades were largely introduced. A principal and distinctive feature of Italian public buildings and palaces of this time is the *cortile* (*i. e.* court-yard), surrounded by open arcades, over which the upper apartments were carried in the manner seen in our illustration (see *Eng.* 87). Although it is impossible to deny that from a strictly architectural point of view there is

HHA



88.—Part of the Ospedale Maggiore, Milan. With terra-cotta decoration. By Antonio Filarete, A.D. 1457.

much in the buildings of this era that is open to the criticism of those who insist on architectural correctness, there is nevertheless a grace and a delicacy in the ornamentation, and a freshness and simplicity in the details, which render them superior to the buildings which were at the same time being carried out in the later Gothic styles. The Italians, especially in Lombardy, were very successful in moulding bricks for ornamental purposes, and employed them largely in their civic buildings and sometimes also in their churches: they executed the details of the cornices and the moulded arcades and window-openings, either by moulding the bricks, or by the use of bricks of different designs arranged in patterns. The *Ospedale Maggiore of Milan* is a well-known example of Italian ornamental brick and terra-cotta work (*Eng.* 88).

Italian Renaissance architecture may be divided into three schools—the Florentine, Roman, and Venetian.

Florence may be said to have been the cradle of the Renaissance; and it is to her great master, **Brunelleschi**, that she owes her pre-eminence in the revival of classic architecture. He completed the dome of the *Cathedral*, and built *Santo Spirito* and the *Pitti Palace*. In the last-named work he first managed to give artistic importance to a “rusticated” structure. The *Strozzi* (built by **Cronaca**, 1498), *Gondi*, *Riccardi*, and *Rucellai Palaces* may be cited as other fine Florentine buildings of the early Renaissance age.

Rome.—In Roman buildings of the same period we find a closer imitation of classic models, and a freer use of pilasters and arcades than in the Florentine palaces. Sometimes two or more storeys are included in one order of columns with their entablature surmounted by an *attic* (*i. e.* low storey). The two so-called Venetian palaces in Rome—the large palace with the Church of St. Mark adjoining it built by Giuliano de **Majano** about 1468, and the smaller by Baccio **Pintelli** in 1475—are good specimens of Roman Renaissance domestic architecture: the large unfinished courtyard of the former is the first example of a building constructed on the model of the Colosseum, with its tiers of columns and series of arches.

During the whole of the fourteenth and parts of the fifteenth

centuries Rome was so much disturbed by intestine contests, that the population of the city was reduced to less than 20,000 inhabitants. This will explain why "Rome possesses no buildings of this period that can compare with the stern grandeur of the Florentine palaces, or the playful luxuriousness of those that adorn the canals of Venice" (*Fergusson*).



89.—Palazzo Vendramin Calergi, Venice. By Pietro Lombardo, 1491.

Venice.—The Venetian is the most ornate of the three schools. Each storey of the chief buildings of Venice possesses a separate tier of columns and an entablature. The arched windows are ornamented with columns, and the spandrels are frequently filled with figures. The fronts are many of them of marble. Of the palaces of the early Renaissance, the *Palazzo Vendramin Calergi* (*Eng.* 89) and the *Palazzo Giovanelli* deserve special mention.



Second Period: Advanced Renaissance, 1500—1580.

As long as Florence was the home of the new style, it retained its transitional character, the result of the combination of mediæval and antique forms; but in 1500 the scene and destiny of the Renaissance alike underwent a change. Julius II., an enthusiastic lover of art, attracted the greatest masters of the day to his court, and Rome became the centre of the art world, as it had long been of the religious. For a period of twenty years the classic sculpture of the age of Pericles and the best monuments of Roman art were diligently studied; and once more painters, sculptors, and architects worked together in harmonious combination, producing masterpieces of undying beauty. In this age the Romans delighted more than ever in vast and noble masses of well-ordered forms, and their finest works were now, as before, their civic buildings.

Donato **Bramante** of Urbino, the founder of the Roman school of architecture, will ever be famous as the designer of *St. Peter's*. In the palaces which he erected, he adhered strictly to antique details, treating them, however, with a grace of his own. The *Cancellaria* (see *Eng.* 87) and *Giraud* (now *Torlonia*) palaces are amongst his chief works. He also designed the *Sacristy of Santa Maria* and the eastern part of *Santa Maria delle Grazie*, both at Milan. One of the masters who approached most nearly to him was Baldassare **Peruzzi**, who built the *Farnesina* palace, famous for its frescoes by Raphael. To **Raphael** himself we owe a noble work of architecture—the *Palazzo Pandolfini* (1520) at Florence; and a fragment of a palace in Rome itself (*Palazzo Vitoni*) is also said to have been built from his designs.

Michelangelo Buonarroti, the mighty genius who excelled alike in the three sister arts of architecture, sculpture, and painting, left the impress of his vigour and power on architecture. To him we owe the design of the present *Capitol*, with its picturesque group of buildings, the *Porta Pia*, and the completion of the cupola of *St. Peter's*. This, the largest church in Christendom, is built on the site of the old basilica of Constantine. The foundation-stone of the new building had been laid in 1406, and the work was proceeded with after designs by Bramante, until his



91.—Biblioteca of San Marco, Venice. By Jacopo Sansovino. After A.D. 1536.

death and that of the Pope. Raphael and Peruzzi took up his unfinished task, and were in their turn succeeded by Michelangelo in 1546, when he had already reached his seventy-second year. He designed the dome, and at the age of ninety saw the greater part of his task fulfilled. When he died, he left models for the completion of the church in the form of a Greek cross, with the dome at the crossing; but his successors, **Vignola** and **Giacomo della Porta**, altered his plan by prolonging the nave westward beyond the length which would have harmonised with the dome. **Maderno** erected the west front and **Bernini** added the colonnade (*Eng.* 90). The church of St. Peter became the model of the most ambitious of the later churches of the Renaissance style. Its interior is very richly decorated with mosaics and coloured marbles.

The *Farnese Palace*, begun by **San Gallo** in 1530, and finished by Giacomo della Porta, also bore the impress of Michelangelo, who worked on it after San Gallo. It is one of the grandest in all Rome.



92.—Palazzo Valmarano, Vicenza. By Palladio.

In North Italy, the school of Venice attained to much importance during this the golden age of Roman art. For this she was indebted to the great master, Jacopo Tatti, called **Sansovino**, who built the *Library of St. Mark's* * (1536) (*Eng.* 91), considered his masterpiece, and sculptured the magnificent *Gate of the Sacristy* of the church of the same name.

In Vicenza, in the sixteenth century, a group of buildings was erected by **Palladio**, remarkable not only on their own account, but because they became the models upon which a very large proportion of the Renaissance work in our own country was based (*Eng.* 92); the

* The design has been copied in the Carlton Club in London.

manner of Palladio—in the façade of whose buildings pilasters frequently covered two storeys within—having become the fashion in



93.—Loggia of the Palazzo del Consiglio, Verona. By Fra Giocondo, before 1500.

England, while that of **Vignola**, whose chief work was the *Farnese Palace* at *Caprarola*, was more followed in France.

In Verona there still exist buildings of the same period remarkable for the beauty of their decoration. One of the most elegant is the

Palazzo del Consiglio, built by **Fra Giocondo**, a dominican who attained much celebrity at Verona.

Third Period: Decline of the Renaissance, 1600—1800.

The simple beauty which distinguished the works of art of the fifteenth century, and the richness and dignity which they displayed in the sixteenth, were succeeded in the seventeenth by a style in which all the defects of the Renaissance were exaggerated, and almost all its merits left out; and which unhappily reflected the unbridled license and effeminate luxury of the age. It was neither classic nor Gothic.

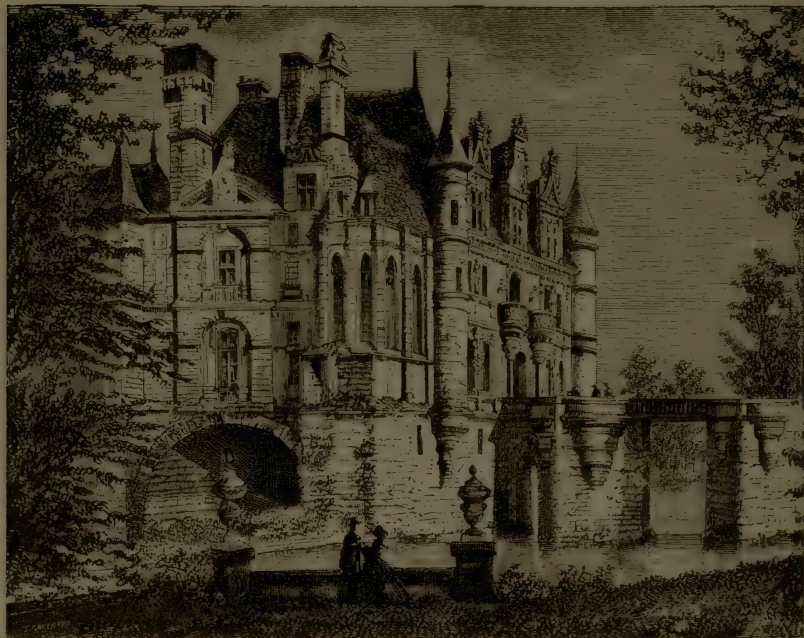
Giovanni Lorenzo **Bernini** was the chief master of the new style, and the extent to which unmeaning and capricious decoration was indulged in is seen in his bronze *baldacchino* (canopy) covering the high altar of St. Peter's. His great architectural work is the colossal *Colonnade* in front of *St. Peter's* (see *Eng.* 90). Bernini was also famous as a sculptor. One of his best works is a group of Apollo and Daphne, finished in his eighteenth year. His rival, Francesco **Borromini**, endeavoured to outdo him by even greater exaggeration of ornament. From his buildings rectilinear forms disappear almost entirely,—even the gables of the windows, the cornices, and the entablatures are broken and contorted, so that all regularity of design is lost, and an effect produced of painful confusion and instability.

In the eighteenth century architecture recovered, especially in France, from the exaggeration of the previous period, and a simpler and more dignified style prevailed, in which an attempt was made to return to classical forms; but the many important buildings erected were deficient in interest as works of art; for the creative power which had given character to the productions of the great Roman school, founded by Bramante and Michelangelo, was wanting; and, in spite of their vast size and the richness and luxuriance of their decorations, they remained cold, unmeaning structures.

France.—Whilst the style of the Renaissance rapidly made its way in Italy to the almost total exclusion of any other, the other countries

of Europe still remained true to Gothic traditions, and it was not until the sixteenth century was considerably advanced that the classic revival spread to France and England.

At first many of the old Gothic forms were retained, combined with Italian features. This is the case in the châteaux of *Chambord* and *Chenonceaux* (Eng. 94) on the Loire, in the palace of *Fontainebleau*,



94.—Château of Chenonceaux, on the Loire.

and many other fine buildings. The two first-named palaces, a part of the *Château of Blois*, and many other mansions in the valley of the Loire, belong to the period of Francis I.—a time when the architecture of France, in its passage from Gothic to Renaissance, displayed a grace, a piquancy, and a refinement rarely equalled, coupled as it was with the most exuberant use of delicate surface ornament. It was in the

seventeenth century that the Italian style was universally adopted; but it was unfortunately the debased and exaggerated style of the late



95.—Façade of the Invalides, Paris. By Mansard.

Renaissance, not that of the golden age. Italian architects were largely employed, and their directions were obeyed in every country.

The west front of the *Louvre*, erected by Pierre **Lescot**, 1544, is one of the finest buildings of early Renaissance in France. The old portion

of the *Tuileries*, built by Philibert **De Lorme**, 1564, shows more of the defects of the style. In the next century, when the classic element again began to prevail in Italy, the effect was felt in France, and the result was the erection of the handsome buildings of the *Invalides* (*Eng.* 95) and the *Pantheon*—two of the finest buildings of the period.

To the earlier part of the century belong the *Palais Royal*, built for Richelieu, and *Palace of the Luxembourg*. Later, **Mansard** raised the huge building at *Versailles*, which, though vast, lacks both variety and dignity; and **Perrault** added the eastern block to the *Louvre*.

To the last form assumed by this period of the Renaissance style the term *Rococo* is often given. It is characterised by extravagant and meaningless ornaments profusely applied.

Spain.—In Spain we may instance the *Monastery of the Escorial*, built by **Juan de Herrera**, one of the finest Renaissance palaces in Europe, and especially remarkable for its central church (1563—1584), as the chief work of this style. Other examples are the *Cathedrals* of *Granada* and *Malaga*, and the *Townhalls* of *Zaragoza* and *Seville*.

The Netherlands.—In the Netherlands, which affords but few important examples of Renaissance architecture, the *Townhall*, and also the church of *St. Jacques* at *Antwerp*, designed by **Rubens**, and containing the monument of his family, need only be mentioned.

Germany.—The Gothic style prevailed in Germany until the commencement of the seventeenth century. The noble hall known as the *Belvedere*, in the *Hradschin Square* at *Prague*, and the *Castle of Heidelberg*, now in ruins, are examples of early Renaissance, or what is sometimes called the *Transition*, in Germany.

Architecture in the Nineteenth Century.

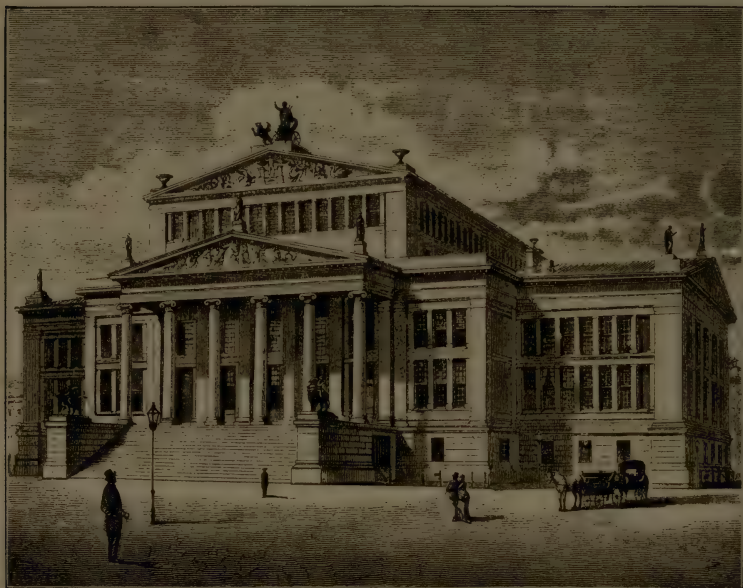
THE researches made in Greece in the eighteenth century, and the accurate representations of the monuments discovered in that country which were produced at this period, were of vital importance to architecture, and constituted an event in its history. Hitherto the Roman form of the antique style had alone been known and imitated; but at the beginning of the present century an attempt was made in England, Germany, Italy, and France to revive Greek architecture. Nowhere was this movement more strongly developed than in Great Britain; but, as a separate chapter is devoted to a comprehensive view of our own architecture, in which the Greek phase will receive notice, we pass at once to Germany and France, the two continental countries where Greek art was most studied and followed by architects.

Germany.—**Schinkel**, a man of powerful and original genius, was one of the first architects to grasp the new ideas and embody them in forms of beauty borrowed from the Greeks, but with a vital character of their own. His principal works are the *Royal Guard-house*, the new *Theatre* (Eng. 96), the *Artillery and Engineers' School*, and the *Building School* at *Berlin*, and the *Casino* and *St. Nicholas's Church* at *Potsdam*. He also designed many churches, castles, and country houses. All his productions are remarkable for unity of design and vigour and harmony of detail.

Another German architect, **Stüler**, built the *Friedenskirche* at *Potsdam*, and the new *Museum* at *Berlin*, which is of no special external beauty, but praiseworthy for the harmony and appropriateness of its internal arrangements; and for its noble staircase, one of the finest in Europe.

Munich is especially rich in buildings erected in the present century. **Leo von Klenze** and **Gärtner** are the architects of the greater number. The *Glyptothek* (sculpture gallery) and the *Pinakothek* (picture gallery), by Von Klenze, are in the classic style; the former is not altogether a copy of a Greek work, but has something of original feeling: the

cornice above the portico is finely decorated, and the pediment is enriched with decorations by Wagner, Schwanthaler, and other sculptors. The picture gallery is by some considered a finer work than the glyptothek. It fully expresses the purpose for which it was erected; the galleries for large pictures and cabinets for smaller ones are extremely effective. The materials are brick, with stone dressings.



96.—The Royal Theatre, Berlin. By Schinkel.

These buildings, and many others in different parts of Bavaria,—the *Walhalla* near Ratisbon, by Von Klenze, the *Ludwigs-kirche* and *Triumphal Arch* in the same town by Gärtner, for instance—were all built at the expense of Ludwig I. of Bavaria, an enthusiastic lover of art. Gärtner adopted a revived Romanesque, whilst Von Klenze adhered more closely to the Greek.

Other German architects, who have aided in the classic revival of the present century, are Gottfried **Semper**, builder of the *Theatre* (destroyed

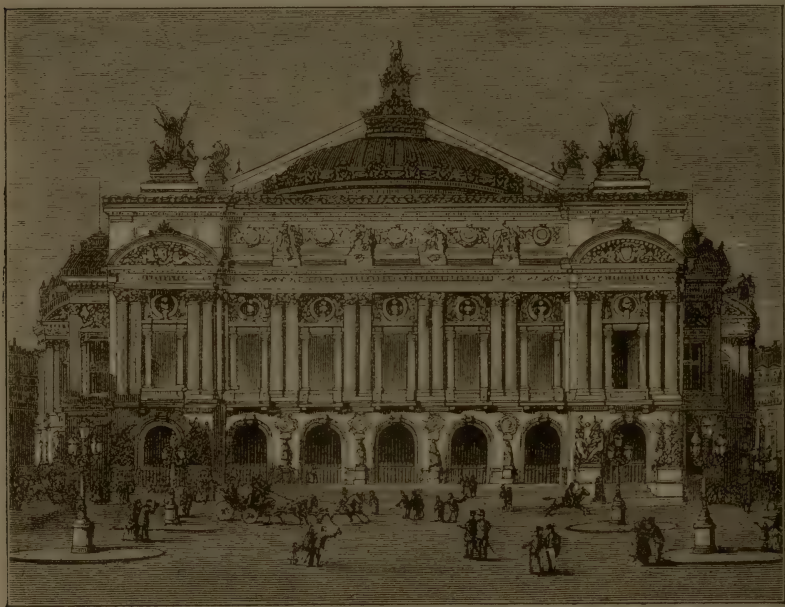
by fire), and of the *Museum of Dresden*, and Theophil **Hansen**, to whom Vienna owes many handsome buildings.

France, as well as *England* and *Germany*, has had a classic revival; and the most powerful architectural school in the present century was that body of French architects whose style is called the *néo-Grec* (i. e. revived Greek), and to whom we owe the fine buildings of the Second Empire; these are all strongly marked by features derived from the study of Greek art engrafted upon the framework which the gradual development of the Renaissance had supplied. The *Church of St. Vincent de Paul*, erected by **Hittorf**, and the *École des Beaux Arts*, by **Duban**, both in *Paris*, are early specimens of this style. The *Church of St. Madeleine*, in imitation of a Greek temple, was commenced in 1764, but was not completed till 1842 by **Huvé**. That of *St. Augustine* (1860—68), in the form of an irregular triangle, forms an unusual example of the use of iron in its construction; the *Opera-house*, by **Garnier** (1861—74), is the most important, but by no means the most artistic, example of its latest form (*Eng.* 97). It is the largest existing theatre in the world, covering an area of nearly three acres. Marbles, granite, and porphyry have been freely used in its decoration; in the interior are mosaics and paintings of great magnificence, and on the façade are groups of statuary. We must not omit to notice the great group of palaces formed by the *Louvre* and the *Tuileries*, part of which was burnt by the Communists in 1871; the difference in the styles and want of conformity in alignment of the two palaces long formed an insuperable difficulty to giving unity to the appearance of the whole; and it was reserved for the architect **Visconti** to arrange the new portions in such a manner as to tone down the disparities, and produce a pleasing harmony in the various parts. Some large central feature is still considered necessary by Fergusson and other authorities; but even without it, the *Louvre*, as it now stands, is one of the finest palaces of the day.

The *Hôtel de Ville*, originally built in the Renaissance style in 1628, and afterwards much enlarged, until it became one of the most magnificent structures in *Paris*, was burned by the Communists in 1871. It has since been restored in the same style.

The new Custom-houses, Prefectures, Hôtels de Ville, and similar public buildings in such cities as Bordeaux, Lyons, Rouen, and Marseilles may be cited as good examples of the style when employed for edifices of a secondary class.

The domestic architecture of Paris was largely improved under the Second Empire. The modern houses of Paris are especially remarkable for the happy arrangement of the windows, and for the general appro-



97.—The New Opera House, Paris. By Garnier.

priateness of all the details, though wearisome in the monotony of their endless repetition.

Our limits will not permit us to do more than make a brief allusion to the Trophies of Paris, which, however, deserve separate study, alike for their historical and artistic value. The *Arc de Triomphe de l'Étoile*, built after the design of **Chalgrin**, and decorated with grand groups of sculpture by Rude and many other artists,—commemorating the

triumphs of the first Napoleon,—is one of the finest triumphal arches of Modern Europe. The *Colonne Vendôme*, the *Colonne de Juillet*, the *Fontaine St. Michel*, and the *Palais du Trocadéro*, are among the other conspicuous public works of the present century.

In *Italy* the classic revival was carried out with much purity of taste and refinement of detail, but nothing has been produced of sufficient novelty to call for special remark, with the exception perhaps of the *Arco della Pace* (arch of peace) at Milan, commenced by Napoleon I., and finished by the Emperor of Austria.

Russia has of late years shown considerable architectural activity. Many handsome marble palaces have been erected in St. Petersburg—all of them, however, from designs by foreign artists. The *Palace of the Archduke Michael*, after the design of **Stalian**, is one of the finest structures of the class. The *New Museum* of St. Petersburg, by **Von Klenze**, is a building of considerable merit. The *Church of St. Isaac*, after a design by a French architect, **De Montferrand**, is the best ecclesiastical edifice of this northern city.

[Within the last forty or fifty years a reaction against the rigid copying of classic forms has sprung up throughout Europe, and a revival of mediæval architecture has supplanted the Greek, if not the Renaissance, style, especially in ecclesiastical buildings. Two great English architects, Augustus **Pugin** and Sir Charles **Barry**, were among the first to depart from the fashion which had so long prevailed of introducing Greek and Roman forms into every building of importance: the most conspicuous of the early examples of the revived Gothic style in Europe is the new *Westminster Palace*, or Houses of Parliament, after the design by Barry, and with details largely furnished by Pugin. Of this reaction we shall speak more fully in our chapter on *Architecture in Great Britain*.]

The Germans adhered longer than the English to the classic style, which they had been originally slow to take up; and in France the reaction against all antique forms has not been so strong as in England,

though very distinctly noticeable. The recent works of Gothic character done in France have indeed been chiefly restorations of the decaying cathedrals and châteaux ; and for new structures, even for churches, the *néo-Grec* has been largely preferred.

All this cannot be called living art ; something more is wanted for the creation of a new school of architecture than even a successful revival of a beautiful style like the Gothic, or a resurrection of antique forms, which must ever retain about them something of the savour of the tomb. Within the last few years, however, there have been indications of a possible fusion of certain forms of Gothic and classic architecture. Efforts have been made to combine Gothic details with the regular arrangement of masses and the bold semicircular arches of the Renaissance, and to engraft on old forms novel features suitable to the requirements of the day.

Of the late revival in England of the style of architecture prevalent in the reign of Queen Anne we shall speak more fully in a succeeding chapter.

Architecture in Great Britain.

ALL that we have said in preceding chapters on the architecture of the Continent will, we trust, be found useful in enabling the reader to understand our own, and to recognise the chief characteristics which distinguish English from contemporary art on the continent of Europe. Architecture, like language, is the expression of national ideas and national peculiarities; and the study of English history might be to no inconsiderable extent illustrated by an examination of the buildings belonging to each period under consideration. Each race which became dominant in Britain left its impress on the architecture of the time, and the gradual advance in civilisation was marked by a corresponding advance in the science of building.

When Julius Cæsar invaded Britain, in 55 B.C., the dwellings of the inhabitants were of the simplest description—caves, mud huts, or circular houses of stone or wood with tapering roofs, through an aperture in the summit of which light was admitted and smoke emitted. It is therefore at least possible that the remarkable collection of monolithic masses on Salisbury Plain, called *Stonehenge* (*i.e.* hanging or uplifted stones), with the appearance of which every child is familiar, may not have been erected by the same race of men as those who inhabited these dwellings. Stonehenge shows great experience in the handling of enormous masses of stone, and practice in the art of the mason. Many other rude stone monuments, though none so advanced as works of art, exist in various parts of Britain; but the date when they were raised and the history of their builders still remain obscure.

The arrival of the Romans was an event of great importance for British architecture. They converted London from an enclosed fort into a city, and taught the natives the principles of construction. Agricola (A.D. 80) especially did all in his power to wean the Britons from their wandering life, and to encourage them to practise the arts of peace. He was successful, and under his rule cities rose surrounded by massive walls, and adorned by temples, basilicas, and palaces. The remains of *Uriconium* (Wroxeter) and *Silchester* may be cited as

examples of this advanced civilisation. In the third century, British architects became famous for their skill; and when the father of Constantine the Great built the city of *Autun* in Burgundy (A.D. 290), many of the workmen employed were sent from Britain.

At the end of the third century architecture began to decline in Britain, as elsewhere in Western Europe. This was caused in a great measure by the drawing off of the best artists to Byzantium (now Constantinople), to aid in the great works undertaken by the Emperor Constantine.

When the Romans left Britain, the natives allowed their buildings to fall into decay, or to be seized and destroyed by invaders; and therefore but few relics of Roman structures remain in England. Of their domestic architecture, the foundations of *Villas* at *Woodchester* in Gloucestershire, and *Brading* in the Isle of Wight, are the most important.

The following are the styles into which we may conveniently divide English architecture since the Roman occupation—

Anglo-Saxon, from end of seventh century to Norman Conquest, 1066.

Norman, from 1066 to nearly 1200.

Gothic, from 1190 to 1546.

Transitional, from 1546 to 1619.

Renaissance, about 1619 to the present day.

The Gothic is commonly divided into three periods, to which different names are assigned by different authorities; those introduced by Rickman and still usually accepted, are—*Early English*, 1190 to 1272; *Decorated*, 1272 to 1377; *Perpendicular*, 1377 to 1546 (the later Perpendicular being also called *Tudor*).

The Transitional period is commonly divided into *Elizabethan* and *Jacobean*, 1546 to 1619; and a third modern phase of it, to some extent contemporaneous with Renaissance, is now known as the *Queen Anne*.

Anglo-Saxon Style.

On the arrival of the Saxons (A.D. 449), the little that remained of true artistic feeling in the natives of Britain was quickly crushed.

Like the rest of the Germans at this date, the Saxons knew nothing of art, and did not employ stone in any of their buildings; even their cathedrals were of wood. The original church of York was of timber, covered with reeds. It was not until the seventh century that architecture revived, thanks to the earnest efforts of Wilfrid, bishop of York, and Benedict, founder of the Abbey of Wearmouth (Sunderland).



98.—Tower of Earl's Barton Church, Northamptonshire.

Their exertions began in the style called Anglo-Saxon, which prevailed in England until the Norman Conquest in 1066. This and the Norman style which succeeded it were, however, in reality nothing more than the most western form of the Romanesque or Byzantine style, to which two chapters have already been devoted. Bishop Wilfrid erected handsome buildings at York, Ripon, and Hexham; and to Benedict we owe the first introduction of glass in churches. He invited glass

manufacturers from France, who taught their art to the natives of Britain.

The total destruction of all the wooden cathedrals, etc. erected before and during the reign of Alfred renders it impossible to describe their style or appearance. Of the stone churches of later date but very few remain, and these only in part.* The following are the principal—the tower of *Earl's Barton* in Northamptonshire (*Eng.* 98), *Stukely* in Buckinghamshire, *Barfreston* in Kent (*Eng.* 99), *Avington* in Berkshire, *Worth* in Sussex, and *St. Lawrence* at Bradford-on-Avon.

The original stone edifice of Westminster Abbey was built by Edward the Confessor, between 1055 and 1065. All that now remains of it is the *Pyx House*--a low, narrow room, with a vaulted roof, divided down the centre by a row of seven plain pillars with simple capitals.

The principal characteristics of Saxon work are plain semicircular arches, short columns, with rude capitals decorated with indentions of various lengths, or a rough copy of some Greek order; windows with a semicircular head, often very narrow compared to their length, and sometimes divided by short balusters, used like small columns; very thick walls without external buttresses, and what are known as "long and short" quoins, at the angles of the building. Ornamentation, except in the capitals of columns, is sparingly used. The plan of Saxon churches is generally a rectangle, divided into a body and chancel, and separated by an ornamented arch, the chancel terminating in a semicircular apse. Transepts did not appear until towards the end of the Saxon period. About the same time towers were erected at the west front, and bells were first used in churches.

Norman Style.

The Norman style is that which prevailed from 1066 to about 1200, including the reigns of William I., William II., Henry I., Stephen, Henry

* The lower part of the tower of *Barnack* in Lincolnshire is believed to be the earliest example of stone architecture in England. *Deerhurst* in Gloucestershire, built in 1056, is the earliest dated church in this country.

II., and Richard I. The Normans did not introduce many new features, but they improved the existing style by bringing to this country men who had carried it to a far higher pitch than it had reached here, and who possessed a greater experience in the erection of large buildings, and were accustomed to a richer treatment of details. The following are the chief characteristics of the Norman style. Semicircular arches,



99.—Doorway of Barfreton Church, Kent. (*Norman.*)

such as those of the nave of *Peterborough Cathedral* (see *Eng.* 102), with larger openings than the Saxon, and almost invariably with mouldings and enrichments. The entrance-arches of churches were profusely decorated, as, for example, at Ely, with mouldings, wreaths, masks, human figures in relief, etc. Towards the close of the period pointed arches were occasionally introduced in the upper storeys of a

building, whilst those in the lower remained circular. We even see them alternating here and there with the old form. Norman columns, though higher than the Saxon, are of immense diameter as compared with their height and the distances between them. They have circular, hexagonal, or octagonal shafts, with fluted, reticulated (*i. e.* like the meshes of a net), or lozenged mouldings (*Eng.* 100). Their capitals are of a well-marked type, and either plain or decorated with a kind of *volute* (*i. e.* spiral enrichment), or with plants, shells, animals, etc., etc. Norman windows are narrow and semicircular-headed like the Saxon,



100.—Late Norman shafts, capitals, and parts of arches at St. Peter's, Northampton.

but they are larger, and are often grouped together in twos or threes. The ceilings are generally flat and of timber, except in crypts, which are vaulted with stone, the groins being plain, or if decorated, only on the edge. Norman walls are extremely massive, with no buttresses, but in their place plain shallow piers are used. For decoration, rows of arcades with nothing to support are of frequent occurrence; the chief mouldings are the *chevron* (*i. e.* zigzag moulding), the *fret* (*i. e.* ornament with one or more fillets—narrow bands or rings—meeting in vertical or horizontal directions), *nail-head*, *billet* (*i. e.* cylindrical pieces

two or three inches long in hollow mouldings), *calle*, *lozenge*, *wave*, etc. The large semicircular (*torus*) and the hollow (*cavetto*) mouldings occur in bases, and elsewhere. In our Norman buildings the masonry is usually beautifully executed—far more perfectly, indeed, than was the custom in some subsequent periods.

In Norman churches transepts are of frequent occurrence; the tower, rising from the point of intersection between them and the nave, being loftier than in Saxon buildings. The chief distinction between the two styles is increase of size and richness. The great length of the nave in Norman churches, unbroken by any rood-screen,* gives a sense of vastness to the whole building. We may here remark that the eastern limbs of Anglo-Norman churches were generally square ended, whilst that of continental buildings belonging to the same age was apsidal, that is to say, semicircular, or more rarely polygonal.

The earliest specimens of the Anglo-Norman style closely resemble the continental Norman. The *Cathedral of Canterbury*, founded by St. Augustine about the middle of the sixth century, and rebuilt by degrees by Archbishops Odo (940), Lanfranc (1070—1089), and Anselm (1093), supplies us, in the portions still remaining of the Norman building, with illustrations of the principal characteristics of this style.

The *Cathedral of Rochester* is another building in which the Norman style may be studied. It was commenced about 1077, and the nave is but little altered from its original appearance. Its internal details are plainer than those in contemporary French churches; but its western doorway, which is uninjured, is a good specimen of the rich external ornamentation of the age. The choir and crypt were rebuilt early in the thirteenth century.

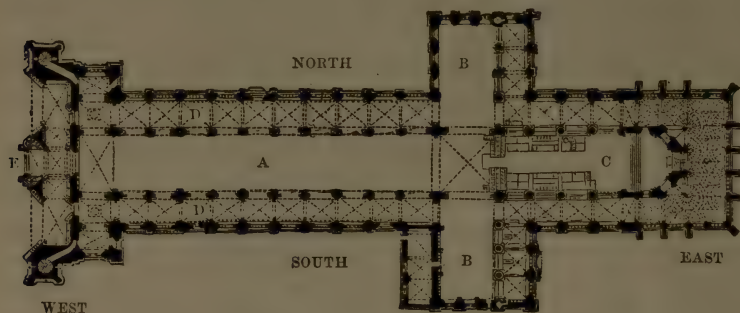
The ground-plan of *Winchester Cathedral* is Norman, and the transepts remain unaltered, but the nave was overlaid with Perpendicular work by William of Wykeham.

Chichester Cathedral was commenced in 1082, and the nave, which has remained unaltered, was completed thirty-six years later. The

* The screen at the entrance of the chancel, so called from its having been surmounted by a large figure of Christ on the cross. The Anglo-Saxon word *rood* signifies a cross, and the word *rood*, derived from it, was applied to the cross on which our Lord was put to death.

building was extended eastward, like most English churches, in the early part of the thirteenth century; and this position is a good specimen of the completed transition from the short to the elongated choir, which came into general use in the thirteenth century.

Norwich Cathedral retains its original Norman form with less alteration than any other in England. It was founded in 1094, by Bishop Losinga; it is 411 ft. long by 191 ft. broad at the transepts, with a spire of later date 315 ft. high. It has the French chevet termination instead of the English square choir, but in nothing else does it resemble the continental cathedrals of the age. Its vast length as compared with its breadth, and the bold projection of the transepts, are distinctively English features.



101.—Peterborough Cathedral—Ground-plan.*

The ground-plan (*Eng. 101*) and nave (*Eng. 102*) of *Peterborough Cathedral* are Norman. The nave retains its original appearance, except for the substitution of whitewash for the colours with which it was painted. The side-aisles are vaulted, whilst the nave retains the flat roof of the earliest basilicas. A great part of *St. Alban's Abbey* was, till recently, Norman; the nave, one of the longest in England, consisting of no less than thirteen bays, was extended by Paul, the first Norman abbot, during the latter years of the eleventh and the beginning of the twelfth century. This Abbey, now a cathedral, has been lately restored.

* A, Nave; B, Transepts; C, Choir; D, Side-aisles; E, Doorway.

By the beginning of the twelfth century the Norman style had become generally adopted in England, and had assumed an entirely national character. *Durham Cathedral* is a fine example of this, as it differs entirely from anything on the Continent. It is, moreover, one of the finest ecclesiastical buildings in England; its galilee, or western chapel, is an extremely elegant and characteristic example of Anglo-Norman work. Durham Cathedral was commenced by Bishop William de Carilepho, about 1093, in the form of a Latin cross, and additions were gradually made till about 1500; so that the changes of style which took place between these dates can be well studied in it. Amongst other ancient monuments, it contains the tomb of the Venerable Bede, who died A.D. 735.

There are four churches in England circular in plan—viz., those of the Holy Sepulchre at Cambridge, and Northampton; the Temple Church in London, and the church at Little Maplestead, in Essex.

It is impossible, in a work like the present, to enumerate all the cathedrals and other important churches of England containing Norman features; enough has, we trust, been said to enable students to recognise these for themselves;

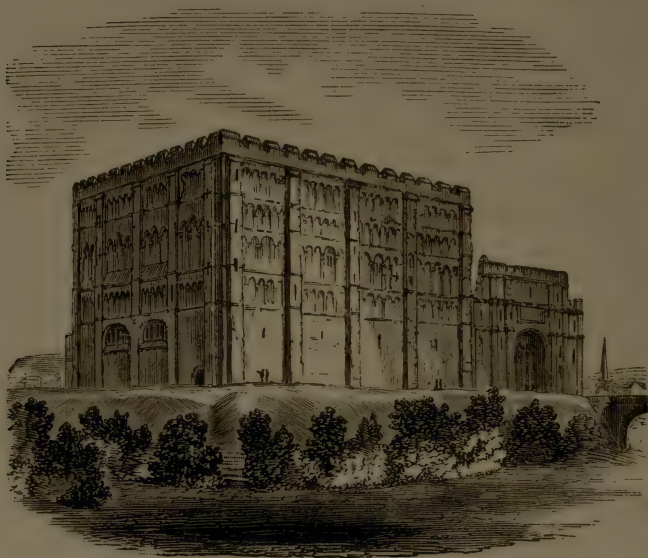
and we would urge them to take every opportunity of visiting and studying the abbeys, cathedrals, and parochial churches scattered over the length and breadth of England.

Our review of Norman architecture will not be complete without a brief notice of the castles with which every eminence of any strategical importance was crowned in the time of William the Conqueror and his



102.—Nave of Peterborough Cathedral.

successors. The keep, or main tower, was the part first built; in some instances it stood alone; in not a few, thanks to its great solidity, it still stands, though all subsequent additions have disappeared. One of these castles, when fully completed by the additions of subsequent generations, was often of vast extent, and usually of irregular form, as the shape of the ground indicated. The exterior line of defence (or *outer bailey*) was surrounded by a deep ditch called a *fosse* or *moat*, protected by an outwork called a *barbican*, consisting of a strong wall, with



103.—The Keep of Norwich Castle.

turrets, for the defence of the great gate and drawbridge. The external wall enclosing this outer bailey was placed within the ditch, and was 8 to 10 ft. thick by 20 to 30 ft. high, with a *parapet* (*i. e.* a wall breast-high) and *embrasures* (*i. e.* openings in a wall or parapet). Square towers were raised here and there above the walls, and contained lodgings for the officers engaged in the defence of the castle, etc. The tops of the turrets and of the wall were flat, and the defenders of the castle stood on them to hurl down missiles upon their assailants.

The great gate was flanked by a tower on each side, with rooms over the entrance, which was closed with a massive folding door of oak, and provided with a *portcullis* (*i. e.* a falling gate, consisting of a strong grating made of timber and iron, with pointed spikes for striking in the ground, made to slide up and down in a groove of stonework, inside the entrance arch). Within the outer walls of the castle was an open space; and another ditch, with a wall, gate, and towers complete, enclosed an inner court (*inner bailey*), from which rose the *keep* (*i. e.* the large central tower already referred to), also called the *donjon* (*i. e.* dungeon). In the keep was often the great hall for the entertainment of guests and retainers, with the raised *daïs* (*i. e.* platform) at one end, where stood the table for persons of high rank.

The principal castles of England occupied at the present day are those of *Dover*, *Windsor*, *Warwick*, *Alnwick*, *Norwich* (*Eng.* 103), and the *Tower of London*; those of *Hedingham*, *Kenilworth*, *Arundel*, and others may have equalled these before they fell into the decay in which we see them at the present day.

The Tower of London contains a fine specimen of a Norman keep, known as the White Tower. The walls of the keep, or donjon, are in parts 16 ft. thick, and of extremely solid masonry; the chapel in the White Tower is one of the best preserved and most interesting works of its age extant, but most of it is very much modernised. The whole enclosure occupies a space of 12 or 13 acres. *Rochester Castle*, near the cathedral, is a good specimen of a Norman keep, though much dilapidated. The Keep of *Colchester Castle*, though in ruins, shows that it must have been even larger than the White Tower.

Gothic Architecture.

First Period.—Early English.

The period generally known as “Early English,” or less commonly as “Early Pointed,” lasted from about 1189, the date of the accession of Richard I., to 1307, the date of the death of Henry III. The crusades of the eleventh century, combined with other influences, led to a revolution in European architecture, and, in fact, in all the arts.

The styles which then sprang up received the comprehensive name of Gothic. England was almost a century behind some of the countries of the Continent in adopting the Pointed style, and our earliest examples of it retain much of the massiveness and strength of the Norman.

The chief points which distinguish Early English architecture from the buildings of the preceding age may be briefly enumerated as follows.

Walls of Early English buildings are often less massive than the Norman, and are frequently strengthened with external buttresses, which at this period were always set square to the line of the walls.

Arches.—In large arches the *archivolt* (*i. e.* the arched portion as distinguished from the *jamb*s or sides from which it springs) is heavily



104.—Clustered pillar from the nave of Wells Cathedral.

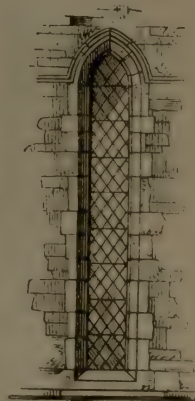
moulded, exhibiting a succession of round mouldings alternating with deep hollows; and the plain faces which were conspicuous in the archivolt of the Norman style have wholly disappeared. The small arches are slight, lofty, and acutely pointed; the piers generally consist of a central shaft surrounded by several smaller ones, with a clustered base and foliated capital (*Eng.*

104). The *triforium*, or gallery over the aisles, the *clerestory*, or row of nave windows above the triforium, the high pointed roofs and vaulted ceilings, exhibit a degree of lightness combined with solidity which removes all appearance of ponderous weight. The line along the *apex* (*i. e.* summit) of the vault is generally decorated with raised mouldings.

Roofs.—There are not any existing specimens of roofs of this era, with the open carved timber-work described by various writers; but in the church of Warmington, in Northamptonshire, there is a groined roof in which the *ribs* (*i. e.* bands running along the groins or intersecting lines) are of wood, and the *cells* (*i. e.* surfaces) of the vaulting are covered with boards. The general roofing of this period is groined

vaulting, of which the roofs of Salisbury Cathedral, and of the choir and transepts of Westminster Abbey, are fine specimens. In Wells Cathedral and the Temple Church of London, examples of Early English vaulting may also be seen.

Windows are the features in which the gradual progress of the Gothic style may most readily be studied (*consult* p. 97). In the Early English they are long, narrow, and lancet-headed (*i. e.* with an acute angle at the head). Sometimes one window like this is seen alone, but more usually three, five, or seven are grouped together. The necessity for filling up the vacant spaces between the heads of the several windows so grouped led to their perforation with ornamental forms. This was the origin of the *tracery* and *foliation* so largely employed in later styles. The smaller windows, when thus combined, are called *lights*. The great window at Lincoln Cathedral, consisting of eight windows or lights combined together, is a good example. The cathedrals of Salisbury, Chichester, Lincoln and York, Beverley Minster, and Westminster Abbey, contain specimens of Early English windows. York Minster possesses an Early English window, called the Five Sisters, which, although it consists merely of long, simple, undecorated openings, is almost unrivalled for effect and dignity.



105.—Early English.

The larger *west fronts* generally include a pointed central gable, with a tower on each side rising above the gable; and enriched by one to four rows of niches, windows, and arches over the doorways. The west front of Lincoln Cathedral contains a good deal of Early English work grouped round a Norman doorway; that of Peterborough consists of three large arches, adorned with clustered piers, architraves, and a large number of mouldings. The west front of Salisbury Cathedral is considered the richest façade we have in this style. The sculpture, however, is modern.

Doorways.—Early English doorways are often very beautiful; the mouldings forming the head are bold, deeply recessed, and often

elaborately carved. The west doors of Wells and Salisbury Cathedrals, the door of Salisbury Chapter House, the west doorways of Ely and



103.—Lichfield Cathedral.

Chichester Cathedrals, etc., are fine examples. The porches of English cathedrals are frequently more than mere doorways: sometimes they

are compartments of considerable size, called *galilees*, answering to those rooms which were used in the early days of the Christian Church for the reception of penitents, etc., and known by the name of *narthexes*.

*Steeple*s were greatly developed during this age. In Anglo-Norman churches a low square tower was used sometimes with no visible roof, sometimes terminated by a low pyramid, very occasionally gabled. This, in the Early English style, was heightened and developed into a *Spire*. Towards the end of the period turrets and pinnacles began to be largely employed, the buttresses became more slender and tapering, and "flying buttresses" were introduced. The three spires and the buttresses of *Lichfield Cathedral* (*Eng.* 106) are examples of the best kind. The most distinctive enrichment of the Early English style is a small perforated pyramid, called dog-tooth, or tooth ornament.

The first great cathedral built entirely in the new style was that of *Salisbury*, commenced in A.D. 1220 and finished in A.D. 1258. It is in the form of a double cross, having two transepts, one between the nave and choir, and one nearer the east end. It is 480 ft. long by 232 ft. wide. The west front is flanked by two massive square towers surmounted by spires and pinnacles; and over the central entrance runs an arcade, above which is the great western window. The galilee or porch is as wide and lofty as one division of the north aisle. The spire, which is of rather later date than the rest of the church, rises from the intersection of the nave and larger transept, to 400 ft., and is the highest in England. The interior has been injured by injudicious restoration; the stained glass with which the clerestory windows were once filled, and the colouring which formerly adorned the walls, are wanting; but, in spite of all these drawbacks, Salisbury Cathedral remains a masterpiece of art. The *Chapter-House* (*Eng.* 107), an octagonal room with a central clustered pillar supporting the palm-like ribs of the vaulted roof, is very beautiful.

The choir and transepts of *Westminster Abbey*, erected by Henry III., belong to this style. The four eastern bays of the nave belong to the transition between this and the Decorated style; they are the work of Edward III., who also built a chapel dedicated to

the Virgin, which was removed to make way for Henry VII.'s chapel.

The nave and the very elaborate west front of *Wells Cathedral*, in the Early English style, were commenced in 1214 by Bishop Joceline. The most remarkable feature of this celebrated structure is the variety



107.—The Chapter-House, Salisbury Cathedral.

of sculptured figures in the niches of the upper part. They have been noticed by our great English sculptor Flaxman as marking the state of art at the period of their execution. They consist of figures "in the round" (*i. e.* fully detached), and others in high relief. Those on the southern portion of the front represent the Creation, the Deluge,

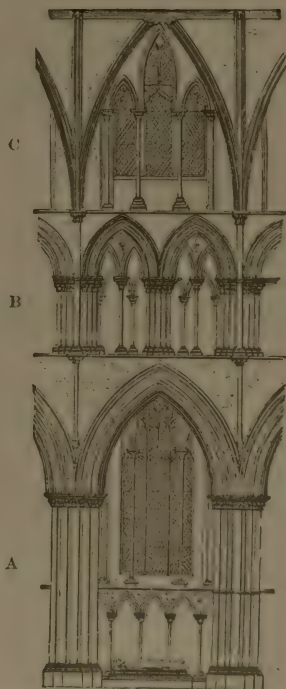
and other Old Testament incidents; those on the northern, events in the life of our Saviour.* Above these are two rows of statues larger than life; and near the gable is a high relief of Christ come to Judgment, attended by His angels and the twelve apostles,—the upper arches on either side being filled with figures starting from their



108.—Nave of Wells Cathedral.

A Arcade.

B Triforium.



109.—Choir of Worcester Cathedral.

C Clerestory.

graves, their faces and attitudes admirably expressing hope, fear, grief, and other emotions. Another effective and characteristic feature is the use of light projecting buttresses, which produce by their bold projection a most striking effect of light and shade. The general aspect

* See 'Iconography of the West Front of Wells Cathedral,' by C. R. Cockerell, R.A.

of the nave may be inferred from the illustration of one bay (*Eng.* 108). This cathedral was not finished till A.D. 1465.

By its side we give a bay of an almost contemporaneous work—the choir of *Worcester Cathedral*, A.D. 1203—1218 (*Eng.* 109).

The choir and transepts of *Lincoln Cathedral*, with the exception of the presbytery added at a somewhat later date, are in the Early English style; most of the ecclesiastical buildings of England received additions at this period (A.D. 1189 to A.D. 1307).

Some of the finest buildings of Scotland also belong to this age—the choir of *Glasgow Cathedral*, for instance; their architecture is of a more massive character than any of the English edifices noticed above.

The *Crosses* of Queen Eleanor belong to the end of this period. Those at *Waltham*, *Geddington*, and *Northampton* are the finest, and in the best preservation. A good reproduction by the late Edward M. Barry, R.A., of the ancient *Charing Cross* may be seen in front of the Railway Station in the Strand.

Second Period.—The Decorated Style.

The style which succeeded the Early English, and which was the second stage in the development of Gothic architecture in England, is known as the Decorated, or sometimes as Middle Pointed.

It is generally dated from 1307—the date of the accession of Edward, II.—to 1377, the date of the death of Edward III. The Decorated style, however, grew so gradually from its predecessor that the dates given above can only be looked upon as approximate. The following differences distinguish Decorated from Early English architecture.

The *arches* are generally not quite so acute, and the mouldings are sometimes carried down to the base of the pier or jamb without being interrupted by a capital. The *mouldings* are less boldly undercut, and of more regular section than in the preceding style, and are rarely used so as to produce the same striking effects of intricacy and richness. The *piers* or *clustered pillars* are grouped in a slightly different manner from the Early English, the shafts being joined

together instead of detached; the carving of the capitals, which has a conspicuous peculiarity of character, is more delicate, and is carried round the bell or body of the capital in a wreath instead of springing stiffly from the neck-moulding.

The *vaults* of the Decorated style differ from those which preceded them in being divided into a greater number of compartments, and in the multiplication of the ribs. At the point of intersection of the groins, *bosses* (*i. e.* small masses of carving) were constantly introduced. Open wooden roofs were common at this period; but as they were very subject to decay or to destruction by fire, few remain. The roofs of the nave of Higham Ferrars Church, in Northamptonshire, of the corporation chancel of St. Mary's, Leicester, and of the nave of Ely Cathedral, are of the class referred to. The roof of Eltham Palace is also a good example.

The *windows* are the most beautiful feature of the Decorated style. They are larger than the Early English, and are divided into a greater number of lights—the heads being filled with the tracery, which is sometimes of strictly geometrical forms, sometimes of a flowing outline, corresponding to some extent with the French Flamboyant. Some of the most beautiful windows of England are constructed with these graceful flowing lines. York Minster, the Minster and St. Mary's at Beverley, and many other churches contain examples. The great west window at York is an extremely fine specimen, but even this is surpassed by the east window of Carlisle Cathedral, which is considered to be the finest Decorated window in the kingdom. In the best windows of this style, the mouldings of the mullions and tracery are simple in section, the principal mullion having sometimes a capital and base. Circular windows were sometimes used: as, for instance, in Exeter, Chichester, and Lincoln Cathedrals.

Fronts of buildings in the Decorated style differ little from those of the Early English; more complicated forms were resorted to for effect, and some of the beautiful and effective simplicity of earlier buildings was lost. One of the finest west fronts in this style is that of York Minster (*Eng.* 110), the nave of which also belongs to the Edwardian age.

Spires were so much admired at this time that they were added to

towers complete without them. The buttresses were now carried higher than before, and surmounted by pinnacles. They were more richly decorated than ever, and were not now invariably planted at right-angles with the walls they supported. As the name of the style implies, a corresponding exuberance of ornamentation prevailed in every detail of construction. The *ball flower* (*i. e.* a small round bud of three or four leaves) is the characteristic enrichment of the Decorated style, as the *dog-tooth* is of the Early English, and the *chevron* or *zigzag* of the Norman.

One of the most beautiful specimens of Decorated architecture in England is the large octagonal tower at the intersection of the nave and transepts of *Ely Cathedral*, built by Alan de Walsingham, to supply the place of the old Norman tower which had fallen down. The beautiful Lady-chapel of *Ely Cathedral* also belongs to this age.

The royal chapel of *St. Stephen's* at *Westminster*, although small, must have been an extremely fine edifice. It was built during the reigns of the three first Edwards, and therefore belonged to the ripe age of English architecture. The greater part has been removed, but the crypt, carefully restored, is still to be seen, and serves as the chapel of the Houses of Parliament. Among other examples we may name *Lichfield Cathedral* (see *Eng.* 106), the *Abbey Church of Bristol*, the nave of *Exeter Cathedral*, *Battle Abbey*, and *Tintern Abbey*. Many churches were enlarged and enriched by the addition of chapels during the prevalence of this style. Excellent examples of its mouldings and ornamentations are to be found in the many fourteenth century tombs and monuments in our cathedrals and churches.

A great improvement took place in domestic architecture in England in the reign of Edward III., especially in the halls of castles and palaces. The *Round Tower of Windsor* was built by him for the table of the Knights of the Order of the Garter, founded in his reign. As examples still remaining, we have the hall of the *Bishop's Palace, Wells*, and the gatehouse there; one of the gatehouses at *Bury St. Edmunds*, the hall at *Penshurst*, the earlier parts of *Haddon Hall*, and the noted Edwardian castles of *Wales*—such as *Conway*, *Caernarvon*, and *Chepstow*.



110.—York Minster—West front.

*Third Period.—The Perpendicular Style, sometimes called
“Third Pointed.”*

The style which succeeded the Decorated in England is known as the Perpendicular. It is generally considered to have prevailed from 1377—the date of the accession of Richard II.—to 1547—the death of Henry VIII. It was contemporary with the Flamboyant style in France. Its chief characteristics are the rectilinear lines, which replaced the flowing tracery of the windows of the Decorated period. The same feeling, however, pervaded the other features of Perpendicular buildings,—the buttresses, towers, and piers being all slight, and continuous vertical lines being used whenever possible. All this offers a strong contrast to the dark shadows and raised mouldings of the preceding period. The stone roofs of this style are more elaborate than those of any other, and display that peculiarly English feature, fan-tracery—a development of vaulting admitting the highest ingenuity and skill. The four-centred arch, sometimes called the Tudor arch, belongs to the latter part of this age.

The *fronts* of buildings of the Perpendicular period are often very fine. Those of Beverley Minster and King's College Chapel, Cambridge, are considered the best examples; and those of the Cathedrals of Winchester, Gloucester, Chester, of the Abbey Church of Bath, and St. George's Chapel, Windsor, are also good. The *mouldings* of this style are more regular and more shallow than in the two which preceded it. Sculptured animals are frequently introduced as ornaments, often producing a grotesque effect.

The three typical specimens of English edifices in the later development of this style are *Henry VII.'s Chapel*, in Westminster Abbey, *St. George's Chapel*, Windsor, near the Castle, and *King's College Chapel*, Cambridge. Henry VII.'s Chapel is a prolongation of the eastern limb of the Abbey, and is in fact the Lady Chapel, as well as the sepulchral chapel of the king whose name it bears. It consists of a nave, two aisles, and five small chapels, and can only be entered from the Abbey itself. The exterior is richly decorated; the buttress turrets

are especially beautiful, rising to a considerable height above the



111.—Fan-tracery in the roof of Henry VII.'s Chapel, Westminster.

parapet, and ending in *finials* (*i. e.* the tops of buttresses and pinnacles in Gothic buildings), richly ornamented. The flying buttresses are also

extremely ornate, covered with lions, dragons, and other symbolic creatures.* The chief beauty of the whole is, however, universally admitted to be the groined ceiling of the interior, which is the most exquisite specimen of fan-tracery in existence, the whole surface being spread with a network of lace-like ribbing (*Eng.* 111).



112.—Open timber roof of St. Stephen's at Norwich.

The Chapel of King's College, Cambridge, is not so richly ornamented as Henry VII.'s, but is remarkable for being one of the very few large Gothic churches without side-aisles, the absence of which gives an almost overwhelming sense of space. Its vault of fan-tracery yields to

* The exterior of Henry's VII.'s Chapel was restored by Parliamentary grant, between 1807 and 1822.

none except that of Henry VII.'s Chapel, and for vigorous mastery of the style it is absolutely unequalled by any other building.

St. George's Chapel, Windsor, has a fine groined fan-tracery roof, which entitles it to rank with the other two.

The Cloisters and Lady-chapel of Gloucester Cathedral, considered by some to be the earliest example of Perpendicular work, the central tower, Lady-chapel, nave, and western transepts of York Cathedral, and an immense number of parochial churches—especially in Somersetshire, Gloucestershire, Norfolk, and Suffolk—may be instanced as further examples of the style. The open timber roofs of *St. Stephen's* (*Eng.* 112) and *St. Peter's Mancroft* at Norwich are among the best examples of one of the distinguishing features of this period.

The chapels of Roslyn and Holyrood in Scotland belong to this age, and combine the elegance characteristic of it with northern massiveness. The pillars of the nave at Roslyn are remarkable for their beauty.

The Tudor, or Florid English style, is the term sometimes applied to the Late Perpendicular, when the Pointed style was beginning to decline in England,—which it did not do until some years later than in the rest of Europe. It was remarkable for redundancy of ornament, in which a constant repetition of the same forms took the place of the exquisitely carved foliage and sculpture of the earlier part of the period. The more extensive use of panelling was another characteristic, the walls of Tudor chapels being almost entirely covered with it. Fan-tracery vaulting was extensively employed, and in many cases clusters of pendant ornaments resembling stalactites mark the intersections of the ribbing. The doorways are extremely elaborate, and often form the finest portion of the work. That of King's College Chapel, Cambridge, is an excellent example.

The ecclesiastical edifices of this age are not numerous,—few of any importance were erected after 1530,—and it is in the domestic buildings, such as palaces and castles, that the style can be best studied. Large sums were expended by the nobility on their private residences. Henry VII. built a handsome palace at Shene, in Surrey, to which he gave the name of Richmond, retained by the town which grew up round it, although scarcely a trace of the building itself

remains. It was in this palace that the *bay* window (*i. e.* a projecting window rising from the ground) was first extensively used. In the time of Henry VIII., before the close of the style and the commence-



113.—Wolsey's Great Hall in Hampton Court Palace.

ment of the Renaissance, the greater number of Tudor palaces were erected. One of the finest existing examples is *Hampton Court Palace*, built by Cardinal Wolsey. It consists of three quadrangles, and has a

square tower at the entrance, flanked by an octagonal turret at each angle. The gateway is pierced through this tower, and is formed by an obtuse arch with *oriel* windows (*i. e.* windows projecting beyond the front of a building and supported by a corbel from the masonry of the wall). A battlement of open tracery crowns the wall. The buildings on the right and left of the tower have been modernised, but at each end is one of the original gables, with its sloping sides adorned with griffins. The timber roof of the *Great Hall* (*Eng.* 113), built in the early part of the sixteenth century, is one of the best existing specimens of carved roofs of this age. The finest in England, or indeed in Europe, is the roof of Westminster Hall. Both these are technically called *hammer-beam* roofs. The roof of Crosby Hall, London, is another good example. The fire-places and chimneys of Tudor buildings were often enriched with beautiful carving and sculpture. The *chimneys* towered to a considerable height above the roofs, and were grouped in such a manner as to form an important and picturesque feature of Tudor mansions.

Foreign artists were constantly employed during the reign of Henry VIII., and to their influence is due the introduction of many Italian and German decorative details in domestic architecture. **Girolamo da Treviso** and **Holbein** were the most celebrated. They largely employed the moulded brickwork and terra cotta, at that time in vogue on the Continent. There are excellent examples of this in the large and beautiful medallions on the old gateway at Hampton Court Palace.

Fourth Period.—The Transitional Style.

The period of the transition from Gothic to pure Renaissance is commonly divided into the Elizabethan and Jacobean styles.* It began in the latter part of the reign of Henry VIII., and lasted under various phases until the reign of Queen Anne, in the early part of the eighteenth century.

A few years before the death of Henry VIII., **Giovanni da Padova**

* Mr. J. H. Parker says, "This is really no *style* at all."

(John of Padua), an Italian architect of note, arrived in England, and his appointment to the office of "Deviser of His Majesty's buildings," in 1544, was the immediate occasion of the introduction of the Italian Renaissance style into England.

With the name of Giovanni must be associated that of **Theodore Kave**, or Kavenius, of Cleves. The chief work of **John of Padua** was *Longleat*, the mansion of the Marquis of Bath, in Wiltshire, built between 1567 and 1579; and that of Theodore Kave, *Caius College*, Cambridge, erected between 1565 and 1574. Longleat is considered

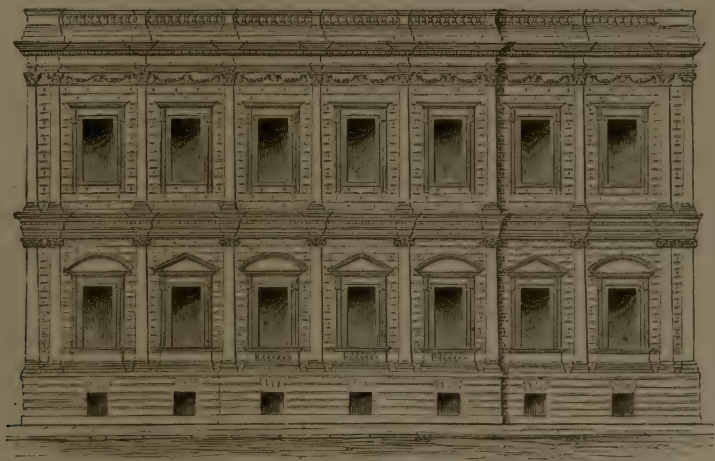


114.—Wollaton Hall, Nottinghamshire.

one of the finest English palaces of this period. It consists of three storeys, each with an order of its own, and it possesses the essentially English feature of the principal windows being directed outwards, and the only internal quadrangle being a back-court instead of the Italian *cortile* (*i. e.* central court-yard). Caius College, Cambridge, is one of the most complete specimens of this Early Renaissance style in England. The buildings are half Gothic, and the gateways are richly adorned with Italian details. The "Gate of Honour" (1574) is the finest.

The chief English architects of the reign of Elizabeth were Thomas

Holt, Robert Smithson, and John Thorpe. The first built the Public Schools of Oxford, the gateway of which (1612) is a good example of the early Renaissance ; the rest of the buildings are, however, of the debased Elizabethan Gothic. Holt was, it is said, the first English architect to introduce all the orders into a single front. Smithson, aided by Thorpe, erected *Wollaton Hall* (*Eng.* 114) in Nottinghamshire (1580-90), the general design of which resembles that of Longleat, but is pervaded by Gothic rather than Italian feeling. The following buildings also belong to the Transition period : *Hatfield House*, 1611 ; *Holland House*,



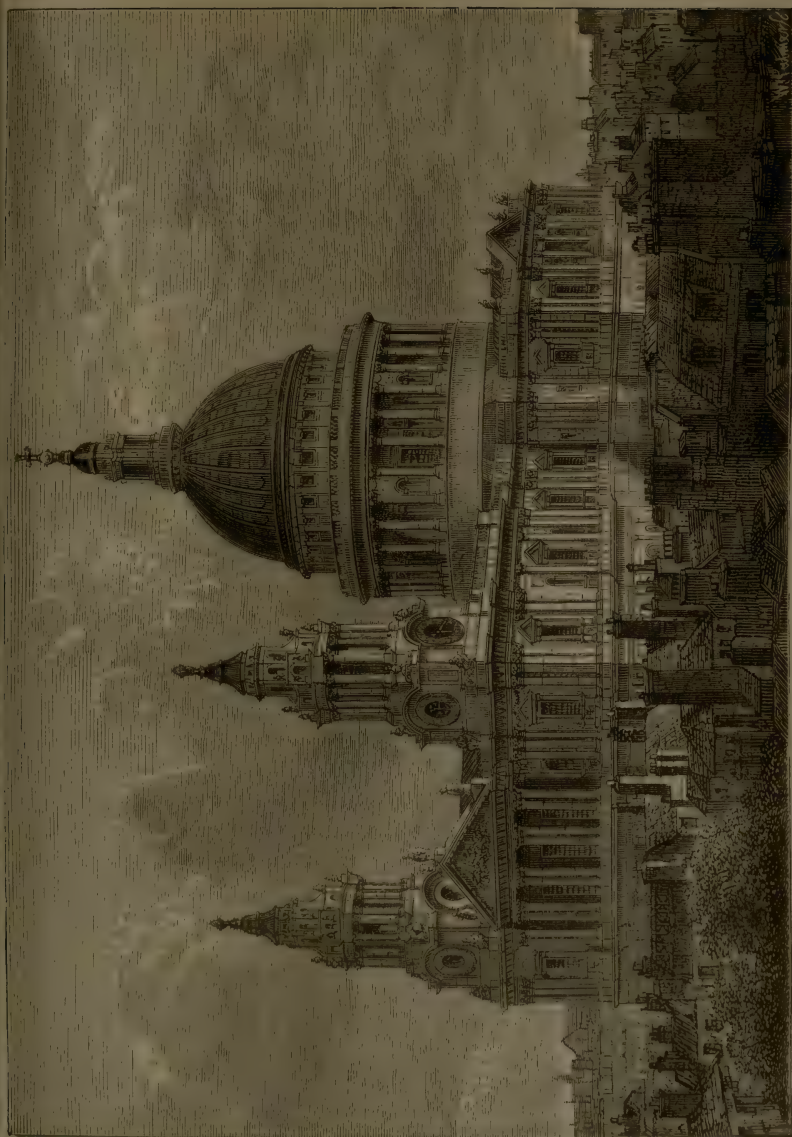
115.—The Banqueting House, Whitehall. By Inigo Jones.

1607 ; *Charlton* in Wiltshire ; *Burleigh*, 1577 ; *Westwood*, 1590 ; *Bolsorer*, 1613. They are all characterised by a lack of simplicity and elegance, and are wanting alike in the distinctive beauties of the Gothic and Italian styles ; yet they possess a charm of their own which is almost superior to anything of which more regular works can boast.

Renaissance.—The first and most accomplished architect of the pure Renaissance in England was **Inigo Jones**, who studied the principles of architecture in Italy at the expense of the Earl of Pembroke. His

fame rests chiefly on his design for Whitehall Palace, planned by command of James I.: the present *Banqueting House* in Whitehall (*Eng.* 115) was a single feature of that great project, and the only part of it actually carried into execution. Many other buildings in London and different parts of England were designed by Inigo Jones. Of these, *St. Paul's, Covent Garden*, was perhaps the most successful. It has a recessed *portico in antis*, with very simple pillars, which gives an extremely dignified appearance to the outside of the building. The inside is somewhat spoiled by the building up of the central door in order to allow the altar to be placed at the east end, which takes away the meaning of the portico.

We have now arrived at the time of **Sir Christopher Wren**, who was born about 1632, when Inigo Jones's reputation was at its height. Wren was early distinguished for his mathematical and scientific acquirements. The Great Fire of 1666 opened for him a splendid field as an architect, and to this circumstance we are indebted for the finest buildings of the metropolis. Within three days of this disastrous conflagration, Wren presented a plan to the king for the rebuilding of the whole city. This it was not found practicable to carry out; but the restoration of *St. Paul's Cathedral* and of some fifty other churches was entrusted to him. The present cathedral was commenced nine years after the Fire, and thirty-five years were spent in its construction. It is the largest and finest Protestant Cathedral of the world (*Eng.* 116). The ground-plan is a Latin cross, with nave, choir, and transepts. It is 500 ft. long from east to west, by about 250 ft. wide at the transepts. The outside of *St. Paul's* consists of two super-posed orders—*i. e.* one over the other. The western entrance has a portico of twelve Corinthian columns supporting an entablature, from which rise eight Composite columns supporting a second entablature, surmounted by a pediment enriched with sculpture. The western towers are about 250 ft. high decorated with Corinthian columns. The dome is a triple structure. The part seen from the outside springs from a base 250 ft. from the pavement, and the summit is 404 ft. high. Though open to criticism in many of its minor details and arrangements, *St. Paul's* is allowed to stand foremost among buildings of its class in Europe,



116.--St. Paul's Cathedral, London.

St. Peter's at Rome alone excepted. Its interior at present lacks decoration, but its exterior is undoubtedly the most harmonious and imposing composition which Renaissance architecture has yet produced.

Greenwich Hospital, the steeple of *Bow Church*, and the interior of *St. Stephen's, Walbrook*, are considered the best of Wren's other works. The western towers of *Westminster Abbey* were added after his design.

On Sir Christopher Wren's death, in 1723, his pupil **Hawksmoor**, and **Vanbrugh** were the most promising architects of the day; but neither of them produced anything denoting high original genius. The principal works of Hawksmoor were *St. George's, Bloomsbury*, *St. Mary's Woolnoth*, in Lombard Street, and *St. George's in the East*; and of Sir John Vanbrugh, *Castle Howard* and *Blenheim Palace*.

James **Gibbs**, an architect who rose into some eminence in the middle of the last century, built *St. Martin's-in-the-Fields* (*Eng.* 117) and *St. Mary-le-Strand*, two of the handsomest churches of the day. His octastyle (eight-columned) portico of Corinthian columns is specially fine if considered merely as an accurate copy of a classic design. The *Radcliffe Library at Oxford*, also by Gibbs, is one of the best classical buildings in that city.

Sir William **Chambers** and Sir Robert **Taylor** were the most celebrated architects of the reign of George III. They carried the imitation of classic and modern Italian buildings to the greatest extreme, displaying much erudition and intimate acquaintance with the buildings of antiquity, but less of that imaginative genius which alone can give originality to a building. Sir William Chambers designed *Somerset House* and a great many other buildings of the day, adhering in them to the Italian style; but shortly after his death there was a gradual change to the earlier classic forms of Rome and Greece. The brothers **Adam** endeavoured, with but small success, to imitate Greek forms in the *Adelphi Terrace*, the *Screen of the Admiralty*, and other buildings in London; much of the detail of their work, however, especially of its internal finishing, was very graceful and well-designed. They were more successful in producing an effective exterior in the *College at Edinburgh*, with its fine monolithic pillars. It is difficult to understand to what Sir Robert Taylor owes his reputation: his

chief works were *Gorhambury*, Hertfordshire, and *Hevingham Hall*, Essex: he was a sculptor as well as an architect. *Newgate Prison*,



117.—St. Martin's-in-the-Fields. By Gibbs.

designed by George Dance, is, in its way, a masterpiece of appropriate and original architectural expression of character. His father built the *Mansion House*.

Architecture of the Nineteenth Century.

The Classical Revival of the present century, inaugurated by Sir William Chambers in the latter part of the eighteenth century, was at first marked by Italian features. The publication of Dawkin's and Wood's 'Illustrations of Palmyra and Baalbec,' in 1750, first directed English attention to the beauties of Roman buildings, and this interest was sustained by Adam's 'Ruins of the Palace of the Emperor Diocletian at Spalatro,' brought out ten years later. It was the series of works on Greece and Greek antiquities, commenced by Stuart in 1762 and completed by Cockerell in 1861, which led to the preference of Greek to Roman forms. The Greek Doric became the favourite order, and soon not a building, however humble, was considered complete without a classic portico, and this rage lasted for many years.

The imitation of classic forms was, however, destined to give way before a passion for the revival of our national style of architecture, which led many, whose sympathies were with mediæval rather than with antique thought, to reproduce the exquisite Gothic work of the middle ages, which had been so admirably suited to the ornate ritual of the Roman Catholic religion; and with this desire was associated a reaction against the coldness of Protestant worship and the simplicity of Protestant churches. Once more, symbolic painting and sculpture, and the varied accessories of a ritual form of worship, were introduced in Protestant churches, and felt to be in their place; once more, the screen separated the body of the congregation from the clergy, whilst the choir containing the altar was enriched with sculptures of mystic meaning, and glowed with many-coloured sacred pictures. Gothic spires and pinnacles became as common as Greek and Roman pediments had been before: but both the resuscitated styles, beautiful and appropriate as they had been as the spontaneous expression of national thought, were too often spiritless, cold, and wanting in vitality, when they were copied to order.

To avoid confusion, we propose to notice the chief, first of the Classic, and then of the Gothic buildings of the nineteenth century.

St. Pancras Church, London, built by **Inwood** between 1819 and 1822, soon after the purchase of the Elgin marbles for the British Museum (1816), is a typical example of revived Greek. The Ionic order employed in it is a copy of the Erechtheum at Athens, and a small "Temple of the Winds," in imitation of that at Athens, forms the steeple. To make it more complete, porches with caryatid columns have been added on the north and south sides, like those attached to the Temple on the Acropolis. The *University Club House* in Pall Mall East, the portico of the *Post Office*, and the front of the *British Museum*, are other examples in which the same order is employed.

Sir John **Soane** was perhaps the most successful of the architects of the early classical revival. He rebuilt the *Bank of England*, the order of which, as it now stands, is an exact copy of that of the circular temple of the Sibyl at Tivoli.

Holland, Burton, and Nash were three architects who erected many important classical buildings. In the portico of *Carlton House*, built by Holland, the most ornate form of the Corinthian column was employed. When Carlton House was pulled down, the columns were used for the portico of the National Gallery, where they may still be seen.

Wilkins, another celebrated architect of the early part of this century, worked both in the classic and Gothic styles. His masterpiece is the portico of *University College*, Gower Street. He also designed the *National Gallery*, which failed mainly from want of adaptation to a site which required a much more lofty building of bolder character. He erected the *Nelson Monuments* at Dublin and Great Yarmouth.

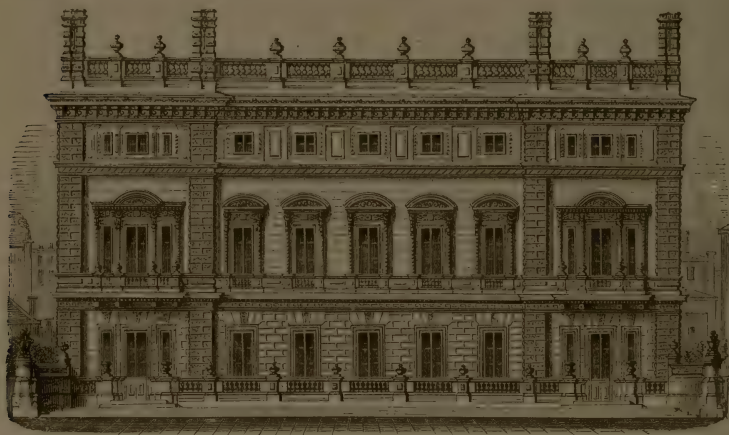
Sir Robert **Smirke**, architect of the *British Museum*, and **Hardwick**, architect of *Goldsmiths' Hall*, should also be mentioned.

The chief and most original of all the buildings of the classic revival was *St. George's Hall, Liverpool*, by **Elmes**, completed after his death by **Cockerell**. It is 250 ft. long by 140 ft. wide, and the order by which it is ornamented is 58 ft. high. One grand hall occupies the centre, with wide recesses on either side. This fine building is adapted, not copied, from the great halls of the *Thermæ* of Rome. The chief front has a portico with sixteen Corinthian columns, each 46 ft.

high; and although its general idea is Roman, it is carried out with Greek details.

In Edinburgh and Glasgow there are many successful buildings in the classic styles. The *High School of Edinburgh*, by **Hamilton**, is perhaps the best.

Sir Charles **Barry** was the first to realise how ill-adapted all this copying was to the requirements of our climate and our time; and he reverted, with much success, to the types furnished by the best palatial buildings of the Italian Renaissance. He designed the



118.—Bridgewater House, London. By Barry.

Traveller's Club, the *Reform Club*, and *Bridgewater House* (*Eng.* 118), introducing in the two latter buildings the Italian cortile in a slightly altered form with great success. The *Halifax Town-Hall*, his latest work, deserves special notice as a free adaptation of Renaissance architecture. The detail of this building is excellent, and its composition spirited; it is crowned by high-pitched roofs, and possesses a species of spire as original as it is happily conceived.

As distinguished examples of modern Renaissance we may name the *Leeds Town-Hall*, by **Broderick**; the first *Carlton Club*, London, by **Smirke**; *Holford House*, Park Lane, by **Vulliamy**; the *Liverpool Exchange*, by T. H. **Wyatt**; and the interior of the *India House*, by

Sir Digby **Wyatt**. As a specimen of a still more recent date we may take the *Royal Albert Hall*; no building of the day has more successfully combined the skilful arrangement of plan and the bold treatment characteristic of early Roman buildings with the constructive dexterity of our day; though it is inferior in refinement of detail and in architectural merit to many of the buildings just enumerated. The Albert Hall is in the form of a Roman amphitheatre, with a *velarium* (*i. e.* awning) overhead; the corridors, staircases, and sloping rows of seats are all borrowed from the Roman type, but the huge roof of iron and glass, the external terra-cotta decoration, and the mosaic frieze are modern features. The original design was by Captain **Fowke**, but the actual construction and the working designs are due to General **Scott**.

The celebrated Horace **Walpole** was one of the earliest to attempt to revive mediæval architecture, by his building at *Strawberry Hill*; but the first great impulse was given by the erection of *Fonthill Abbey*, a vast private residence, in which Mr. Beckford attempted to reproduce an old Gothic Abbey. It was completed in 1822, and caused a great sensation. It was pulled down a few years later.

One of those who did most to promote this movement was John **Britton**, who brought out a series of fine works on the architectural antiquities of Great Britain, which were followed by the publications of **Pugin**—a man of real genius and rare energy. **Rickman** did more, however, than these two to systematise for men of taste and intelligence the study of architecture as an art, and he it was who introduced the nomenclature generally employed by all writers on Gothic architecture.

Typical buildings in revived Gothic are *Windsor Castle*, the *Houses of Parliament*, the *New Museum of Oxford*, and the *Albert Memorial*. The first was almost entirely rebuilt under the direction of **Sir Jeffrey Wyattville** (1826), who gave it the appearance of an old castle adapted to the requirements of a modern monarch; and it may be taken as a specimen of such Gothic as was designed before Pugin's day. It is not without effectiveness on a general view, but its details are lamentably inappropriate.

The *Houses of Parliament*, by Sir Charles Barry, are in the Gothic of the Tudor age, and owe their beauty of detail to Pugin's own superintendence (*Eng.* 119). Though fashion has now preferred other styles, and it was at one time customary to depreciate this building, it is probably the finest effort of the Gothic revival, not in England only, but in all Europe. In its plan, its detail, and the beauty of its sky-line, it is especially successful.



119.—The Houses of Parliament, with Westminster Abbey in the distance.

The *New Museum* of Oxford, from the designs of **Woodyard**, may be fairly said to represent the results of Mr. Ruskin's teaching. It was begun in 1855, and is a good example of all that was then considered most advanced.

The *Albert Memorial*, in Hyde Park, by Sir Gilbert **Scott**, the most ornate effort of revived Gothic, though far from popular among

architectural critics, must be taken as representing fairly well the point which the art has reached.

The new *Courts of Justice* in the Strand, designed by **Street**, are considered by many to be the finest examples of this style to be met with in England. The south front is remarkable for its grandeur and fine effect.

Other examples of note, which our space only permits us to name, are the—

Revived Gothic.

Martyr's Memorial	...	Oxford	...	Scott.	1848.
Lincoln's Inn Hall	...	London	...	Hardwick.	1843.
St. George's Church	...	Southwark	...	Pugin.	1845.
St. Giles's Church	...	Cheadle	...	Pugin.	1849.
Holy Trinity Church	...	Westminster	...	Pearson.	1849.
All Saints' Church	...	London	...	Butterfield.	1849.
Irvingite Church	...	London	...	Brandon.	1851.
Exeter College Chapel	...	Oxford	...	Scott.	1858.
Assize Courts	...	Manchester	...	Waterhouse.	1859.
St. James's Church	...	Westminster	...	Street.	1860.
Town Hall	...	Northampton	...	Godwin.	1861.
Town Hall	...	Preston	...	Scott.	1862.
College	...	Aberystwyth	...	Seddons.	1864.
Cathedral	...	Cork	...	Burges.	1865.
University	...	Glasgow	...	Scott.	1866.
Midland Railway Terminus	...	London	...	Scott.	1873.
Keble College	...	Oxford	...	Butterfield.	1867.
Balliol College	...	Oxford	...	Waterhouse.	1867.
Castle restorations	...	Cardiff	...	Burges.	1868.
Town Hall	...	Manchester	...	Waterhouse.	1869.
Royal Courts of Justice	...	London	...	Street.	1881.

Revived Classic.

Cathedral	...	Truro	...	Pearson.	1887.
Natural History Museum	...	London	...	Waterhouse.	1881.
Constitutional Club	...	London	...	Edis.	1887.
National Liberal Club	...	London	...	Waterhouse.	1887.

It is difficult to define the present position of architectural art in England. Our architects can no longer be divided into classes, one practising revived Gothic, the other revived Classic. The truth appears

to be that revived Greek is falling into disuse, whilst Renaissance is regaining favour, and the transitional architecture bearing Queen Anne's name is, strange to say, being brought forward by men who till lately have been chiefly known as supporters of revived Gothic. As examples of this fashion in the art we may name *New Zealand Chambers*, in Fenchurch Street, and many other buildings by Norman **Shaw**, and the *School Board Offices*, on the Thames Embankment, by **Bodley**.

Many new Town-halls, Assize-Courts, and other public buildings, have been erected in the provinces, as at Manchester, Birmingham, Nottingham, and Glasgow (Gothic): and, quite recently, several hotels of great magnificence have been built, which have added considerably to the beauty of the street architecture of the metropolis.

During the last few years many of the principal artists have built houses for their own use, which have greatly added to the importance of architecture in England. Most of them have adopted some modified form of the style of Queen Anne, and have treated it picturesquely.

SCULPTURE.

NOTE.

Students of Art who are resident in or near London are strongly recommended to visit the BRITISH MUSEUM, and there examine the Statues and Bas-reliefs in the Egyptian, Assyrian, and Lycian Galleries; the Room of Archaic Sculpture; the Elgin and Hellenic Rooms; the Etruscan Room, and the Græco-Roman, and the Roman Galleries.

In the SOUTH KENSINGTON MUSEUM, they will find, in the South-west Court, a fine collection of casts of many of the principal classical statues; in the North Court are original sculptures and casts from *Italy*, including many examples of Majolica and Della Robbia ware; and in the Architectural Court a great number of reproductions of the best sculpture of *German, Flemish, Spanish, and French* workmanship of the fifteenth, sixteenth, and seventeenth centuries.

In the CRYSTAL PALACE are many hundred casts of sculpture of all countries and of all times which may be seen to great advantage among shrubs and appropriate architecture. These casts were collected at a very large cost by Mr. Owen Jones and Sir Digby Wyatt, who searched for and secured the best examples of sculpture in Egypt, Assyria, Greece, Italy, and France.

References to Sculpture at the British Museum are marked B. M.; at the South Kensington Museum, S. K.; and at the Crystal Palace, C. P.

SCULPTURE.

INTRODUCTION.

IN its true sense, Sculpture (from the Latin *sculpo*, I carve) is the art of cutting or graving hard materials ; but it has come to mean all representation of organic life in relief, whether in

The round, *i. e.* fully detached or *statuary* (from *stare*, to stand). Statues are divided into five sizes :—colossal, heroic, life-size, small life-size, and statuettes ; and are either standing, seated, recumbent, or equestrian. These terms all speak for themselves.

Alto-relievo or high relief, *i. e.* nearly detached from the surface.

Mezzo-relievo or semi-relief, *i. e.* fully rounded, but still attached to the surface.

Basso-relievo or low relief, *i. e.* slightly raised from the surface.

Intaglio or *cavo-relievo*, *i. e.* hollowed out.

Sunk-relief or *cavo-relievo*. The Egyptians used a kind of relief peculiar to themselves, a very low relief sunk below the surface, and therefore combining *basso-relievo* and *intaglio*. It is called by the French *bas-relief en creux*.

We propose to interpret Sculpture in its widest sense, which includes : the chiselling of perfect figures and groups in any hard substance ; the carving of high or low reliefs, whether in marble, ivory, wood, or any other material ; the moulding of statues or groups of a plain material enclosed within a coating of more noble material — such as the *chryselephantine* (*i. e.* gold and ivory) statues of the Greeks, in which the nude portions were of ivory and the clothing and weapons of gold ; bronze and metal statues, whether cast in a mould or beaten into shape ; terra-cotta statues and architectural ornaments ; plaster

statues and bas-reliefs ; wax or clay models ; engraved gems, whether intaglios or cameos ; and medals or coins, whether stamped or cast.

MATERIALS USED IN SCULPTURE.

Marble.—For statues and groups marble is the favourite substance, on account of its crystalline texture and of its gleaming surface, which admits of a high polish and absorbs the light equally. The most famous marbles used by the ancients were the Parian, from the island of Paros, and the Pentelic, from the mountain of Pentelicus, near Athens, both of which were white. Black and coloured marbles were also used. The Egyptians employed substances even harder than marble, such as porphyry, basalt, and granite. Modern sculptors generally prefer the white fine-grained Carrara marble, from the neighbourhood of Florence.

Bronze is the principal metal used in sculpture. It consists of a mixture of copper and tin, the quality varying according to the proportions of the ingredients. Bronze statues were sometimes gilt by the ancients. There are unfortunately not many original bronze works of ancient times existing. (There are a few examples in the British Museum.) *Gold, silver, copper, lead*, and even *pewter*, which is a mixture of lead and tin, have occasionally been employed.

Terra-cotta, baked clay, was much used by the ancients for small statuettes and ornaments. It affords a freedom and exact truth to the artist's work unprocurable in other materials. It was covered with a vitreous glaze which rendered it more durable. In Italy in the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries it was revived, and used for busts and architectural decoration. In the latter century it was introduced into France and England. Excellent examples may be seen in the old gateways of Hampton Court Palace. At the present day it is very frequently employed in the ornamentation of important buildings.

Plaster of Paris, gypsum, when burned and reduced to powder, forms a paste which immediately *sets*, or becomes firm, on being mixed with its own bulk of water ; for this reason it is much used in making casts and architectural decorations.

Alabaster, a kind of gypsum found in Tuscany and also in Derbyshire, was at one time much used for vases and statuettes.

Limestone and *Sandstone*, softer and less durable materials than marble, are largely employed for architectural ornaments.

Wood.—The principal woods employed for carving are, that of the lime, which though soft is tough and durable, the oak, and the cedar.

Ivory.—The carving of ivory was practised by the Romans. It was carried to great perfection in the early days of the Christian Church, when it was used for statuettes, tablets, and other ornaments, many of which may be seen in the South Kensington Museum. The ivory chair of St. Maximian, made in the sixth century, is still preserved in the Cathedral at Ravenna. In the year 803 two beautifully-carved ivory chairs were presented to Charlemagne. Reference has already been made to the chryselephantine statues of the Greeks, which were roughly hewn out of marble and covered with layers of ivory and gold.

Gems.—The principal gems used by ancient engravers were: carnelians, chalcedony, onyx, sardonyx, agates, jaspers, garnets, beryls, amethysts, sapphires, rubies, topazes, turquoises, etc. For cameos, the onyx was preferred above any other stone.

Coins and Medals.—Gold, silver, copper, bronze, and occasionally other metals or combinations of metals are used.

PROCESSES.

We may now briefly describe the various processes employed in the different kinds of sculpture.

For *Statues*, *Groups*, and *high* or *low Reliefs* in *Marble*, the sculptor first "sketches" his design on a small scale in clay or wax, which process is sometimes preceded by a sketch on paper. He next makes a model of the required size, having the object to be represented before him. The clay is kept moist whilst it is being worked, and when the model is completed is allowed to harden. A *cast* is then taken of the model by throwing over it a mixture of liquefied plaster of Paris.

When the plaster-mould so obtained is hardened, the clay inside is picked out, and an exact impression of the model remains. This mould is then brushed over with some kind of varnish and filled with fresh plaster, and as soon as it is *set* the mould is removed with chisels, and a complete *fac simile* of the model is produced. With this before him the artist begins to work in the marble. The cast and the marble are placed on two blocks, called scale-stools, exactly alike; a vertical rod with a sliding *needle* attached—so adapted by a movable joint as to be set at any angle and then fastened—is then fixed to the block on which the cast stands, and the needle is adjusted until it touches a certain point of the cast. The rod is then removed to the block on which the rough marble stands, and the marble is cut away until the needle touches it as it did the model. A mark is made on the two corresponding points of the model and block. This operation, which is called *pointing*, is repeated until all the different surfaces of the future work from the outside of the marble are ascertained, when workmen rough-out the figure or group, the artist himself adding the finishing touches. It is said that Michelangelo worked out some of his statues from the marble without any previous model or design. The Egyptians, the Assyrians, and later the Indians, carved figures in their temples from the living rock.

In making *Bronze Statues* similar preliminary steps are taken. Instead of plaster of Paris, loam or sand is used for making the mould, and molten metal is poured into it. To prevent a too great weight of metal, the interior of the mould is usually partly filled with cores of sand, which leave room for only a thin coating of the metal. When the cast is cold, the surface is perfected by means of a graving tool. Another method (more frequently adopted in later times, but not unknown to the ancients) is that called by the French *cire perdue*; which consists in enclosing the wax model in clay or plaster of Paris, and then letting in the molten metal, which melts the wax and takes its place. Sometimes a bas-relief is beaten out without previous casting: in that case the form is obtained simply by beating or hammering until the proper form is required: iron and bronze are sometimes beaten when hot; silver and gold when cold.

In modern times zinc, iron, and even tin, have been used for statues;

but they require a coating of some other substance to protect them from the action of the weather. For this purpose a thin layer of bronze has a good effect, and can easily be applied by the process of electro-plating.

The art of carving figures in relief on metal is called *chasing*: the term *toreutic* (from a Greek word signifying to carve) has been applied to all kinds of metal work.

Carving in Wood, Stone, and Ivory is performed by hand without the aid of any previous process.

For *Gem-engraving*, splintered diamonds, fixed into iron instruments, are used; the work is executed by the hand. A drill is employed for cutting out the larger and deeper portions of the work, which, when finished, is polished with emery powder. Gems cut in relief are called *cameos*; those which are hollowed out *intaglios*. The term *cameo* is, however, especially used to denote the very small pieces of sculpture in stones having two layers of different colours; the upper colour being used for the object to be represented, the under serving as background.

Die-sinking is the art of engraving the die or stamp used for coining, and for stamping thin plates of metal with designs of various kinds. The blank die is engraved in intaglio with the device required, by the aid of small steel tools. The face of the die is then hardened by heat, after which it is ready for use.

Electro-plating is a modern method of depositing by means of electricity a thin layer of metal upon a model. Many valuable works of art are by this means successfully reproduced.

The subjects suitable for representation in sculpture are necessarily limited. Except as an accessory, vegetable life is almost excluded from its sphere. The infinite variety and richness of the details of foliage, fruit, and flowers, and the way in which, when grouped together, they intertwine and hide one another, render it impossible that they should be accurately represented in an art to which exact imitation is forbidden. It is only plants with prominent characteristics that can be used as architectural accessories. Such was the deeply-indented acanthus leaf so largely employed by the Greeks and Romans.

The noblest study of the sculptor is man, "the human form divine,"

humanity, in the prime of youth and vigour; but he must not be content with mere copying,—he must aspire to the embodiment of ideal conceptions. Beauty of form is plastic—that is to say, it may be represented by modelling in an infinity of form. Freely drawn curves, and the oval, are the materials for all fine outline, and one of the most beautiful forms in which such outline is to be found is the human body. The nude figure is the most suitable for sculpture; where drapery is employed, it should follow the lines of the body, and indicate, not conceal, its contour.

The ancients frequently represented mythological figures, and also combinations of these with the brute form, such as centaurs, satyrs, minotaurs, etc. Next to man, the most highly organised animals, such as the horse and the dog, are the finest subjects for the sculptor.

Groups, in which the figures do not stand out separately, but partly hide each other, afford scope for the highest artistic genius, and should form a rhythmic whole, with all the parts well balanced—producing a pleasing effect of variety in unity.

As sculpture deals with plastic form alone, it has generally been supposed to disdain the aid of colour; yet the Egyptians, and probably also the Assyrians, invariably coloured their sculpture, except perhaps those statues which were of hard basalt or highly-polished granite. It is known that the Greeks also tinted their statues, but it is difficult to ascertain how far they carried it in imitation of nature. In our own day, the celebrated John Gibson tinted parts of several of his statues.

It was essential that sculptors should be fully acquainted with the just proportions of the human frame. The Egyptians therefore drew up a canon of proportions which was, it is believed, adopted by the Greeks and especially insisted on by Polycleitus. His version, as transmitted to us by Vitruvius, has, with few exceptions such as those of Leonardo da Vinci, been adopted ever since. He says, "Nature has so composed the human body that the face from the chin to the top of the forehead and the roots of the hair should be a tenth part; also the palm of the hand from the wrist-joint to the tip of the middle finger; the head from the chin to the highest point an eighth; from the top of the chest to the roots of the hair, a sixth" (*Eng.* 120).



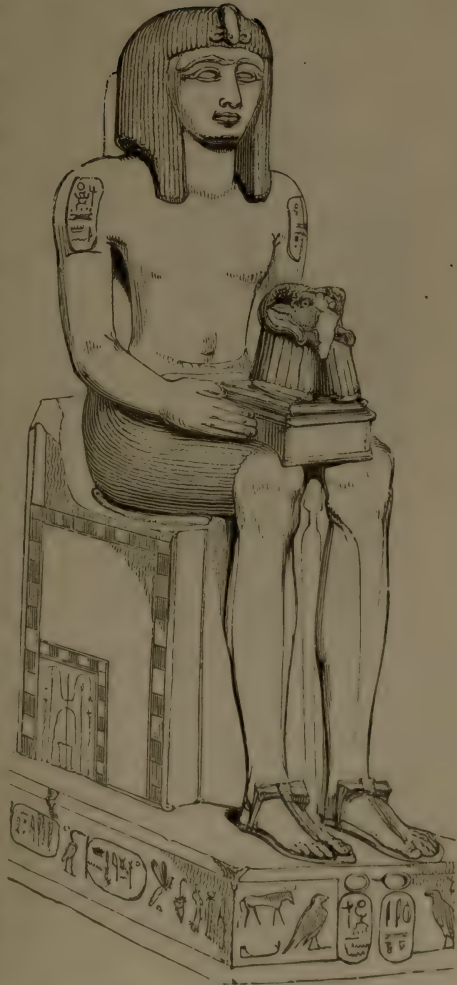
Restoration.

121.—MENEPHTAH. Supposed to be Pharaoh of the Exodus.
Bas-relief. About B.C. 1490.

Egypt.

EGYPTIAN sculpture may be divided into three periods : The Old Empire, or Memphian Egypt, 3645 to 2668 B.C., the new Empire, to 332 B.C., and the Ptolemean Empire, to 30 B.C. It is principally of a religious character, and the mythology of the country should be studied in connection with it. The chief characteristics of Egyptian art of every kind are massive grandeur and solidity ; the constant struggles with the power of nature in which the inhabitants of the banks of the Nile were engaged precluded dreamy contemplation, and engendered an energy and self-reliance which were reflected in the monuments erected.

The earliest works of Egyptian sculpture (*Eng.* 122) are remarkable for a freedom from restraint and a power of idealising nature which is wanting in later productions ; for they were executed before the hierarchy gained the upper hand in Egypt, and arrested all



122.—Egyptian Statue in black basalt. Heroic size. *In the British Museum.*

progress in art by condemning it to unchangeable laws, and by imposing models which artists were condemned to reproduce in monotonous repetition. The result of this was a sameness in the works produced which would have rendered it extremely difficult to fix their dates, if it were not that the name of the reigning sovereign is constantly introduced.



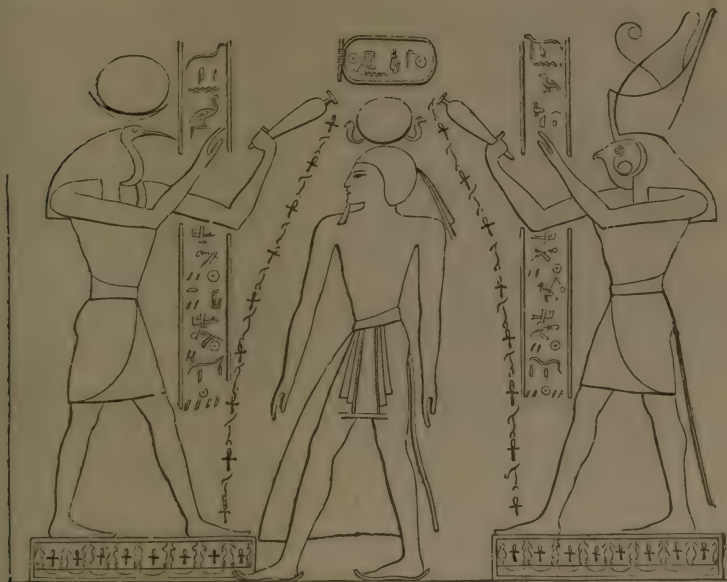
123.—Ra-em-Kè.

In the Museum at Boulac.

A striking proof of the excellence of early Egyptian sculpture was afforded in the Paris Exhibition of 1867. A wooden statue was there exhibited—lent by the late M. Mariette and now in the Museum at Boulac, near Cairo—of a certain *Ra-em-Kè* (sometimes called *the School-master*). Although much injured this statue is even now a fine work of art: the body is well modelled, and the head lifelike and natural; the lips are parted by a slight smile, and expression is given to the eyes by the insertion of rounded bits of rock-crystal to represent pupils, in eyeballs of quartz shaded by bronze lids. A bright nail beneath each crystal marks the visual point (*Eng.* 123).

The bas-reliefs of the tombs of Memphis, some of which are in the Berlin Museum, are among the earliest of Egyptian works of sculpture (*Eng.* 124). The figures are but slightly raised from the surface; they still retain the vivid colours with which they were painted. The ignorance of the laws of perspective, which were unknown till the fifteenth century, betrayed in these groups, somewhat mars their beauty; but they are finely carved, and have a great historical value, as they are pictorial annals of the lives of the deceased, in which figures of the presiding deities are introduced.

A very accurate notion of the appearance of these bas-reliefs may be obtained from the admirable reproductions in the Egyptian court at the Crystal Palace, executed by a band of trained mechanics under the direction of Bonomi, who studied in the best schools of Egyptian art—the temples and the tombs. These bas-reliefs occupy an intermediate position between the art of the old Empire and that of the Ptolemaic period.

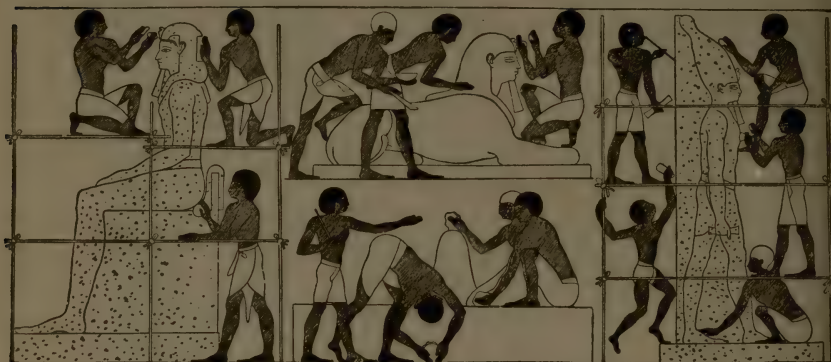


121.—Egyptian bas-relief. Ramses III. between Thoth and Horus.
Found at Luxor.

The great *Sphinx of Memphis* (see *Eng. 2*) is a remarkable work, dating from the earliest times, probably earlier than the earliest pyramid; it is hewn from a spur of the living rock. It is 172 feet long by 56 feet high. The sphinxes were of various kinds—man-headed, woman-headed, and ram-headed, with the body of a lion or dog.

Considerable portions of the avenues of colossal granite sphinxes leading up to the temples are still to be seen at Karnak and elsewhere ;

the grand seated figures of the Pharaohs guarding the entrances at *Karnak*, *Ipsambul*, etc., are in good preservation (*Eng.* 125). The colossal seated figures (70 feet high) erected by Amenhotep III., at Medinet-Abou, one of which is the world-famed statue of *Memnon*; the still larger statue of *Rameses II.*—which was broken by Cambyzes—the fragments of which remain in the court of the temple at Medinet-Abou; and the four huge seated figures (65 feet high) of the same king carved out of the rock at Ipsambul, are the most gigantic specimens of sculpture that were ever executed.* A statue of this



125.—Sculptors at Work. From an Egyptian Wall-painting.

monarch in black granite, in the Turin Museum, is one of the best works of art of this period.

It would be impossible in a work like the present merely to enumerate the various Egyptian antiquities contained in the British Museum, the Louvre, and the Berlin Museum. The principal are colossal statues, in which the arms are generally fixed to the chest and the legs connected together; small statues of kings, divinities, and priests; bas-reliefs either from tombs or temples; *stelæ* or tablets engraved with historical inscriptions either in relief or in intaglio;

* Reproductions on a small scale of many of these works may be studied at the Crystal Palace.

sarcophagi, boxes of granite, basalt, or stone, constructed to contain mummies, and covered with hieroglyphics; pottery of different kinds, such as *amphoræ* (wine-vessels), *canopi* (funereal vases), delicately carved, etc. Baked earthenware (*terra cotta*) vases were in use in Egypt in the most remote ages. The Egyptians manufactured a red ware, a pale red or yellow ware, and a shining or polished red ware. The finest Egyptian pottery was, however, the *porcelain*, made of a very fine sand, loosely fused, and covered with a thick silicious glaze of various colours. A beautiful blue tint was sometimes given to this ware by the use of oxide of copper. We may add that the most valuable relic of Egyptian colossal sculpture known to exist is the head of the young *Memnon*, taken from the Temple of Memnon, and now in the British Museum.

In the Berlin Museum, in addition to the bas-reliefs already mentioned, the chief Egyptian object is a tomb, discovered in 1823 in the necropolis of Thebes, and removed exactly as it was found. A quadrangular tomb rises in the centre, covered with hieroglyphics, round which are grouped boats, containing figures representing the mummy's escort to Hades, amphoræ, etc. Owen Jones called it the most perfect specimen of Egyptian Art he remembered to have seen.

In 1881, Herr Emil Brugsch discovered a cave near the temple of Deir-el-Bahari, about four miles from Thebes, in which the mummies of several of the most celebrated of the Theban sovereigns were found—including *King Amenhotep*, 1666 B.C.; *Thotmes I., II., and III.*; and *Rameses I. and II.* (the Great). There were also found in the same cave several illuminated papyri, and numerous mortuary statues.

BRONZE STATUES, with a leaden or other core, are supposed to have been first cast in Egypt; and it was from the Egyptians that the Greeks learnt the art. Specimens may be seen in the British Museum and other collections of Egyptian antiquities.

Babylon and Nineveh.

In the chapter on Assyrian architecture we have already alluded to the important discoveries of ruins at *Mosul*, on the right bank of the

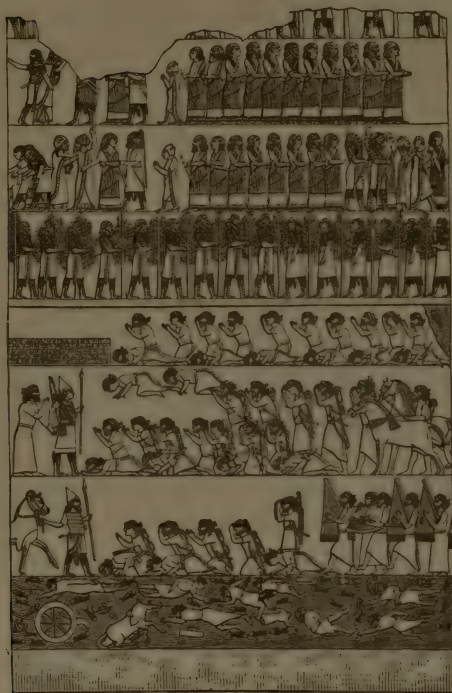
Tigris, with which the names of the French consuls, MM. Botta and Place, and the English traveller, Sir Henry Austin Layard, are inseparably connected. These bas-reliefs resemble those of Egypt in many respects; but they have an even greater historical value, for they are more varied and lifelike, and less loaded with figures of the

deities. The same ignorance of perspective is betrayed in them as in the reliefs at Memphis: fishes and boats are seen piled one above the other, and human figures in profile, with both eyes and shoulders visible (*Eng.* 126). But for this flaw, the Assyrian bas-reliefs would be fine works of art. They are in very low relief, and are well carved and finely polished. The subjects are very varied. Battles, sieges, and hunting incidents abound. Our illustration (*Eng.* 127) is part of a *lion-hunt*—now in the British Museum—from the north-west palace of Nimrud. In every scene the king is the principal figure.

He is always followed by

an umbrella-bearer and a fly-flapper, or by musicians, and above his head hovers the Ferouher, the winged symbol of divinity. Among the monarchs who figure in the various bas-reliefs are Shalmaneser, Sennacherib, and Nebuchadnezzar.

Single statues are rare; there is a statue of a *Priest* larger than life (*Eng.* 128) in the British Museum; but the nude human figure does



126.—Assyrian bas-relief on a wall.



127.—Assyrian bas-relief. Part of a Lion-hunt, from Nimrad.

not appear to have been studied in the East to any extent; although many different animals are rendered with surprising fidelity. A marvellous example of this early sculpture is the *Wounded Lioness* (*Eng.* 129).

In addition to numerous sculptured Assyrian slabs and tablets, the British Museum possesses a small four-sided obelisk of black marble about six feet high—engraved with ten lines of the cuneiform character, and sculptured with twenty bas-reliefs, representing the offering of tribute to the king by conquered races—which was discovered near Kalah-Shergat. It is hoped that this obelisk may aid in the thorough deciphering of the cuneiform* character, as the Rosetta stone, also preserved in the British Museum, did of the hieroglyphic.

The Louvre contains many extremely fine

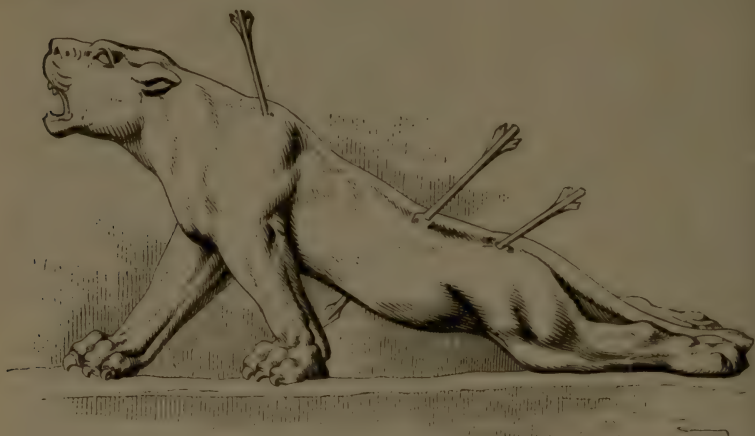
* There are three kinds of cuneiform writing: the Persian, the Median, and the Assyrian. The letters are shaped like arrows, wedges, or nails. The meaning of many of the signs has been discovered by Niebuhr, Grotefend, Rask, Lassen, Burnouf, Rawlinson, Hincks, Oppert, Ménaut, and others; but much still remains to be done before the numerous inscriptions in the cuneiform character can be fully deciphered.



128.—Statue of a Priest.
In the British Museum.

specimens of Assyrian sculpture, the principal being the four colossal winged bulls at the entrance of the palace of Khorsabad, already described. The Assyrian man-bull, like the Egyptian sphinx, was the symbol of wisdom and strength combined.

Assyrian gems, many of which may be seen at the British Museum, are of great value. The earliest are of serpentine, and are of a cylindrical shape; those of later date are of agate, jasper, quartz, or syenite, either cylindrical in form or oval; they are engraved with figures of the gods and the names of the owner in the cuneiform character.



129.—Wounded Lioness. Assyrian. *In the British Museum.*

Persia.

There are but few remains of Persian sculpture extant, and these few consist almost entirely of bas-reliefs on the walls of the palaces and the fronts of the rock-cut tombs. The principal, from the royal palace of *Persepolis* (*Eng.* 130), date from about 521—467 B.C., the golden age of the Persian monarchy. In these bas-reliefs the working of Assyrian and Egyptian influence can be distinctly traced, combined with a character peculiarly their own. In Persian works, historical

events are frequently represented ; but scenes of the chase or of war, so common amongst the Assyrians and Egyptians, are almost entirely unknown. Everywhere we see the king in an attitude of dignified repose, attended by his court and receiving the homage of ambassadors, bringing tribute in the form of horses, camels, or costly raiment and vessels. These groups are probably faithful representations of actual scenes in the time of Darius or Xerxes. They are remarkable for the lifelike rendering of the animals and the graceful flowing drapery with



130.—Persian bas-relief, from Persepolis.

which the human figures are clothed, suggesting Greek influence, and contrasting favourably with the close and heavy Egyptian and Assyrian garments.

A noteworthy exception to what we have said of the repose of Persian bas-reliefs, is a large group, hewn out of a steep and lofty rock at *Behistan* in Kurdistan, which represents a Persian king placing his foot on a prostrate enemy, with one hand holding a bow and the other raised as if about to strike. Nine prisoners bound together await

their doom at a little distance from the victorious monarch, who is supposed to be Darius Hystaspes, after he had quelled the Babylonian rebellion in 516 B.C.

Human-headed and winged bulls and unicorns are of frequent occurrence in Persian sculptures. The king is sometimes seen contending with some huge symbolic creature; but even in the thick of the struggle he retains his calm self-possession and dignified expression of unruffled serenity.

On the façades of the rock-cut tombs, the king is generally represented worshipping Ormuzd, the god of light, the Ferouher or protecting spirit hovering above his head in the form of a man with the wings and tail of a bird.

The Persians greatly improved the art of gem-cutting. They adopted the cylindrical form of the Assyrians, but quickly abandoned it for the conical, employing chalcedony, which they engraved with figures of their gods, etc. The cylinder signet of Darius I. has been preserved. It represents two warriors in a chariot, one directing the steed, the other standing behind the driver drawing a bow. A lion reared on its hind-legs appears calmly to await the discharge of the arrow, and above the group hovers the Ferouher.

Asia Minor and Syria.

The sculptures of Asia Minor and Syria betray the influence of all the neighbouring nations, and cannot be said to have any distinctive character of their own.

The most ancient monuments of Asia Minor are the rock-cut bas-reliefs at the town of *Bogas Kœi*, in Galatia. They consist of two processions; and the general style of the grouping and costumes is a combination of the Babylonian and Persian. We see the working of Assyrian influence in a marble chair, discovered in the same place, which has lions chiselled in relief upon it much resembling those of the portals of Nimrud. At the village of *Nymphi*, near Smyrna, there is a colossal bas-relief figure of a king, cut in a wall of rock, wearing the

Egyptian *pschent* (a conical cap or crown with a spiral ornament in front).

In Syria there are also many relics of Egyptian and Assyrian art: on a wall of rock, north of Beyrout, there are bas-reliefs in honour of the victory of Rameses the Great, side by side with others commemorating Assyrian triumphs.

The Hebrews no doubt employed some sculpture—for we read of Jacob erecting a pillar over the grave of Rachel—but it was principally in engraving and cutting gems and precious metals that the chosen people excelled. The golden Calf, the brazen serpent, the plate of gold for the high-priest's mitre, the engraved stones of the breastplate, etc., the cherubim and ornaments for the tabernacle, were works of this class.

The Phœnicians appear to have excelled in all the mechanical arts. Homer alludes to a chased silver goblet of exquisite workmanship, made by a native of Sidon; and Solomon invited workmen from Tyre when engaged upon the temple of Jerusalem. We read that the king of Tyre sent him a workman "skilful to work in gold, silver, brass, etc., . . . also to grave any manner of graving" (2 Chron. ii. 14), "who made an altar of brass, and a molten sea supported by twelve cast oxen," etc. (2 Chron. iv. 1—22).

In the ruins of Carthage, which was a colony of Phœnicia, Phœnician coins and medals have been frequently found.

India and the neighbouring Countries.

Sculpture in India is chiefly accessory to architecture, and the subjects represented are almost exclusively religious.

The earliest monuments of sculpture, as of architecture, in India, date from the rise into power of Asoka, about 250 B.C. They consist principally of reliefs on the outsides of pagodas, rock temples, and topes; groups or figures in the round being almost unknown.

In the ruined city of Mahabalipooram, near Madras, there still stand ancient Hindoo temples on which are fine groups of Indian Gods and Goddesses carved out of the living rock in high and low relief.

On the walls of a *pagoda* at Perwuttum there are some remarkable bas-reliefs representing a tiger-hunt, in which mounted horsemen are charging at full gallop. The reliefs on the entrance of the great *Dagoba* or *Tope of Sanchi* are animated battle-scenes, in which armed men are seen on foot, or riding on elephants or horses.*

Huge images of Buddha, and of Hindoo divinities, abound in every part of India and the neighbouring islands. In Bamiyan, in the west, is a statue 120 ft. high, and in Ceylon there are several 90 ft. high. In the temple of Boro-Buddor, in Java, there are no less than 400 small images of Buddha in the external niches. All are alike remarkable for repose of attitude, and dreamy passiveness of expression. Representations of life in action, such as the bas-reliefs mentioned above, are rare. Siva, the Destroyer, whose work forbids repose, is, however, generally depicted with his six arms in violent agitation.

In many of the sculptured female figures of India we see evidence of the want of energy and character which is the result of the systematic oppression of the women of the East. Symmetry of form is replaced by a soft voluptuousness, and the only expression is a graceful simper, or a vague, dreamy smile. The goddess of Beauty, in the Pagoda of Bangalore, and the female divinity seated on an elephant in the cave-temple of Ellora are instances of this.

China and Japan.

We cannot leave the East without a few words on the art of the Chinese and Japanese, although they never produced either statues or groups in stone or marble of any important size. There are many colossal bronzes of Buddha in Japan. There is one now at the South Kensington Museum, where may also be seen a fine Eagle with outspread wings, of Japanese workmanship, in hammered iron. Both

* A cast of this gateway is in the India section of the South Kensington Museum, together with a small model of the Dagoba itself.

nations have always been proficient in carving wood, ivory, tortoise-shell, etc. : they are wanting in imagination, but their power of imitation and proficiency in colouring are alike marvellous.

Peru and Mexico.

Of the sculptured figures and groups of the early races of the New World there is little to be said ; they are remarkable rather for size than beauty, and consist of rude idols or coarse bas-reliefs on the temples and palaces. The pottery is of a different character ; some of the Mexican and Peruvian ware which has been preserved is well modelled and coloured, and ornamented with peculiar taste. The oldest Peruvian terra-cotta objects are indeed equal to anything of the same age produced in Europe ; but glazing was never attempted.

Mr. Stephens, the celebrated American traveller, discovered a number of vases of various shapes, carved or indented with curious patterns, in the Tombs of the Incas in Peru. And later M. Charnay has traced a fancied resemblance between the decorative design of the Toltecs of Central America, and that of the Chinese.

Greek.

It was in Greece that sculpture first became an ideal art. Oriental arts were fettered by dogmatic rules. The chief aim of sculpture and painting in Assyria was the glorification of the reigning monarch, and in Egypt, sculpture, though religious as well as monumental, did not advance beyond conventional types. It was far otherwise with the Greeks, who early threw off the yoke of the old monarchies, and broke loose from the trammels of routine. It is true that they owed much to the Egyptians and Assyrians, but they borrowed chiefly the technical and mechanical rules of art, and, emancipating themselves from the old narrow traditions, rapidly worked out an independent style which was purely their own.

In Greece, as elsewhere, sculpture was connected with the religion of the country; the mythology of the Greeks, rightly understood, is an exquisite poem, and Greek art is a translation of that poem into visible forms of beauty. The imagination of the free-born Greek was unfettered by priestly dogma, and he peopled his land with deities, embodying the elements in ideal human forms instinct with life and intellect. The Greek realised with exceptional intensity the beauty of nature; he saw his gods in the earth, the sea and sky, and, ascribing to them all that was best and highest in the noblest human types with which he was familiar, he strove to give expression to his ideal conceptions in ideal impersonations of human attributes. Thus Zeus, the lord of heaven, became the embodiment of strength of will; Athena, the protective goddess of wisdom and strength combined; Aphrodite, born of the waves, the goddess of female love and beauty.

In studying the sculpture of Greece, this double impersonation of the powers of nature and of human attributes must never be lost sight of, and we would urge those of our readers who are unfamiliar with Greek mythology, to acquaint themselves with the meaning of the principal legends of gods and heroes, upon which a flood of light has been poured by the researches of modern philologists, who have

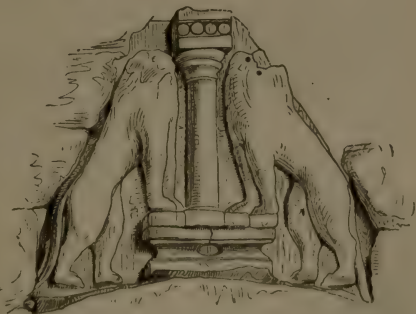
taught us to read the inward thoughts of untaught races in the outward forms assumed by their language and their art.*

The relics of Greek sculpture which have been preserved are far too numerous for detailed description. A summary of the principal schools of sculpture, with a brief notice of the greatest masters and their most famous works, is all we can attempt.

Greek sculpture may be divided into four periods. The first, to which the general name of *archaic* has been given, lasted until the Persian wars; the second, from the Persian wars, about 490 B.C., to 400 B.C., during which time Athens was the leading power in Greece; the third, from 400 B.C. to the death of Alexander the Great, in 323 B.C., in which period Sparta became the ruling city; and the fourth, from the death of Alexander to the conquest of Greece by the Romans, 146 B.C.

First Period.

The earliest sculptures of Greece of which we have any knowledge date from the eighth century B.C. They are a colossal statue of *Niobe* on Mount Sipylus, mentioned in the *Iliad*, and the famous *Lion gate of Mycenæ* (*Eng.* 131), supposed to be still older: in the reliefs of this gate Assyrian influence can be distinctly traced. The carved *Chest of Cypselus*—a work dating from 650 B.C. made at Corinth—had reliefs partly cut in cedar-wood, and partly laid on in gold and ivory, representing heroic myths. It was noticeable as being probably the



131.—Sculpture on the top of the Lion gate at Mycenæ.

* Two small volumes, by the Rev. W. Cox—'Tales of the Gods and Heroes,' and 'Tales of Thebes and Argos,'—will be found useful as an introduction to the study of the more advanced works of Max Müller, Grote, and others.

earliest attempt to give visible form to the word pictures of Homer and Hesiod. Pausanias (about A.D. 176) saw this chest and described it.

The earliest names of artists which have come down to us are those of a Samian family : **Rhæcus**, his son **Telecles**, and his grandson **Theodorus**, to whom the invention of the arts of modelling in clay, engraving on metals, and gem-cutting has been attributed. **Glaucus** of Chios, who is said to have invented the art of smelting iron, was a famous bronze caster of the beginning of the seventh century B.C.



132.—Mercury carrying a Ram.
By Calamis. At Wilton House.

Dipœnus and **Scyllis** of Crete (about 580 B.C.) were more famous than any of their predecessors. They worked at Sicyon ; their school spread throughout Greece, and even to Italy (Magna Græcia), and many statues of gods found in the Peloponnesus and elsewhere have been attributed to it. A group discovered in the *Temple of the Dioscuri* (Castor and Pollux) at Argos is remarkable as showing the transition from wood to more costly materials. It represented the Dioscuri on horseback, and was carved in ebony, inlaid with ivory.

Spartan artists took up the work begun by these Cretans, and developed the wood and ivory work into the *chryselephantine* (i. e. gold and ivory) statuary which subsequently became so famous. A group in cedar wood by the Spartan artists **Hecyles** and **Theocles**, representing the adventure of *Hercules with the Hesperides* (the guardians of the golden apples), was found in the treasure-house of the Epidamnians at Olympia.

To **Canachus** of Sicyon, who flourished about 500 B.C., is attributed the celebrated colossal statue of *Apollo*, made for the sanctuary of

Didyma near Miletus, which was carried away by the fugitive Xerxes.

Ageladas of Argos was famous for his statues of athletes; one of Cleosthenes of Epidamnus, on a chariot with four horses, was, we are told, the admiration of all Greece.

Calamis, **Pythagoras**, and **Myron**, the immediate fore-runners of Pheidias, may be looked upon as artists of a transition period. Calamis represented a greater diversity of subjects than any previous sculptor; his horses were especially lifelike, but his human figures were not so good. A marble copy of one of his works—*Mercury carrying a Ram* (*Eng.* 132)—is in the collection of Lord Pembroke, at Wilton House.

Pythagoras was truer to nature than Calamis; his works were remarkable for delicacy of execution; his statue of the lame *Philoctetes* at Syracuse, a statue of an *Athlete* at Delphi, and his group of *Europa on a Bull* at Tarentum, were especially admired.

Myron, the third and greatest of this group of artists, was (with Pheidias and Polycleitus) a pupil of Ageladas. He generally employed bronze for his works, which comprised a vast variety of subjects, although he especially delighted in representing athletes in vigorous action. His *Marsyas* in the Lateran at Rome, and his *Discobolus* (disc thrower) (*Eng.* 133), are among his most successful statues. They are full of life and animation, and give proof of consummate knowledge of anatomy. The famous *Cow* of Myron,



133.—The *Discobolus*, after Myron.
In the *Palazzo Massimi*, at Rome.

which formerly stood on the Acropolis of Athens, must also be mentioned, but of this work we have no authentic trace.

Of the now-existing monuments belonging to the first period of Greek sculpture, we must name the sculptures from the temple at *Assos*, now in the Louvre; the metopes from the temples of *Selinus* in Sicily, now in the museum at Palermo; the *Harpy*, *Chimæra*, and *Lion* tombs, from *Xanthus* in ancient Lycia, large portions of which are in the British Museum; and above all, the sculptures from the *Temple of Ægina*.



134.—Bas-relief from the Harpy tomb. *In the British Museum.*

The remains of six temples were discovered in Selinus in 1823. They consist principally of metopes* of limestone, adorned with sculptures in very high relief, one of which represented a struggle between an Amazon or a goddess, and a warrior, and another a dying warrior with a female figure placing her foot on his prostrate body. They are all lifelike, and full of promise, and their chief interest consists in their being among the earliest works in which an attempt was made to shake off the influence of Eastern art, and to produce freely-arranged groups and ideal forms. We may add that they have

* A metope, it will be remembered, is the square space between two triglyphs in the entablature of a Doric temple.

much colour remaining, and are supposed to date from about 650 B.C. Casts may be seen in the British Museum.

The most remarkable of the monuments from Xanthus is the famous *Harpy tomb* (*Eng.* 134), in the Archaic room of the British Museum, discovered with many other relics by Sir Charles Fellows in 1838. It is supposed to date from the sixth or seventh century B.C., and alike in arrangement and execution is purely Greek (though bearing evidence of Assyrian influence), representing in an artistic form the myth of the carrying off of children by Harpies, who appear as winged female figures.

The sculptures of the *Temple of Ægina* were discovered in the year 1811. They are at least a century later than those of Selinus or Xanthus, above mentioned. Amongst heaps of broken fragments seventeen nearly perfect statues were dug out, which belonged to the eastern and western pediments of the Temple dedicated to Athena. The original statues, which were carefully restored by Thorwaldsen, are now in the Glyptothek at Munich. Complete casts of them, properly arranged as a pediment, are to be seen in the British Museum. The meaning of the sculptures has been very differently interpreted; they are, however, evidently memorials of victories. Those on the western pediment, of which we give an illustration, are supposed to represent the Greeks and Romans fighting around the body of Achilles, who lies at



135.—The Western pediment of the Temple of Ægina.

Restoration.

the feet of Athena (*Eng.* 135). They are of Parian marble, and are so carefully executed, that even the wrinkles of the nude portions are rendered. The limbs are delicately moulded, and full of energy; the attitudes graceful and expressive; but the heads are of the Eastern rather than the Greek type and there is the same smile depicted on them all; the oblique eyes and sharp chins reminding us of Assyrian bas-reliefs. Quintilian tells us that **Callon** and **Hegesias** were the sculptors of these fine works.

In archaic sculpture the arrangement of the draperies and hair is eminently conventional and artificial; the pose of the figures is often stiff and constrained, and a foolish smile is not unfrequently to be found on the faces. As art made progress, its gradual emancipation from the trammels of conventionalism may be traced; and the best works executed towards the close of the period we have been reviewing, retain no more of the artificial in pose and the conventional in treatment, than serves to give increased value to the sense of beauty which breathes through the whole—struggling, so to speak, to find a means of expression.

Before closing our review of the first period of Greek sculpture, we must name two fine statues of *Apollo*, found one at Tenea (between Corinth and Argos), the other in the island of Thera. The former is in the Glyptothek of Munich; the latter in the Temple of Theseus at Athens. Both are supposed to date from a very early age.

Mention must also be made of the fragments of sculpture found by General Cesnola in *Cyprus*, which are of Greco-Phœnician origin, and which bear some resemblance to the remains found at Mycenæ, Xanthus, and Miletus, already spoken of.

Second Period, 490—400 B.C.

We now come to the age of the final development of Greek art, with which the name of Pheidias is inseparably connected. The Persian wars destroyed the last remnants of Oriental despotism, and ushered in, alike in politics, literature, and art, the golden age of Greece. The

great statesmen Cimon and Pericles encouraged genius of every kind; the tragic poets Æschylus and Sophocles refined the public taste, and inspired sculptors and architects with their glowing fancies; and for a



Restoration.

136.—Interior of the Temple of Zeus at Olympia. Statue of Zeus by Pheidias.

time Greece, with Athens for its capital, became the leading country of the world.

Pheidias, the master-artist of this golden age, was born about 500 B.C. He learnt the rudiments of his favourite art of Hegesias of Athens, and completed his studies under Ageladas. When Pericles

assumed the reins of government, Pheidias was about thirty-seven years old, in the prime of his genius, and he became the chief co-operator of that great statesman in his restoration of Athens. Under Cimon, the predecessor of Pericles, Pheidias sculptured the colossal



137.—The Venus of Melos.
In the Louvre.

bronze statue of *Athena Promachos* (the defender), which stood as late as 395 A.D. on the most prominent part of the Acropolis (see *Eng.* 36). It was upwards of 50 feet high, and was probably gilt. It is seen copied on the coins of Athens. As superintendent of public works in Athens, Pheidias had under him a whole army of architects, sculptors, workers in bronze, stone-cutters, gold and ivory beaters, and other artists, and although he may not have had any personal share in sculpturing the famous marbles of the Parthenon, he probably designed many of them, and it cannot be doubted that he exercised control over them. The chryselephantine statue of *Athena*, within the temple, which must have been a magnificent work of art, was certainly from his own hand. This, and the colossal chryselephantine seated statue of *Zeus* for the Temple of Olympia (*Eng.* 136), were his most famous works: the former was an ideal impersonation of calmness and wisdom—of which the colossal marble figure of the Pallas of Velletri, in the Louvre, is supposed to be a late Roman copy,—and the latter, now only known

to us from copies on coins, was a realisation of Homer's description of Zeus, "shaking his ambrosial locks, and making Olympus tremble at his nod"—and an embodiment of the national idea of the supreme God, instinct with power tempered by mercy,—a human form

divine of such surpassing beauty, that it became henceforth the type of masculine perfection. As late as the fourth century it was an object of veneration at Olympia, but it is believed to have been taken to Constantinople and to have perished there.

The principal pupils of Pheidias were **Alcamenes**, **Agoracritus**, and **Colotes**. They executed the *Battle of the Centaurs and the Lapiths* for the

western pediment of the Temple of Zeus at Olympia, and many statues of gods. That of *Hephæstus* (Vulcan) at Athens was especially admired, because the lameness characteristic of the god was indicated without loss of dignity to the figure. The famous *Venus of Melos* in the Louvre (*Eng.* 137), found in 1820 in the island of Melos, is thought to be a copy after Alcamenes. In this exquisite female figure, human maturity and beauty are combined with divine majesty and self-sufficiency. The most famous work of Agoracritus was his marble statue of *Nemesis* at



138.—Head of Juno, after Polycleitus. Marble.
In the Villa Ludovisi, Rome.

Rhamnus; and that of Colotes, a statue of *Athena* at Elis. **Paeonius** sculptured at this time the eastern pediment of the Temple of Zeus at Olympia with the *Contest between Pelops and Oinomaus*.

At Argos, in the Peloponnesus, a school arose, second only in importance to that of Athens, the ruling spirit of which was **Polycleitus** of Sicyon, a fellow-pupil of Pheidias in the workshop of Ageladas. His

principal works were statues of athletes; his celebrated *Doryphoros* (standard-bearer), of which the museum of Naples contains a supposed copy, was called the canon of Polycleitus, to which reference has already been made, and served as a model of the beautiful proportions of the human body. The colossal chryselephantine image of *Juno*, for her temple at Argos, by Polycleitus—a marble copy of the head of which is in the Villa Ludovisi at Rome—was considered his finest work (*Eng.* 138). In the British Museum are two statues of an athlete and a youth, each binding a fillet round his head, which are thought to be copies of the *Diadumenos* of Polycleitus.



139.—Group from the Eastern frieze of the Parthenon.

Our limits will admit of only a few words on the numerous monuments of Greece belonging to this age.

The sculptures of friezes and metopes of the Theseium, or *Temple of Theseus* at Athens, represent incidents in the life of Theseus, treated with the greatest boldness and freedom, which led the way for the sculptures of the Parthenon. Closely resembling them are the friezes of the Ionic *Temple of Nikè-apteros* (Victory, wingless), on the Acropolis, the first reliefs executed in the white marble of Pentelicus. Portions of them are in the British Museum, and casts of them, and of an exquisite figure of Winged Victory, which adorned a parapet between the little temple of Nikè-apteros and the ascent to the Propylæa, are in the Crystal Palace collection.

The sculptures of the Parthenon, which were brought to England by Lord Elgin in the year 1816, are preserved in the room bearing his

name in the British Museum, where may also be seen two small models of the temple, one in its present condition, and one as it was in the time of Pericles. The bas-reliefs sculptured on the frieze of the Parthenon are among the very grandest works of ancient art; they represent the procession at the Panathenaic festival which was held at Athens in honour of Athena every fifth year; and more especially that portion of it which consisted in the presentation of a veil, or *peplos*, to the goddess, and the sacrifice of animals at her shrine.



140.—Bas-relief from the Parthenon Frieze.

The frieze occupies the four sides of the entablature of the outer walls of the *cella*, and is viewed from below by the light which comes between the fifty columns which form the *peristyle* or outer colonnade. On the eastern frieze is represented the delivery of the *peplos* in the presence of twelve deities (*Eng.* 139). Towards this point two processions converge. Both start from the western end—one goes along the northern side, the other along the southern, and they meet at the eastern end over the entrance. The procession includes chariots, horses and riders, foot-soldiers, grave citizens bearing

SCULPTURE.



141.—The Western pediment of the Parthenon. From the drawing by Jacques Carrey, made in 1674.

olive-branches, flute-players, and young and lovely maidens carrying graceful jars, with infinite beauty of action.

The groups on the northern are disposed with greater freedom than the corresponding groups on the southern side, and in the wonderful grace and power with which they move onward with rhythmic motion there is the very epitome of "order in disorder." Among all the hundred and twenty-five mounted figures (*Eng.* 140) who are controlling their steeds in every variety of action, although there is an intentional sense of crowding—hurrying onward—yet there is no confusion, and each detail is distinct and clear.

The groups on the southern side represent the more formal and regular part of the procession which was charged with the office of conveying the sacrificial victims, attended and preceded by horsemen who, from their ordered progress, are supposed to represent the trained cavalry of Athens.

On the eastern pediment of the temple was a magnificent group representing the Birth of Athena, and on the western pediment (*Eng.* 141), the contest between Poseidon and Athena for the city of Athens. These are both in ruins, and are now in the British Museum. These two portions, especially the *Theseus*, the three *Fates* and *Ceres* and *Proserpine* from the eastern and the *Ilissus* from the western pediment, are admitted to be the finest of the entire series, and to be the grandest works of sculpture ever executed. If Pheidias worked on one part

more than another, it was probably on the pediments. The bas-reliefs of the *Metopes*; on the exterior of the temple, represent conflicts of the Centaurs and the Lapiths, and the Greeks and Amazons, and the Gods and Giants (*Eng.* 142). Of the ninety-two original sculptures, fifteen are in the British Museum, where there are casts of many of the others.

Alcamenes is said to have been the author of many of the finest of these groups, which should be carefully studied in the original sculptures and the casts in the British Museum, for they belong to the culminating time of the greatest age of Greece, when the purity of the earlier period was combined with the science, grace, and vigour of a maturer epoch, without any admixture of the faults of the rapidly approaching decadence.

The eastern pediment was much mutilated when the Parthenon was in early Byzantine times turned into a Christian Church, by a hole being worked through to light the apse; but the greatest damage was done at the siege of 1687, by the Venetians, when a bomb-shell exploded a powder magazine placed in the temple.



142.—One of the Metopes of the Parthenon.

The beautiful statues of antiquity now remaining, which are generally supposed to date from the golden age of Greece, cannot be ascribed with certainty to any of the masters above-mentioned. The *Venus of Dione* (Townley) in the British Museum, the *Venus Genetrix* in the Louvre, and the *Mars* or *Achilles* of the Uffizi Gallery, Florence, are believed to be of this date.

It is not easy in a few words to sum up the peculiarities of this the best age of Greek Sculpture: to do so would be to epitomise all excellences of sculpture. We may, however, point out the high degree

of vitality and energy which was thrown into such sculptures as those of the Parthenon without in the least sacrificing dignity or anatomical correctness or beauty of arrangement.

The artistic perfection in balance and grouping evinced, in the highest degree, the union of genius and skill. The draperies, which are most carefully studied, fall in a multitude of crisp folds. The faces are idealised, and share but slightly the passion often expressed by the actions of the figures. The execution of the work is extremely bold, combining a disregard of the most formidable technical difficulties with perfect mastery over effects of light and shade, modelling and composition.

Next to the sculptures of the Parthenon we must name those of the *Propylæa*; the reliefs of the parapet of the Temple of *Nike-apteros*; the *Frieze of the Erechtheium*; and the *Frieze of the Temple of Apollo* at Bassæ, near Phigalia in Arcadia; this last was discovered in 1812 by a party of English and German travellers, and is now in the British Museum; it represents the battles of the Greeks, aided by Apollo and Artemis, with the Amazons and the Centaurs with the Lapiths; these figures are remarkable for their life and energy, but are wanting in the technical finish and correctness characteristic of the marbles of the Parthenon.

Third Period, 400—323 B.C.

One of the principal masters of the later Attic school was **Scopas** of Paros, who built the Temple of Athena in Tegea, and sculptured for the pediments the marble groups representing the *Combat of Achilles with Telephus*, and the *Pursuit of the Calydonian boar*. Scopas also designed, if he did not execute, the reliefs for the eastern side of the Mausoleum at Halicarnassus: the group of *Niobe and her Children* (*Eng.* 143), in the Uffizi Gallery at Florence, has been ascribed both to him and to Praxiteles. It has been said that the central figure of this group—the bereaved mother gazing up to Heaven with eyes full of reproachful appeal—expresses mental agony better than any other work of art ever produced. **Timotheus**, **Bryaxis**, and **Leochares** were the chief colleagues of Scopas, especially in the Mausoleum.

The second great master of sculpture of this period was **Praxiteles**,

who flourished at Athens about the year 364 B.C. His most famous works were the nude *Venus of Cnidus*, which was visited by his admirers from all parts of Greece (it is said that the Cnidians valued



143.—Niobe and her Children. (Central group.)
In the Uffizi, Florence.



144.—The Faun. By Praxiteles.
In the Capitol, Rome.

it more highly than the discharge of their public debt, which Nicomêdes offered in exchange for this statue); the *Apollo Sauroctonos* or Lizard Slayer; the *Faun* of the Capitol (*Eng.* 144); the *Venus of Capua*, the *Venus Callipyge*, both at Naples; and *Hermes carrying the infant*

Dionysus, recently discovered at Olympia (*Eng.* 145). The frieze around the Choragic monument of Lysicrates (see *Eng.* 32) was also by Praxiteles.

The work of **Cephisodotus** (son of Praxiteles, and pupil of Alcamenes)



145.—Hermes carrying the infant Dionysus.
By Praxiteles. Casts are in B. M. and S. K.



146.—The Apoxyomenos. After
Lysippus. In the Vatican.

represents the transition between the grand and simple style of Pheidias and the vigour of Scopas and Praxiteles. His group of *Irene with the boy Plutus*—a marble copy of which is in the Glyptothek of Munich—is a typical work, in which we see a touch of human weakness

modifying the stern grandeur of the goddess. The *Wrestlers*, in the Uffizi Gallery at Florence, has been ascribed to Cephisodotus.

In the Peloponnesus, **Lysippus** was the founder of a school. He was especially successful with iconic (*i. e.* portrait) statues; and, adopting the canon of Polycleitus, he introduced a new mode of treating the human figure, representing men rather as they ought to appear than as they were. His most famous works were a statue of the *Apoxyomenos* (*Eng.* 146), an athlete scraping his arm with a strigil, a copy of which is in the Vatican, and his *Sophocles* (*Eng.* 147), of which the Lateran possesses a fine marble copy. Lysippus shared with Apelles the painter the privilege of representing Alexander the Great.

Chares was the most famous master of the school of Lysippus; and **Aristodemus** and **Boethus** must be named as late artists of the same epoch. The famous *Drunken Faun* at Munich, and the *Thorn Extractor* of the Capitol at Rome, evidently date from this time.

In the works of this third period, art is seen running its usual course. The self-restraint of the best time is visibly thrown off, and a corresponding loss of dignity and ideal beauty follows. More that is individual, less that is divine, appears in the statues; the faces are less conventional, the draperies less beautiful, and the whole art, while retaining an astonishing degree of technical excellence, has left behind it the lofty



147.—Statue of Sophocles. After Lysippus. In the Lateran, Rome.

aims and the perfect attainment of such aims which it possessed in the time of Pheidias.

Fourth Period, 323—146 B.C.

The school of Rhodes occupies the first position in this epoch.



148.—The Laocöon. By Agesander, Athenodorus, and Polydorus. *In the Vatican.*

Agesander, Athenodorus, and Polydorus, a group of Rhodian masters, produced the *Laocöon* (Eng. 148) of the Vatican, which is said to

express physical pain and passion better than any other existing group of statuary. The *Laocoon** was said by Pliny to be one block of marble; if so, we have not the original, as the *Laocoon* of the Vatican is hewn out of three pieces. The *Farnese Bull* (or *Toro Farnese*), in the Museum at Naples, is another famous work of this period, by *Apollonius* and *Tauriscus*, of Tralles in Caria, foreign artists who worked at Rhodes. The subject is the punishment of *Dirce*, wife of *Lycus* king of Thebes, by the sons of *Antiope* for her



149.—The Dying Gladiator.
In the Capitol, at Rome.

cruelty to their mother. Like the *Laocoon*, it is full of dramatic life and pathos.

The famous head of the *Dying Alexander* in the Uffizi at Florence is supposed to be the work of Rhodian artists, and *The Wrestlers* mentioned above in connection with *Cephisodotus* is often attributed to a similar source.

The school of Pergamus produced many great artists, of whom *Isigonus*, *Pyromachus*, *Stratonicus*, and *Antigonus* were the chief.

* *Laocoon*, a priest in a temple of *Apollo*, while sacrificing a bull, saw two enormous serpents coiling themselves round his two sons. He rushed to their assistance, became entangled in the folds of the serpents, and all three died.

The great general Attalus celebrated his victory over the Gauls (239 B.C.) by presenting groups of sculpture to Athens, Pergamus, and other cities, many of which statues have been preserved. The most famous is that called the *Dying Gladiator* (Eng. 149), in the Capitol at Rome, which is evidently an original work by an artist of Pergamus. It represents a Gaul at the point of death; his head sinks forward, his eye is dim with pain, his lips are half parted by a sigh, and the shadow of death clouds his brow.

In this period, the art of sculpture is still pursuing a downward course; difficulties are courted for the sake of showing with what ease they can be overcome, and unrivalled technical skill is the highest and most self-evident merit, in place of being one of the last qualities to force itself on our attention. Many of the works of this age, like the Dircè already quoted, manifestly overstep the proper bounds of the art of sculpture, and represent scenes of a complexity and extent which can only be properly rendered by the art of the painter.

At Sidon there has been a recent discovery of a series of very fine marble sarcophagi, three of which are of Phœnician and seven of Greek design. Two of the latter are of the Lydian form. They are all richly sculptured and show traces of colouring. One, eleven feet long, has reliefs illustrative of the chase and battle, recalling the mosaic at Pompeii of the "Battle of Darius and Alexander," and also of the friezes of the Parthenon. No certain date has yet been decided on for these, the latest contributions to the history of Ancient Sculpture.

Etruscan Sculpture.

As we have seen in speaking of their architecture, the Etruscans were an Asiatic race who settled in Italy at a very early date, but never became assimilated with their neighbours. They excelled in all the mechanical arts—such as the chasing of gold and silver, the casting of bronze statues, the manufacture of armour, altars, tripods, etc., for which great industry and power of imitation alone were



150.—Relief from an Etruscan tomb.

required; but they were wanting in the imagination and force of character indispensable to the working out of a national style.

The earliest Etruscan works of sculpture which have come down to us are the stone reliefs of tombstones (*Eng.* 150), in which the figures are treated in the realistic manner characteristic of Assyrian art. In many cases the upper part of the body is seen in full, whilst the head and legs are represented in profile. The low receding foreheads, flat skulls, and projecting chins, are of an essentially Eastern type. In somewhat later works we see the same archaic style

combined with greater animation and more lifelike expression. This is the case with a figure of a bearded warrior in low relief, from a tombstone, now in the Volterra Museum.

The strange black vases of unburnt clay, found in the tombs at Chiusi (the Clusium of the Romans), must also be reckoned amongst the earliest Etruscan sculptures. The lids of many of them represent human heads of an Egyptian type, and some have grotesque figures on the sides and handles. The Campana collection, in the Louvre,



151.—The Lydian Tomb. Etruscan. *In the Louvre.*

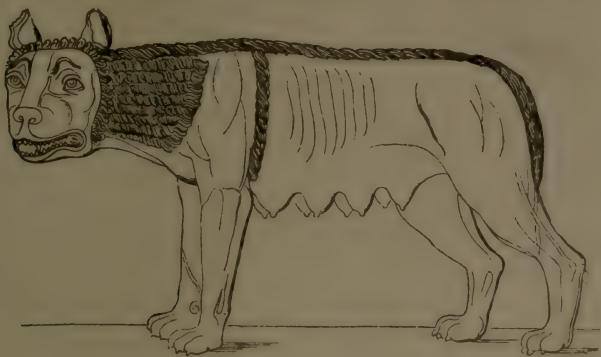
and that of the Uffizi Gallery, Florence, contain many curious specimens.

Terra-cotta objects are also very numerous. Perhaps the most interesting is that called the *Lydian Tomb*, found at Cære (the modern Cervetri, a corruption of Cære Vetere), and now in the Louvre (*Eng.* 151). It represents a married couple in a semi-recumbent position upon an Assyrian couch. The attitudes are stiff, the treatment of the figures betrays ignorance of anatomy, and the drapery is wanting in grace; but with all these faults the group is pleasing and characteristic. The pediments of Etruscan temples appear to have

been adorned with terra-cotta reliefs, and the images of the gods were often of the same material.

In Rome, before Greek influence became predominant, Etruscan terra-cotta was largely employed. The pediment of the temple of Jupiter on the Capitol was adorned with a group in terra-cotta, and surmounted by a quadriga (a chariot with four horses) of the same material.

Many of the Etruscan bronze works still existing are very ancient. Amongst them, the famous *Chimæra* at Florence, and the *She-Wolf** in the Capitoline Museum, Rome, are probably the earliest. The finest



152.—The She-Wolf of the Capitol. Etruscan.

examples of large bronze statues are the *Orator* in the Uffizi Gallery, Florence, the *Boy with the Goose* in the Museum of Leyden, and the statue of the *Young Warrior*, erroneously called Mars, found at Todi, and now in the Museum of the Vatican. The Museum of Florence also contains several small bronze Etruscan works of great value; of these the *Idolino*, probably a Mercury, and a group of two warriors carrying a wounded comrade, are the chief.

Many sarcophagi and urns, in alabaster, terra-cotta, or stone, belonging to a later period when Greek influence was sensibly felt in every part of Italy, are preserved in different museums. Figures of

* A cast is in the South Kensington Museum.

the deceased repose upon the lids, and the sides are adorned with high reliefs, representing the fate of the soul in the other world, or the festive scenes in which the departed figured in life. Some of these groups are of real artistic beauty, and may almost be called ideal conceptions.

The exquisite symmetry of the shape of the Etruscan *vetri antichi* (antique glass objects) entitles them to notice. They consist of vases of every description—amphoræ, flagons, goblets, chased and enamelled glasses, etc.*

* Most of these glasses, having been buried for centuries, are stained with a thin film, the result of partial mineral decomposition of the surface, which produces beautiful variegated colours. The Italians call this coating *patina*.

Roman Sculpture.

THE Romans were not, strictly speaking, an artistic people—that is to say, they created no ideal or original forms in art; but they were



153.—The Farnese Hercules (Colossal).

Found in 1540 in the Baths of Caracalla.

In the Naples Museum.

well able to appreciate the beauty of the works of others, and to their liberal patronage we owe many fine works by Greek artists produced after the subjugation of Greece by the Romans, and second only in beauty to those which came from the hand of Pheidias, Scopas, or Praxiteles. The most important of these works are reproductions of the great masterpieces of the golden age of Greece; of which we must name the famous *Apollo Belvedere* in the Vatican (*Eng.* 154)—found early in the sixteenth century at Porto d'Anzo, and supposed to be a copy after Alcamenes; a model of manly beauty; *Diana with the Stag* (*Eng.* 155), in the Louvre, the best existing representation of the fair-limbed goddess; and above all, the white marble statue of *Hercules in repose* (*Eng.* 153), so remarkable for its combination of energy, grace, strength, and pliability, that it is said

to have been studied from by Michelangelo.

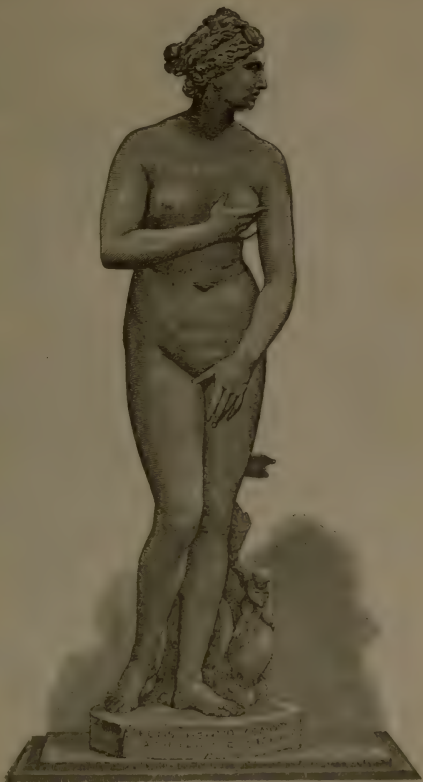


The *Venus de' Medici* (Eng. 156) in the Uffizi Gallery, Florence,—found in the sixteenth century in the villa of Hadrian, near Tivoli, and bearing on its base the name of **Cleomenes** son of Apollodorus of Athens,—is supposed to be an original work of the late Attic school.

Roman sculpture, properly so called, may be divided into three periods: from the conquest of Greece to the time of Augustus (146 B.C. to 14 A.D.); from Augustus to Hadrian (14—138 A.D.); from Hadrian to the decline of the Roman Empire.

*First Period, 146 B.C. to
14 A.D.*

Following the brilliant Attic school mentioned above, a Roman school rose into importance, the productions of which were chiefly iconic or portrait statues, and reliefs representing historical events. These iconic statues are many of them spirited and masterly likenesses, in which the personal appearance and dress of the person depicted are most faithfully rendered. A second class, called Achillean statues, aimed at combining in one form the characteristics of an emperor and a god. Of these statues, one of *Pompey* in the Spada Palace, Rome; one of *Cæsar*, wearing the toga, in the Berlin Museum;



156.—*Venus de' Medici. In the Uffizi Gallery, Florence.*

and one of *Augustus* in the Vatican (*Eng.* 157), are considered the finest. The Lateran also contains a series of fine colossal statues



157.—Marble statue of Augustus. *In the Vatican.*

found at Cervetri—portraits of *Germanicus*, *Agrippina*, *Drusus*, *Tiberius*, *Caligula*, *Claudius*, *Livia*, and *Augustus*.

To the same period belong two marble reliefs found in S. Vitale, Ravenna, one of which represented a bull being led to sacrifice by six men wearing garlands; and the other figures of *Augustus, Livia and Tiberius*.

To the custom which prevailed in Rome of erecting monuments in memory of victories we owe many very beautiful statues and bas-reliefs. Of this class were the fourteen statues of subject tribes, by the Roman sculptor **Coponius**, in the portico of Pompey's theatre, which were life-like portraits of barbarians, accurately rendering their strongly-marked features, and the tragic sadness of their expressions. The *altar* erected in honour of Augustus at Lyons was adorned with sixty figures of Gauls.

Second Period, A.D. 14 to A.D. 138.

The emperors who succeeded Augustus did much to encourage the new Roman school of sculpture. Under their rule, sculpture was largely employed as an accessory to architecture in the magnificent buildings everywhere erected, and the art of portraiture was carried to the greatest perfection. The most finished technical skill was displayed in the cutting of marble and precious stones, and the working of all kinds of metal, but this mechanical proficiency very inadequately atoned for the simultaneous decline of the Greek school—the school of ideal conceptions and unfettered freedom of imagination.

After a long period, during which nothing of any great artistic value was produced, a partially successful attempt was made by Hadrian to revive Greek art; but the cold imitations produced of the masterpieces of antiquity served but to prove the futility of any attempt to revive a school after the spirit which animated it is extinct.

Among the number of works belonging to this age are the monuments found at Herculaneum and Pompeii. Of these the fine bronze statues of *Hermes*, the *Sleeping Faun*, and the *Dancing Girls*, all in the Museum of Naples, are considered the best. The famous *Centaurs* in black marble found in the villa of Hadrian, and now in the Capitoline Museum, are evidently copies of Greek originals. Some of the iconic statues excavated are also very fine and of great historic value.

The Vatican contains an extremely fine statue, worthy of being called an ideal work, of *Antinous* (the favourite of Hadrian), who was drowned in the Nile, and enrolled by his regretful master amongst the gods.

The museums of Europe contain many fine groups supposed to date from this time of exceptional artistic activity. Of these the most famous are the colossal marble *Tiber* and *Nile*, the former in the Louvre, the latter in the Vatican (*Eng.* 158), in which the rivers are represented by two old men with flowing beards resting on the urns from which their waters flow, and surrounded by emblems and small symbolic figures:



158.—The Nile. Colossal marble in the Vatican.

and the marble group of *Cupid and Psyche* in the Vatican.

It was, however, in the monuments erected in honour of the emperors during the period under discussion that Roman sculpture attained to its highest excellence. We have spoken of the triumphal arches as works of architecture, and must now say a few words on the distinctive character of the reliefs with which they were covered. These were partly historical and partly symbolical, representing actual victories side by side with allegorical groups, and combined the realism of Oriental pictorial annals with something of the ideal beauty of Greek works of a similar class—differing, however, in one essential particular from anything previously produced. The plan hitherto adopted of



159.—Relief from the Trajan Column.

giving each figure a clear outline on a flat surface was abandoned, and an attempt was made to introduce a greater variety by means of a graduated background, the figures in the foreground being almost or entirely detached, with figures in lower relief behind them. The result was a crowded effect never met with in Greek works.

The *Arch of Titus*, erected in memory of the conquest of Jerusalem, is especially interesting. On one side is a representation of a procession carrying away the spoils of the Temple, amongst which figure the Ark and the seven-branched candlestick; and on the other the Emperor

is seen in his triumphal car, drawn by four horses, and surrounded by Roman warriors. The *Trajan Column* (see *Eng.* 44)—a cast of which is now in the South Kensington Museum—erected before the time of Hadrian, stands on a pedestal covered with bas-reliefs of weapons, etc., and the pillar itself is inclosed in a spiral of bas-reliefs forming a continuous representation of the triumphs of the Emperor, beginning with the passage of the Danube, and going through all the events of the Dacian war. The scale increases from 2 feet to 4 feet as the sculptures go upwards, so that those at the top may be seen as readily as those below. The column was originally surmounted by a colossal statue of Trajan (replaced in the seventh century by one of St. Peter), and contains no less than 2500 human figures and a great number of horses (*Eng.* 159).

The *Column of Marcus Aurelius Antoninus* is somewhat similar to that of Trajan, but the sculptures are not so good.

*Third Period. From the time of Hadrian (A.D. 138) to
the Decline of the Roman Empire.*

After the time of Hadrian, very few fine sculptures of any kind were produced. With the decline of the empire a corresponding decline in all the arts was inevitable. Strange to say, there was for a time an inclination to go back to Eastern types in statuary. Once more the Egyptian Serapis appeared in monuments, whilst the worship of Isis led to the production of numerous statues of that goddess. The liberal patronage of Marcus Aurelius was the cause of a brief revival, when the fine *equestrian statue* of that emperor on the Capitol was executed, but it was only a late effort of an art doomed to speedy destruction. Before its final decay, however, Roman sculpture produced some fine bas-reliefs on sarcophagi, remarkable for artistic conception and fine execution. These bas-reliefs represent scenes in the actual life of the deceased, and allegories relating to the future state, or mythological groups. The Vatican at Rome and the Doge's Palace at Venice contain many fine specimens.

Our limits forbid us to attempt even a passing allusion to the

countless minor antique art objects in the numerous public and private collections of Europe ; but we must not close our notice of the sculpture of the heathen world without a word on the famous *Portland Vase* in the British Museum, and the great cameos of antiquity.



160.—The Gonzaga Cameo. Ptolemy I. and Eurydice. Roman.
In the St. Petersburg Museum.

The *Portland*, or *Barberini Vase* was found in a sarcophagus, in the sixteenth century, in the monument called the Monte del Grano, about two miles from Rome. It was placed in the British Museum by the

Duke of Portland, and we mention it here on account of the beautiful white bas-relief figures with which it is adorned.*

The art of cameo-cutting was carried to the greatest perfection by the Greeks and Romans. The finest existing specimen is thought to be the *Gonzaga cameo*, now at St. Petersburg, which represents the heads of some royal personage and his wife, probably Ptolemy I. and Eurydice, and is six inches long by four broad. The Cabinet of Antiquities at Vienna contains a cameo of almost equal merit, and we must also mention one in the Louvre, which is thirteen inches long by eleven broad; and that called *Cupid and Psyche* in the Marlborough collection, by Tryphon, a cameo-cutter of celebrity who lived somewhat later than Alexander. There is now in the British Museum a fine collection of engraved gems, which is as yet comparatively little known. The stones on which these cameos are cut are of very great beauty; they were probably obtained from the East.

* The Portland Vase was wantonly broken by a visitor to the British Museum, in 1845, but has been so ingeniously joined together, that the fractures are scarcely visible. A small number of facsimile copies were made by Josiah Wedgwood, and are now very valuable.

Early Christian Sculpture.

(First to Tenth Century.)

CHRISTIANITY in its earliest form was antagonistic to imitative art. The horror of image-worship, and the detestation of the superstitious observances interwoven with the domestic life of every class in the heathen world, led to the discouragement of all attempts at visible representations of Christ, or of His apostles. Moreover, it must be remembered that the first Christians were brought into immediate contact with the unholy rites of Isis and of Pan, and the graceful worship of Venus and Apollo; and with heathen temples on every side peopled with ideal forms of beauty representing gods and goddesses, it would have been impossible for Christian artists to clothe Christ in any human form not already appropriated to some ancient idol. Whilst the Greeks and Romans cultivated physical beauty, looking upon a perfect body as the only fitting garment of a perfect soul, the stern believers in a spiritual God to be worshipped in spirit and in truth endeavoured in every way to mortify the flesh, regarding it as an encumbrance to be laid aside without a murmur—a prison-house checking the growth of the immortal soul. This was, however, but the natural reaction from the sensuality into which the antique world had fallen; and with the decline of paganism the abhorrence of pictures or images of Christ became less intense, the natural yearning of believers for some visible representations of the Object of their love and reverence gradually asserted itself more and more, and Christian art, which reached its highest development in the time of Raphael and Michelangelo, made its first feeble efforts to give a suitable form to the ideal which had so long been latent in the minds of men.

The date of the origin of Christian sculpture cannot be fixed with any certainty. The first traces of it are to be found in the catacombs. The sarcophagi of martyrs, confessors, bishops, etc., were carved or painted with the symbols of Christianity—such as the cross, the monogram of Christ, the lamb, the peacock (emblem of immortality), the dove (emblem of the Spirit), etc. Sometimes Christ Himself

figures on these tombs, but as yet only in the symbolic form of the Good Shepherd surrounded by his flock, or seeking the lost sheep, or as the heathen Orpheus taming the wild beasts by the music of his lyre.

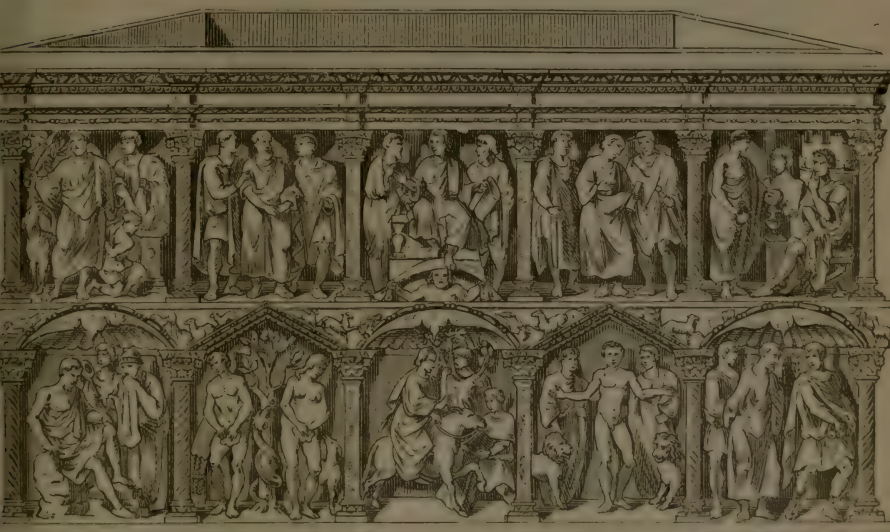
In the time of Constantine (fourth century) we first meet with historical representations of Christ, and find Him on the sarcophagi in the midst of His disciples, teaching or working miracles. Even at so late a date, however, the antique type of youthful manhood is retained, and only in the latter end of the century was that peculiar form of countenance adopted which has been retained with certain modifications until the present day.

Single statues were extremely rare in the first four centuries of our era. The Emperor Alexander Severus (230 A.D.) is said to have had an image of Christ in his possession, and occasional mention is made of statues erected to Christ by those whom He had cured, but nothing definite is known of any of them. The only really important existing Christian statue of this period, if indeed it be not as some aver late Roman, is a large seated bronze figure of *St. Peter* in St. Peter's, Rome, which represents the apostle in antique drapery, clasping a huge key in one hand, and raising the other as if in solemn admonition. The Museum of Christian Antiquities in the Lateran contains a marble statue of *St. Hippolytus*, the lower half of which belongs to the earliest period of Christian art.

The Museum of the Lateran also possesses a number of early Christian sarcophagi; others exist in the crypt of St. Peter's, Rome, at Ravenna, and elsewhere. That of *Junius Bassus* (*Eng.* 161), in the vaults of St. Peter's at Rome, dating from 359 A.D., is one of the best and purest of these works. The reliefs on this sarcophagus represent the gathering in of the grape-harvest by symbolical figures, and a number of historical scenes from the Old and New Testaments. The porphyry *Sarcophagus of Constantia*, the daughter of Constantine, and that of *Helena*, mother of the same emperor, may be seen in the Vatican: the latter is a work of powerful conception and brilliant execution.

Sarcophagi belonging to a much later date (sixth to eighth century) are to be found in the churches of S. Appollinare in Classe, and San

Vitale at Ravenna ; in the Franciscan church at Spalatro in Dalmatia, in the crypt of the cathedral of Ancona, and in other towns. At the time of their production, the influence of Byzantine art, which discouraged the use of sculpture for sacred subjects, was widely felt, and an inclination was manifested once more to prefer symbolic to historical representations. The result of this tendency was a decline in the art of statuary ; and these later works are inferior in style and execution to those of the fourth century.



161.—Sarcophagus of Junius Bassus. *In the crypt of St. Peter's, Rome.*

After what we have said in speaking of Byzantine architecture of the great services rendered to the cause of art by Byzantine artists, it will be necessary to explain why their influence was the reverse of beneficial at the period under review. Constant intercourse with the East imbued Byzantine Christianity with a spirit of theological subtlety, combined with an aversion to change in all matters connected with religion, and consequently in religious sculpture, which was necessarily fatal to progress ; and although, under the earliest Eastern

emperors, an attempt was made to adorn the new capital with the sculptures carried away from Rome by Constantine; and statues of Constantine himself and, later, of Justinian were erected, it was not until long afterwards, when the freedom-loving Teutonic races had gained an ascendancy in Europe, that sculpture, once more breaking loose from the trammels of Eastern conventionalism, became again an ideal art capable of producing works which might justly be styled high art.



162.—Leaf of a carved Ivory Diptych.
Second Century. In the South Kensington
Museum.

In minor works of sculpture, however, such as the carving of ivory, the casting of bronze vessels, etc., Byzantine artists always excelled. The principal ivory work belonging to this period which has been preserved is the *Episcopal Chair of Maximianus* (A.D. 546—552), now in the Cathedral of Ravenna. It consists entirely of plates of ivory covered with exquisitely-carved arabesques and figures of men and animals in low relief.

The early Christians adopted the use of the ivory consular *diptychs* (*i. e.* double folding tablets), the outsides of which were covered with low reliefs. Many fine specimens of Christian and Roman works of the kind may

be seen in the South Kensington Museum (*Eng.* 162) and elsewhere.

As a characteristic work of the ninth century we must name the *High Altar of Sant' Ambrogio* in Milan, which is covered with plates of gold or silver gilt, adorned with embossed reliefs representing scenes from the life of Christ. We have before mentioned the *Pala d'Oro*, or Golden Altar-piece of St. Mark's at Venice (see *Eng.* 54a), which was made at Constantinople in the tenth century.

Sculpture of the Romanesque Period.

Tenth and Eleventh Centuries.

IN the dark ages which succeeded the fall of the Roman Empire, the greater number of the beautiful art works of antiquity, which had hitherto been preserved as things sacred, were wantonly destroyed or injured.

Upon the removal of the empire to Byzantium in the fourth century, the production of statuary of any excellence entirely ceased; the few bas-reliefs executed were altogether wanting in original power or true artistic beauty, and it was not until the beginning of the tenth century that the first faint glimmering of that light which subsequently illuminated all Europe appeared on the horizon. The art of painting, which was more suitable than that of sculpture for the decoration of the flat surfaces of the walls of the basilicas and early Romanesque churches, was the first to revive: the works of sculpture produced during the tenth and eleventh centuries were entirely of a secondary class, such as altars, diptychs, reliquaries, and drinking-horns. Of these we need only name the most remarkable. In the so-called *Reliquary of Henry I.* in the Castle Church of Quedlinburg, on which the three Marys are represented at the feet of Christ, we see the coarse style of the early part of the tenth century unredeemed by any technical excellence; in an *ivory diptych*, dating from A.D. 972, in the Hotel de Cluny, Paris (*Eng.* 163), representing Christ blessing Otto II. and his Greek wife the Princess Theophane, we trace Byzantine influence in the careful finish of the execution and a certain grandeur in the face and figure of the Saviour.

Many really fine works of this description, however, date from the eleventh century. Amongst them we must mention a *book cover*, belonging to an evangelarium, now in the Library of Munich; an *ivory tablet* in the Bodleian Library, Oxford, in which Christ appears as Ruler of the earth and sea, with the antique figures of Gaea (the earth) and Oceanus (the sea) serving Him as a footstool; and covers of an evangelarium and a MS. in the monastery of St. Gall. In these

and other productions of the kind we discover indications of the future excellence to be obtained by Teutonic artists: the attitudes of the figures are life-like, and the faces well express passion, energy, and other emotions. In the two centuries under notice some advance was also made in the art of metal casting. The efforts of the enlightened Bishop Bernward of Hildesheim were greatly instrumental in this advance, and to him we are indebted for the large *bronze doors* of Hildesheim Cathedral, completed in A.D. 1015,* representing sixteen scenes of sacred history, from the Creation to the Passion of our Lord—in which the figures, though still rude, are full of life and character, and for the *bronze column* in the cathedral square of the same town, executed in A.D. 1022, adorned with a series of spiral bas-reliefs.



163.—Ivory Diptych of Otto II, A.D. 972.
In the Hotel de Clugny, Paris.

From A.D. 1100 to the beginning of the Thirteenth Century.

In the twelfth century, at which period the Romanesque style reached its fullest development, sculpture began once more to take a

* Casts are in the South Kensington Museum.

high position as an accessory to architecture. The Christian sculptors of this period rapidly freed themselves from Greek and Latin traditions, and working under the direction of the clergy, they illustrated the precepts of religion by the noble productions of their chisel, enriching both the outside and inside of the cathedrals and churches with symbolic or historic sculptures. It is not, of course, to be supposed that the art of statuary sprang at once into the important position it occupied in the completed Romanesque and Gothic styles: the artists of the early middle ages had much both to learn and to unlearn, but the renewal of its natural connection with architecture was a step in the right direction, and in every branch of plastic art a great improvement was noticeable alike in the treatment of figures, drapery, or foliage. At first there was a certain want of harmony between the buildings and their decorative sculptures, but as time went on, and the sister arts became more fully assimilated, their combination produced an impression of rhythmical beauty such as neither could have acquired without the other.

Germany.—We find Germany taking the lead in this onward movement. To the early part of the twelfth century belongs the famous relief on the *Extern Stone*, at *Horn*, in Westphalia, which is a remarkable work representing the Descent from the Cross. The composition is full of energy: the attitude of the Virgin supporting the drooping head of her dead Son well expresses mental agony, and the figure of St. John, though stiff, harmonises well with the rest of the group.

Saxony is rich in architectural sculptures of this period; the best are perhaps the figures on the northern portal of the church of St. Godehard at Hildesheim, belonging to the middle of the twelfth century, and the figures of *Christ and the Virgin* in the choir of the church of St. Michael's, also at Hildesheim.

In Bavaria the huge columns in the crypt of Freising Cathedral must be noticed as a specimen of the fancy which prevailed in that district for weird combinations of men and animals. They are covered with reliefs by a certain Master **Luitfrecht**, which have been variously interpreted.

To the middle of the thirteenth century belong many of the finest

portals of the cathedrals of Germany. The *golden gate* of the Cathedral of Freiburg in the Erzgebirge deserves special mention, as it is an instance of the faithfulness with which German artists clung to Romanesque forms after they had been laid aside for Gothic in France and other countries. Scenes from the Old and New Testament, set in frameworks of symbolic figures, such as lions and sirens, are depicted in a life-like manner; and the treatment of the nude portions of the human body shows great knowledge alike of anatomy and of antique models.

The stone reliefs on the pulpit and *high altar* of the church of Wechselburg are equally truthful and vigorous; our illustration (*Eng.* 164) is from one of the compartments of the pulpit, and represents *Abel offering his Lamb*.

Bronze casting also greatly improved in Germany at this period. The school of Dinant acquired considerable fame in the early part of the thirteenth century, and many important works were executed by its masters for the various cathedrals of the Rhine provinces. The *font* of *St. Barthélemy*, at Liège, is one of the most remarkable. The basin, like the molten sea in Solomon's temple, rests on twelve brazen oxen.



164.—Abel offering his Lamb.
From the pulpit of Wechselburg Church.

France.—From Germany we turn to France, and find a corresponding advance in architectural sculpture. To the early part of the twelfth century belongs the west front of *St. Gilles*, near *Arles* in Provence, in

which antique marble columns are introduced, supporting an entablature the frieze of which is adorned with reliefs representing scenes from the life of Christ.

The ecclesiastical buildings of Burgundy are especially rich in architectural sculpture. The pediment of the principal entrance of the *Cathedral of Autun* is filled with a representation of the Last Judgment, which has a weird and striking effect. Devils are seen tearing the condemned, and St. Michael is introduced protecting a redeemed soul from their fury. The name of the artist of this remarkable group was **Gislebertus**.

The west front of the *Cathedral of Chartres* is one of the most important works of the late Romanesque school of Central France. In its three portals the architecture and sculpture harmonise with and supplement each other; the figures, it is true, retain the formal pose of the Byzantine style, but we recognise a new spirit in the heads, which are of the Teutonic type, and full of life and energy. The southern entrance of the *Cathedral of Le Mans* marks yet another step in advance in the same direction; the ornaments are copied from antique models, but the heads of the figures are life-like and natural, and that of Christ is full of more than human beauty. The southern entrance of the *Cathedral of Bourges*, which belongs to the close of the twelfth century, is an equally characteristic work; and the west front of *Notre Dame at Paris*, executed about A.D. 1215, is a specimen of the transition from the late Romanesque to the early Gothic style.

The sculptures which so profusely adorn the *Cathedral of Amiens* are of a rather later date. Among them the statues of the angel Gabriel and the Holy Virgin (*Eng.* 165) are of the most interest.

Italy.—The architectural sculptures of Italy, belonging to the early Romanesque period, are inferior to those of France and Germany. The sculptures of the west front of *San Zeno*, at *Verona* (about 1139), representing the *Creation of the World*, give promise of future excellence, and are interesting as specimens of the love of symbols characteristic of the age. They have been ascribed to two German masters, **Nicolaus** and **Wilhelm** by name. Towards the close of the twelfth century **Benedetto Antelami**, of *Parma*, produced a number of works of



165.—The Angel Gabriel and the Virgin. *Amiens Cathedral. Thirteenth Century.*

considerable excellence, of which the decorations of the *Baptistery of Parma*, both in marble and bronze, were the principal. The sculptures on the pulpit of *S. Ambrogio*, in Milan, are good specimens of the rude but life-like symbolic creations of the period.

Towards the close of the twelfth century considerable artistic activity was displayed in *Pisa*. The earliest of the famous series of gates of the *Baptistery*, begun in 1153, contain a series of sculptures representing scenes from the life of Christ, etc., in which the perfected Romanesque style, freed from Byzantine influence, may be studied; and the first indications may be recognised of the grace and elegance, combined with technical skill, for which the Pisani, who were the first to direct attention to the remains of ancient art in Italy, became so famous in the thirteenth century.

A great advance was made in the art of bronze casting in Italy in the early part of the twelfth century. The bronze gate of the southern transept of *Pisa Cathedral*, cast by **Bonanno** in 1180, and that of the *Abbey of Beneventum*, by **Barisanus**, the chief master of bronze casting in Italy, belong to a somewhat later date. The *Cathedral at Monreale* possesses gates by both Bonanno and Barisanus. The former also designed the celebrated *Tower of Pisa*.

England.—The mediæval sculpture will be noticed in the chapter on English sculpture.

Sculpture in the Gothic Period.

From about A.D. 1225 to A.D. 1400.

At the end of the twelfth century a marked change was already noticeable in the art of the whole of Western Europe. The Crusades were drawing to a close; the working of the new ideas and modes of thought introduced by them was seen on every side; and with the beginning of the thirteenth century a new style sprang up, which was a kind of reflection of the new spirit of freedom with which European society was imbued.

France.—In this movement France took the lead. The statues of *La Sainte Chapelle at Paris* (1245—1248) are the first instances of the completed Gothic, in which all traces of the rude earlier style has disappeared, and grace and dignity are admirably blended. It is in the west front of *Rheims Cathedral*, however, that the full development of Gothic sculpture in France may best be studied. The grandeur of the arrangement and the beauty of the details of the various groups are alike unrivalled, the attitudes of the figures are dignified and graceful, the drapery is simple and natural, and many of the heads are full of individual character. The *cathedrals of Bourges, Beauvais, and Blois*, also contain fine specimens of Gothic sculpture, and the *choir screen** of *Notre Dame at Paris* is an important work of the late Gothic period.

The efforts of Philip the Bold did much to promote the cause of art at Dijon, the home of the dukes of Burgundy. He invited the ablest artists of the day to aid in the decoration of the Carthusian monastery. Amongst those who responded to his call was a Dutchman named **Claes Sluter**, a great master, who founded an important school. His principal works were the monument to *Philip the Bold*, now in the

* A cast of part of this interesting screen can be seen at the Crystal Palace.

Museum at Dijon, the sculptures of the portal of the chapel, and the *Moses fountain* in the courtyard of the Carthusian monastery (*Eng.* 166) (1399); they are all well executed, and full of character.



166.—Moses Fountain at Dijon. By Claes Sluter.

The monumental sculpture of France of the Gothic period is worthy of deep study; the most important works of the period are perhaps the series of reliefs on the monuments in the *Church of St. Denis*.

In *Germany* the Gothic style was not adopted until considerably

later than in France. The *Liebfrauen Kirche at Treves* (1237—1243) is one of the earliest Gothic buildings in Germany, and its sculptures are good specimens of the transitional style. In the south-west



167.—Figures of Virtues and Vices, from the Cathedral of Strasburg.

provinces, owing to their near neighbourhood to France, the true home of the Gothic style, there are many extensive works of great beauty; of these we must name the sculptures of *Strasburg Cathedral* (*Eng.* 167), the fine *tomb of Count Ulrich and his wife* (about 1265),

in the abbey church at Stuttgart, and the sculptures of *Freiburg Cathedral*. The *cathedrals of Bamberg* and *Nuremberg* must also be mentioned: the former, in addition to much architectural sculpture, contains several fine monuments, remarkable for the almost ideal beauty of the heads of some of the figures. The polychrome statues of *Christ, Mary, and the Apostles*, in the choir of *Cologne Cathedral*, must take high rank amongst the isolated works of the perfected Gothic style.

In the middle of the fourteenth century flourished the sculptor **Sebald Schonhofer** of Nuremberg, to whom is ascribed the so-called *Beautiful Fountain* of Nuremberg, the sculptures of the *Frauen Kirche*, and other works. The sculptures of the southern portal of the *Cathedral of Mayence* belong to the fourteenth century, when the decadence had already commenced.

Of the bronze works of Germany belonging to the Gothic period we must name the equestrian statue of *St. George* in the *Hradschin Square* at Prague, and the tomb of *Archbishop Conrad of Hochstaden*, in the cathedral of Cologne.

Many fine reliques and shrines in precious metals, adorned with embossed reliefs, were produced in Germany in the period under discussion, and the arts of wood and ivory carving were carried to great perfection. Specimens of both may be seen in the *South Kensington Museum*. The names of **Hans Bruggemann** and **Veit Stoss** must be mentioned as master carvers of Germany. To the former is attributed a carved altar in the cathedral of Schleswig, and many similar works of the kind. In mediæval times it was customary both to paint and gild the wood carvings in ecclesiastical buildings.

Netherlands.—In this country considerable advance was made in the arts of sculpture and painting in the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries. The school of Dinant was succeeded by that of Tournay. The various sculptures in the porch of *Tournay Cathedral* are good specimens of Gothic sculpture in the Netherlands; and many funeral monuments in different towns bear witness to the skill and art-feeling of Netherlandish sculptors and workers in bronze of this period.

Italy.—At the beginning of the thirteenth century a revival of all the arts commenced in Italy, and a school of sculpture arose, the artists of which pursued methods very different from those of their contemporaries in other countries, and worked out a purely individual national style. The leader of this movement was Niccola of Pisa, called **Niccola Pisano**, who early excelled all his contemporaries. Like most of the artists of his time, Niccola combined the professions of the architect, the sculptor, and the painter. But he was the first to give to sculpture the prominent position to which it was entitled; and, aided by his son Giovanni, he enriched the *cathedrals of Pisa, Orvieto, Pistoja, Siena, and Bologna* with statuary, in which grace and true art feeling were combined with truth to nature and simplicity of arrangement. These two artists, zealous converts of the ascetic Franciscan and Dominican form of the Roman Catholic religion, may be said to have translated into stone and marble the spiritual conceptions of Giotto, the great master of sacred painting. Inspired by religious fervour and with a vivid sense of the realities of the spiritual world, they produced figures of good and evil spirits, and idealised human forms full of terrible beauty or suffering. The *Descent from the Cross*, in the cathedral of Lucca, is one of Niccola's earliest works, and gives promise of the great original power subsequently displayed in his famous marble *pulpit** in the *Baptistery of Pisa*. It was executed in 1260, and is covered with high reliefs (*Eng.* 168), representing the *Nativity*, the *Epiphany*, *Presentation*, *Crucifixion*, and *Last Judgment*, in which the figures are treated with the freedom, the ease, and the vitality, so to speak, which we noticed as a special characteristic of the works of the best age of Greek art. The cathedral of Siena possesses a marble *pulpit* from the same masterly hand, commenced six years later than that of Pisa. The reliefs are instinct with passionate religious fervour. His *Arca di San Domenico* at Bologna, of the years 1265-67, is counted one of his best works. Six reliefs relate events in the life of St. Domenic. In it he was assisted by **Fra Guglielmo**. Later, Lombardi added a base, Niccolo di Bari contributed the canopy, and Tribolo and Michelangelo sculptured statues for it. Niccola's last work was the *Fountain* at Perugia.

* A fine cast may be studied in the South Kensington Museum.

The immediate successors of Niccola were his son **Giovanni**, his pupil **Arnolfo di Cambrio** (famous for his work on the Duomo of Florence), the brothers **Agostino** and **Agnolo** of **Siena**, **Andrea** of **Pisa**, and lastly **Andrea Orcagna**, whom we shall find mentioned later on amongst the painters.

Giovanni Pisano introduced a new style in sculpture which may be characterised as realistic; the first employment of it was in the



168.—The Adoration of the Kings. *From the pulpit in the Baptistery at Pisa.*
By Niccola Pisano.

sculptures of the west front of *Orvieto Cathedral*, on which all the chief artists of Tuscany were employed. One of Giovanni's most famous isolated works is the *Madonna del Fiore* of Florence Cathedral: the figure of the holy mother is grand and dignified, and her face full of earnest thought rather than passionate feeling. Giovanni especially excelled in the allegorical sculpture which the writings of Dante did so much to encourage. A symbolical *statue of Pisa*, in the Campo

Santo at Pisa, is a fine work of the kind. The Campo Santo itself, the first cemetery in Italy, was designed by Giovanni (*Eng.* 169).



169. —The Campo Santo of Pisa. Designed by Giovanni Pisano. About A.D. 1280.

The *High Altar of the Cathedral of Arezzo* is an extremely spirited composition by the same master. Giovanni executed a pulpit for Sant'



170.—The Central Gates of the Baptistery at Florence



berti. The upper six of the ten compartments.

Andrea at Pistoja, in which he took his father's Pisan pulpit as a model.



171.—Capital of one of the columns of the Doge's Palace, Venice.

The chief work of Andrea Pisano is the southern bronze gate of

the *Baptistery of Florence*, of which he worked for twenty-two years; that of Orcagna the magnificent *Baldacchino of the high altar of Or San Michele* at Florence, which is, perhaps, the finest piece of decorative sculpture in the world.

Venice, Naples, and Rome are rich in monumental sculpture by the various artists mentioned above. The *Tombs of the Scaligers* at Verona are remarkable works, in which we see the first introduction of secular subjects in ecclesiastical art. Nothing positive is known of the artists employed on them.

In Venice a very remarkable civic building was erected, which is called Venetian Gothic, though it is chiefly Byzantine in character, the Doge's Palace. The façade rests on a long arcade of pillars, with carved capitals which are justly famous. As an illustration of their peculiar treatment we give an engraving (No. 171).

At the close of the fourteenth century many of the greatest artists of the Renaissance were rising into notice; and the new interest in art, awakened by the works of their predecessors, was spreading from end to end of Europe.

Enamels.—We must say one word, before we close our review of mediæval sculpture, on the enamels of which every museum and private collection of Europe contains specimens. Enamelling, or the art of producing vitrified or smelted glass ornaments of various colours on a metal ground, occupied a kind of intermediate position between sculpture and painting. It was largely employed throughout the whole of the middle ages for the manufacture of shrines, reliquaries, diptychs, and other church utensils.

The South Kensington Museum contains many specimens of different dates, of which a large Byzantine Shrine or Reliquary of the twelfth century, in the form of a Byzantine church with a dome, is the most valuable.

England.—The English sculptures of the Gothic period will be noticed in the chapter on sculpture in Great Britain.

Sculpture in the Renaissance Period.

In Italy in the Fifteenth and Sixteenth Centuries.

THE fifteenth century—the transition time from Gothic to Renaissance architecture, when an attempt was made to combine existing styles with those of ancient Greece and Rome—also witnessed corresponding advances in Italy in the art of sculpture. The movement begun by Andrea Orcagna, in the fourteenth century, was carried on by Ghiberti, Della Robbia, and Donatello, who were the forerunners of Michelangelo and his school. The fifteenth century was the golden age of sculpture, as the sixteenth was of painting. The chief characteristics which distinguish the statues of this age from those which preceded it were a truer knowledge of the human frame—alike of its anatomy, its motions, and its expressions,—a more thorough grasp of the laws of composition and perspective, and a greater power of accurately imitating antique models.

In the early part of the fifteenth century, a preference was manifested for nature, in the latter part for antique models. In this new movement Tuscany took the lead; and the first artist to combine something of the easy grace of the best age of Roman sculpture with close imitation of nature, was **Jacopo della Quercia** of Siena. His earliest works are marked by a struggle to combine the mediæval style with a more life-like representation of nature. The tomb of *Ilaria del Carretto*,* in the cathedral of Lucca, is an example of this struggle; his fountain, known as the *Fonta Gaia*, in the great square of Siena, which is considered his finest work, is a typical result of his earnest study of nature. Jacopo was, however, surpassed by his great contemporary,

Lorenzo Ghiberti, who was successful in the competition, in which the great artists of the day, including Brunellesco, Simone da Colle, and Jacopo della Quercia, took part, for the designs of the *bronze gates for the northern side of the Baptistry at Florence*. These gates, which

* A cast may be seen in the Crystal Palace.

were erected in 1424, and were richly gilt and burnished, were subsequently followed by the great *western* or *central gates*, which are considered Ghiberti's finest work.* The ten reliefs represent scenes in Old Testament history; and, although the subjects are too complicated for sculpture, the fertility of imagination displayed, the sense of beauty, the easy execution, and the life of the whole, entitle them to the high praise bestowed on them by Vasari, the great art-critic of the sixteenth century, and justify the enthusiastic exclamation of Michelangelo, that they were worthy to be called the Gates of Paradise. Our illustration (*Eng.* 170) gives six of the compartments of this remarkable composition, in which is epitomised the story of Isaac, Jacob, and Esau.

Of Ghiberti's isolated works, we must name the bronze statues of *St. John the Baptist*, *St. Matthew*, and *St. Stephen*, in the church of Or San Michele at Florence. *St. Matthew* is considered the finest; the face and pose of the figure admirably express the character of the great Christian preacher.

Brunellesco, the great Florentine Renaissance architect, also produced several fine works of sculpture. Of these the best is the bronze relief of the *Sacrifice of Isaac*, in the Bargello Museum, at Florence, which was done in competition for the doors of the Baptistery, in which as we have seen he was beaten by Ghiberti.

Donatello was famous for his success in low-relief; he strongly cultivated naturalism, in contrast alike to the antique and to the traditions of the preceding age, and tended to counteract the too great fondness for pictorial treatment evident in the works of Ghiberti. Amongst his best works are his *Head of St. John the Baptist*, a wonderful representation of the great forerunner of Christ, emaciated by fasting, but inspired with holy zeal; the statue of *St. George* from the church of Or San Michele, Florence, a fine embodiment of the ideal Christian warrior, ready calmly to face suffering and death (*Eng.* 172). Better known than any of these, however, is his statue of *Gattamelata* at Padua, and the so-called *Zuccone* (bald-head), a portrait of Fra Barduccio Cherichini, in one of the niches of the Campanile, Florence. Two beautiful original carvings in marble, in very low relief, by Donatello,

* A cast of these gates is in the South Kensington Museum.

of *Christ in the Sepulchre*, supported by Angels, and the *Delivering of the Keys to St. Peter*, as well as casts of the *St. George*, are in the South Kensington Museum.



172.—Saint George. By Donatello.

In Or S. Michele, Florence.

representing the Virgin worshipping her Divine Son. Several members

Luca della Robbia, another great Florentine sculptor, who is supposed to have invented the process of enamelling terracotta, flourished at this period. His glaze was composed of litharge, antimony, and other minerals. He is principally known for his works in terracotta, in high or low relief—many specimens of which are to be studied in the South Kensington Museum,—and for the groups of *Singers* (*Eng.* 173) in marble, executed for the cathedral of Florence, and now in the National Museum of that city. (Part of the frieze of the interior of the Renaissance Court at the Crystal Palace is a cast of this famous work.) Both Della Robbia and Ghiberti adhered to some extent to the mediæval style; but they combined it with a simplicity of feeling, a dignity of execution, and a truth of conception peculiarly their own. The illustration (*Eng.* 174) is from an altarpiece by Luca della Robbia,

of Luca's family followed his profession. His chief pupil was his



173.—The Singers. Bas-relief in marble. By Luca della Robbia.
Now in the National Museum, Florence.

nephew **Andrea**, whose five sons also devoted themselves to the art,



174.—The Nativity. Bas-relief. By Luca della Robbia.
In Florence.

so that it is difficult to assign the works of the Della Robbia family to their real authors. Two of Andrea's sons migrated to France and worked in glazed terra-cotta for François I.

Benedetto da Majano commenced life as a worker in *tarsia*, but abandoned it for sculpture, in which he was very successful. One of his best works is the altar of *San Bartolo* in the church of Sant' Agostino in San Gimignano, which is both altar and tomb, rich in design and highly finished. He also executed the pulpit and the reliefs of the sacristy of Santa Croce, Florence. His elder brother **Giovanni** was likewise a sculptor.

Of Donatello's numerous followers, **Andrea del Verrocchio**, whom we shall afterwards notice amongst the painters, was the chief. His most famous work, which bears evidence of a close study of the antique, is the horse of the bronze statue of *Bartolommeo Coleoni* (*Eng.* 175), in the piazza of the church of SS. Giovanni e Paolo at Venice. The figure of Coleoni was added by **Leopardo** after Verrocchio's death.

At the close of the fifteenth century ornamental sculpture was carried to great perfection in Tuscany; and many beautiful monuments were erected in the churches of Florence and other towns.

Mino da Fiesole introduced the Florentine Renaissance style into Rome. His principal works are the monuments of *Bernardo Giugni* (1466), in the church of the Badia, Florence, and the monument of *Pope Paul II.* (1471), in the crypt of St. Peter's, Rome.

Antonio Rossellino, the most famous of five brothers who were all sculptors, produced the splendid monument of the *Cardinal Jacopo of Portugal*, in San Miniato, Florence, which was so much admired by the Duke of Amalfi, that he commissioned Rossellino to execute a similar one in memory of his wife. A circular relief of the *Madonna adoring the Holy Infant* in the Florence Gallery of Sculpture, is considered to be one of his finest works.

The only Italian school of the fifteenth century which approached at all in importance to that of Florence, was the Venetian. **Bartolommeo Buono** paved the way for the family of the **Lombardi** * and **Alessandro Leopardo**, to whom Venice owes her finest monuments. The principal works of all these artists are the monuments of the Doges of Venice, in

* Pietro Lombardo and his sons Tullio and Antonio.

the church of SS. Giovanni e Paolo. That of *Doge Pietro Mocenigo*, by the Lombardi, completed in 1488, is a splendid composition, surpassed, however, in grandeur of conception and delicacy of execution, by that



175.—Statue of Bartolommeo Coleoni. At Venice. Horse by Andrea del Verrocchio. Figure by Leopardo.

of the *Doge Andrea Vendramin* in the same church, by Leopardo, in which sculptures in the round and reliefs are admirably combined.

Matteo Civitali, of Lucca, learned his art it is thought in Florence.

His best works are still to be found in his native place. In the Cathedral are the tomb of *Pietro da Noceto*, the sculptures for the choir, now in the sacristy, and his masterpiece, an octagonal marble temple containing the "Volto Santo," with a statue of *St. Sebastian*.

The fame of **Vittore Pisano**, well-known as a painter, rests chiefly on his medals, which were the finest executed since the best days of the Romans. He made medallion portraits of most contemporary princes of Italy, Lionello d'Este, Malatesta (*Eng.* 176), Alfonso V. of Aragon, Francesco Sforza, and three of the Gonzagas. After Pisano, many artists devoted themselves to the art of designing medals.

The school of Milan attained to a distinctive position in Italy, in consequence of the activity promoted by the works of the Duomo, and the Certosa or Carthusian monastery, near Pavia. The most celebrated sculptors employed there were **Fusina**, **Solari**, **Amadeo**, **Sacchi**, and greatest of all, **Agostino Busti**, better known as **Bambaja**.

The decoration of the marble façade of the Certosa* was commenced about 1473. The architectural sculptures of the principal portal have been ascribed to Busti. They are remarkable for the great technical skill displayed, and for the absence of the realism characteristic of most of the works of this period. The decorative sculpture of the interior of the monastery is even more worthy of study than that of the exterior. The *pietà*† of the high



176.—Bronze Medal of Sigismondi Malatesta.
By Vittore Pisano.

* A reproduction of one of the large windows of the Certosa is in the South Kensington Museum.

† A *Pietà* is the name given to representations of the Virgin embracing her dead Son.

altar, ascribed to Solari, is especially beautiful: the agony of the Virgin is expressed in every line of her face and figure, contrasting admirably with the peaceful repose in death of her Divine Son, and the confident hope in the uplifted eyes of the angels.

Rome can scarcely be said to have possessed a Renaissance school of

sculpture, although the liberal patronage of the popes and princes frequently attracted the greatest masters to their capital.

The only Neapolitan sculptor of eminence in the fifteenth century was **Angelo Aniello Fiore**, who executed several fine monuments in the church of San Domenico Maggiore at Naples.



177.—The Baptism of Christ. *Relief from the Baptistry of Florence.* By Andrea Sansovino.

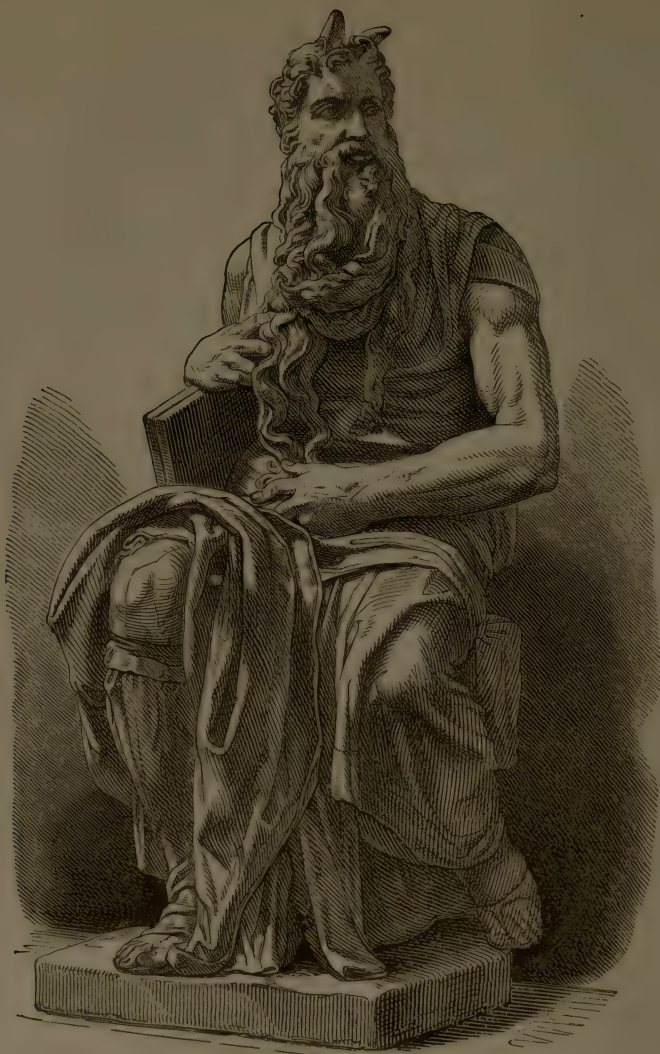
In the sixteenth century we find Florence still taking the lead in all the arts, and it was to her own sons, that she owes this great

pre-eminence. Unfortunately the colossal bronze equestrian statue of Francesco Sforza which **Leonardo da Vinci** undertook to execute for Milan was never cast, and even the clay model was destroyed by the Gascon archers, who used it as a target when Milan was occupied by the French in 1499.

Andrea Sansovino attained great eminence in the early part of the

sixteenth century. His marble group of the *Baptism of Christ* (Eng. 177) for the eastern gate of the Baptistery of Florence is considered one of his finest works (it was finished nearly a century later by Vincenzo Danti), and his group of the *Virgin and St. Anna* in Sant' Agostino at Rome is not inferior to it.

Michelangelo Buonarroti, during a long and active life, produced the finest masterpieces of modern sculpture and greatly influenced all the arts. His paintings, which will be spoken of in the next division of our work, are no less remarkable than the productions of his chisel. The chief characteristics of Michelangelo were his intimate knowledge of the anatomy of the human form, and the power and fire which he was able to throw into his works. The great sculptor was one of the first to be admitted into the Academy of Art founded at Florence by Lorenzo de' Medici. The mask of a *Fawn's head* hewn in marble when Buonarroti was quite a child is still preserved in the Uffizi Gallery, Florence. The work which first made his name known beyond his native town was a statue of *Cupid*: his fame soon spread to Rome, to which city he was invited by one of the cardinals. His *Pietà*, in St. Peter's, was produced soon after his arrival, and is by many critics considered his finest work. A kneeling figure of *Cupid*, now at South Kensington, and a group of the *Madonna and the Holy Child*, now in the church of Notre Dame at Bruges, were among his next works. In 1504 he undertook his celebrated statue of *David*, which formerly stood in the Piazza del Gran' Duca at Florence, but is now removed to one of the courts of the Accademia. Yet more famous is the colossal figure of *Moses* (Eng. 178) in the old basilica of San Pietro in Vincolo, outside the gates of Rome. Westmacott characterised this figure as one of the grandest efforts of genius, as original in conception as it is masterly in execution. This colossal Moses is seated, holding in one hand the tables of the law, and with the other playing with his long beard. From his clustering curls spring the horns ascribed to him by tradition, typical of power and light; his brow and eyes are full of power and majesty, his whole pose expresses the strength of will and severity of the stern law-giver of Israel. This marvellous figure was to have formed part of a huge monument to Julius II., the design for which, by Michelangelo, is still preserved. It was to have consisted of



178.—Statue of Moses. By Michelangelo. *In the Church of San Pietro in Vincolo, Rome.*

a vast quadrangle, with niches in the sides, adorned with figures of Victory supporting a massive block surrounded by colossal statues of prophets and sibyls, from which a pyramid covered with bronze figures should have sprung. All that was executed was the *Victory*, now at Florence, the two *Slaves*, now in the Louvre, and the *Moses*.*

The Medici chapel, in the church of San Lorenzo at Florence, built by order of Clement VII., was adorned with sculpture almost entirely by Buonarrothi. In front of the altar is a group of the *Virgin and the Holy Child*; on one side of it is the tomb of *Giuliano de' Medici*, in which the statue of the Duke is placed over allegorical figures of *Day* and *Night*; on the other the tomb of *Lorenzo de' Medici* (grandson of Lorenzo il Magnifico), with whose statue are figures of the *Dawn* and *Evening* (*Eng.* 179). The statue of Lorenzo, known as *Il Penseroso*, is remarkable for the expression of intense melancholy which pervades it. Of the allegorical figures—all alike full of gloomy grandeur—that of *Night* has been the most admired.

In the National Museum, Florence, is an Ivy-crowned *Bacchus*, full of tender grace and beauty, and admirably expressive of the lassitude peculiar to the self-indulgent god. Among his important works we must not forget to mention a bronze figure of *Pope Julius II.*, which was executed for the Cathedral of Bologna, but destroyed in a revolt and converted into cannon.

Whilst Michelangelo was working at Rome, **Jacopo Tatti**, surnamed **Sansovino**, after the great master with whom he studied, was founding a school in Venice, in which the influence of Buonarrothi was clearly perceptible; but much of the stern realism of the master was laid aside and replaced by a striving after the picturesque which sometimes produced pleasing effects, as in the bas-relief of the *Entombment of Christ* (*Eng.* 180), considered one of Tatti's best works, on the bronze gate of the sacristy of St. Mark at Venice.

To **Raphael** of Urbino one or two works of sculpture have been attributed. A marble statue of *Jonah* in the Cappella Chigi, in Santa Maria del Popolo, Rome, is certainly from the great painter's own

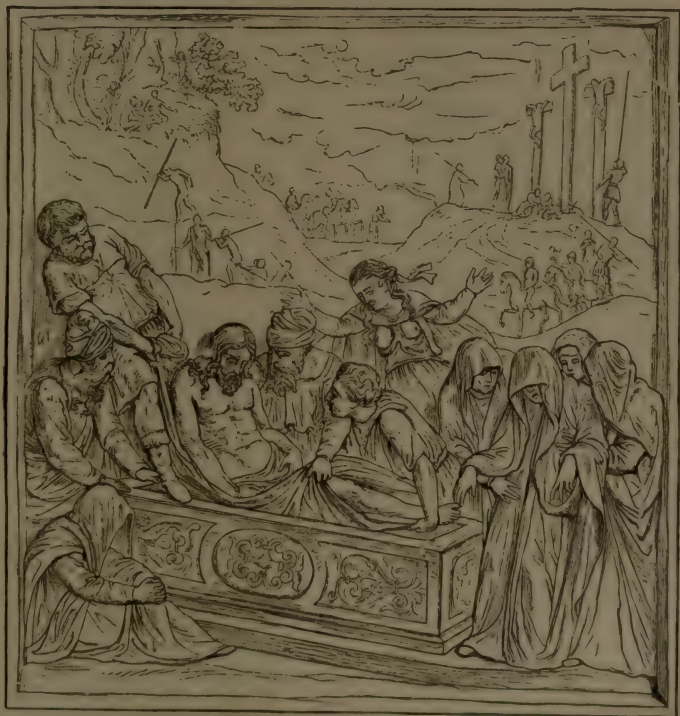
* Casts of the *Moses*, the two *Slaves*, the *David*, and the *Madonna of Bruges* are in the South Kensington Museum.



179.—Lorenzo de Medici (*Il Pensieroso*), Grandson of Lorenzo the Magnificent, with the figures of Dawn and Evening. By Michelangelo. In *San Lorenzo, Florence*.

hand; and the *Elijah* in the same place is said to be after his design by the Florentine **Lorenzetto**.

Two imitators of Michelangelo, who endeavoured to copy his force without the feeling that inspired it, were **Baccio Bandinelli**, and **Bartolommeo Ammanati**, who both worked chiefly for Duke Cosimo



180.—The Entombment of Christ. By Jacopo Tatti. From the Sacristy of St. Mark.

of Florence. Bandinelli's most important works, though by no means without faults, are the *Hercules and Cacus*, the monument to *Giovanni delle Bande Nere*, and the reliefs round the choir of the cathedral at Florence. In all his work, the muscles are too prominent, life is lacking, and there is an absence of true feeling. The

marble copy of *The Laocoon* in the corridor of the Uffizi was also by him.

Ammanati's best productions were the series of allegoric figures on the tomb of *Marco Benavides*, in the church of the Eremitani at Padua, and a monument to the *Duke Francesco Maria* in the church of Santa Chiara at Urbino. His *Neptune* on the fountain at Florence is



181.—The Diana of Fontainebleau. By Benvenuto Cellini.

wanting in grace and dignity, and has all the faults of Baccio's *Heracles* and *Cacus*.

Another imitator of Michelangelo was a pupil of Sansovino named Niccolò dé Pericoli, known as **Tribolo**, because he was always whining and in tribulation. One of his first independent commissions was for Matteo Strozzi, who employed him to make a *marble conduit* for his villa at San Casciano, which he adorned with boys and dolphins. He afterwards sculptured two figures of *Sibyls* and some bas-reliefs for one of the doors of *San Petronio*, at Bologna. After the siege of Rome,



182.—Perseus with the head of Medusa.
By Benvenuto Cellini. In the *Loggia dei
Lanzi, Florence.*

Tribolo was appointed sculptor to the Pope, and finished the fine bas-reliefs of the *Marriage of the Virgin*, which Sansovino had begun in the shrine of the Santa Casa at Loreto. He was the designer of several *Fountains*, one of which is at Fontainebleau.

Benvenuto Cellini, a native of Florence, was one of the most celebrated workers in metal the world has ever known. Among his patrons were the Pope Clement VII., Cardinal de' Medici, the Grand Duke Cosimo of Florence, and Francis I. of France. He lived at various times at Florence, Siena, Rome, Milan, Naples, Padua, Ferrara, and Paris. He enriched the Louvre with many fine works, of which the most remarkable is the high-relief figure of *Diana* (*Eng.* 181), called the Nymph of Fontainebleau.* It represents a colossal nude female figure in a semi-recumbent attitude of careless grace, with one arm flung round the neck of a stag, and is a good specimen of the long-drawn proportions of the human form, in which Cellini delighted. But his most celebrated work is

* Casts are in the South Kensington Museum and the Crystal Palace.



182a—Mercury. Bronze. By Giovanni da Bologna. In the National Museum, Florence.

his statue of *Perseus with the head of Medusa*, in the Loggia dei Lanzi, Florence (cast in 1549) (*Eng.* 182). Cellini principally excelled, however, in minor works, such as chased vases, etc. A celebrated *salt-cellar* now in the Schatzkammer at Vienna, in embossed gold enriched with enamels and adorned with high-relief figures of Neptune and Cybele, and a frieze of symbolic figures of the Hours and the Winds is really a masterpiece in its way: there is also a magnificent *shield* in Windsor Castle, said to be by the same artist. Cellini was a man of great ability, but of such great vanity and such unreasonable temper that he made enemies of his best friends.*

After Michelangelo's death, in 1564, not a single sculptor arose in Italy who attained to an individual style. His immediate successors were little more than imitators of his manner; and among his later followers, **Giovanni da Bologna**, known as John of Bologna (born at Douai in

* A translation of Benvenuto's celebrated autobiography is published in Bohn's Library.

France in 1524), and **Stefano Maderno**, are the only sculptors whose works entitle them to special notice.

Giovanni's masterpiece is the bronze *Mercury floating on the Wind*, in the National Museum, Florence, a miracle of airy lightness. The messenger of the gods rests one foot on the breath of a bronze zephyr, and is about to launch himself into the air. A fine bronze group of the *Rape of the Sabines*, in the Palazzo Vecchio, Venice, is scarcely less celebrated: his *fountain* at Bologna is considered one of his happiest compositions.

Maderno's chief work is the fine statue of *St. Cecilia* in the convent of that saint in Rome, which is remarkable for a simplicity and dignity wanting to his other productions. Both these artists, and still more their followers and imitators, lost sight of the true aims of sculpture and of the distinction which exists between the provinces of painting and statuary. It will be remembered that we had to notice this error in speaking of the decline of Greek art; and the history of Italian sculpture, from the time of Michelangelo to that of Canova, is a history of a similar decadence of the Renaissance style.

Sculpture of the Renaissance Period in France and the rest of Europe.

THE development of the French Renaissance style of sculpture may be well studied in the Louvre, which contains a series of monuments belonging to the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries. The fine marble statues of *Peter d'Evreux of Navarre* and his wife *Catherine d'Alençon*, from the Carthusian church in Paris, date from the close of the fifteenth century. It was not until the beginning of the sixteenth, however, that any great artist arose capable of giving an essentially French character to the Renaissance sculpture of the country. The chief French sculptors of the early part of the sixteenth century were **Michel Colombe**, **Jean Juste**, and **Jean Texier**. The Louvre contains an extremely fine bas-relief of the Struggle between *St. George and the Dragon*, attributed to Colombe, remarkable for delicacy of execution and boldness of conception, produced about the time that Jean Juste was at work on his celebrated *tomb of Louis XII.* and his wife, Anne of Bretagne, in the church of St. Denis, and Jean Texier was engaged on the forty-one groups and bas-reliefs of the cathedral of Chartres, by which he is principally known.

We now come to a trio of great artists who have been justly called the restorers of French sculpture. These were Jean Goujon, Jean Cousin, and Germain Pilon.

Jean Goujon was engaged from 1555 to 1562 in the decoration of the Louvre; portions of his work still remain as specimens of his easy, graceful style. He adopted the tall slim proportions of the human frame, so much favoured by Cellini in sculpture and Primaticcio in painting. The Louvre contains a few choice works of Jean Goujon. The largest and most famous is the marble group of *Diana*, in which the goddess of hunting reclines on a pedestal adorned with bas-reliefs representing marine animals, with one arm round the neck of a stag. Another work in full relief is a bust-portrait of *Henri II.*: and of the the bas-reliefs we must name the *Descent from the Cross*, two recumbent

Nymphs of the Seine, with unnaturally long, supple figures, and a fine group of *Tritons and Nereids*. The *Fontaine des Innocents*, in the Vegetable Market, is considered Goujon's masterpiece. The *doorways* from *St. Maclou*, at Rouen, are good specimens of his bold treatment of projections and delicate execution in low relief. Goujon was killed in the massacre of St. Bartholomew in 1572.

Jean Cousin was the sculptor of the handsome tomb of *Pierre de Brézé*, at Rouen, as well as the mausoleum of *Philippe de Chabot*, now in the Louvre (*Eng.* 183), which has been praised as the masterpiece of French sculpture of the sixteenth century.

Germain Pilon was an industrious and able sculptor, many of whose finest works were monuments of kings and dignitaries in the cathedral of St. Denis. Of these we must name the *tomb of Henri II.** They bear witness to great vigour and knowledge of anatomy, and the female figures are full of grace and elegance. The Louvre contains the double tomb, by Pilon, of *René Birague and his wife*, justly celebrated for the beauty of the bas-reliefs; a group of *three female figures supporting a gilt vase*; bust-portraits of several monarchs; and a stone bas-relief of the *Sermon of St. Paul at Athens*.

In the *Netherlands* but few works of importance were produced in the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries. The famous *Chimneypiece* of carved wood, in the *Palais de Justice at Bruges*, a cast of which is in the South Kensington Museum, designed by **Lancelot Blondeel** and **Guyot de Beaugrant**, dating from the year 1529, is an extremely fine specimen of the completed Renaissance style of decorative sculpture; but there are no isolated statues or bas-reliefs in marble to be enumerated.

Spain.—Until Torrigiano and Starnina went from Italy, the art of Spain was mainly confined to the fine decorative work of the Moorish artists. **Alonzo Berruguete** and **Jaspar Becerra**, who were both influenced by the art of Italy, were the only sculptors of eminence in the Renaissance period. To the former are assigned the marble group of the *Transfiguration* on the archbishop's throne, in the

* Casts of the upper range of the sculptures are in the Crystal Palace.



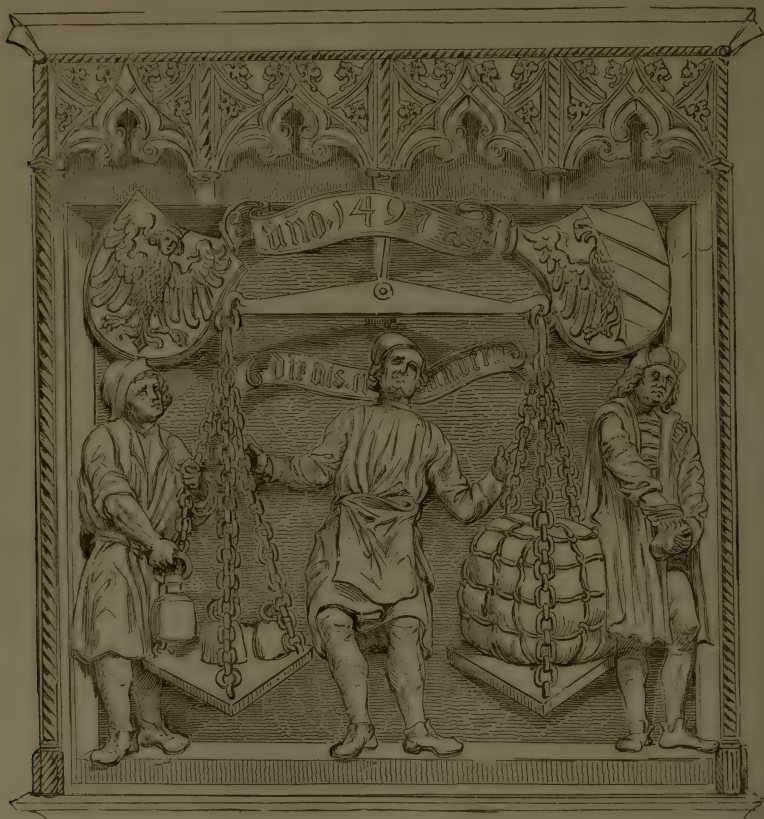
183.—Monument to Admiral Chabot. By Jean Cousin.
In the Louvre.

cathedral of Toledo, and the *Triumphs of Charles V.* in the Alhambra; and to the latter a very beautiful statue of *Our Lady of Solitude*, formerly in the chapel of a Franciscan convent at Madrid, now disappeared.

In *Germany* the principal works produced in the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries were wood-carvings in cathedrals and other ecclesiastical buildings. The stern realism which distinguished Italian work of the fifteenth century is equally noticeable in the productions of German artists. The Swabian school was the first to adopt the new style, and in the work of its masters accurate imitation of nature was combined with a genuine feeling for beauty. **Jörg Syrlin** of Ulm was the greatest wood-carver of Swabia. He disdained the aid of painting, and raised his art to an independent position. *Ulm Cathedral* contains many fine specimens of his skill; of these the *Choir-stalls*, superior to everything of the kind previously produced, deserve special mention. The carved figures representing heroes of the heathen world, of Judæa, and of Christendom, are graceful, dignified, and lifelike; the lower ones are finished with the greatest care, and display thorough knowledge of anatomy. The stone *fountain* in the market-place at Ulm, which was enriched with colour, is the only work by this great master in any other material than wood. **Jörg Syrlin** the younger, trained in his father's school, appears to have been a worthy successor.

It would require a volume merely to enumerate the fine carvings in the various churches and cathedrals of Germany belonging to the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries. We must only pause to notice a few works of the kind by the great **Albrecht Dürer**, such as the carved *Altar-shrine* (1511) in the Landauer Monastery, which is in Renaissance style, and represents Christ as the Judge of the world, with Mary and St. John in earnest supplication at His feet. The Gotha collection of art-objects contains several *statuettes in wood* by Albrecht Dürer; in the museum at Carlsruhe there is an exquisite little *group in ivory*, in high relief, of three nude female figures from the same great hand; and in the print-room of the British Museum there is a remarkable carving, in hone-stone, of the *Naming of St. John the Baptist*.

The greatest German sculptor in stone of the Renaissance period was **Adam Kraft** of Nuremberg. His works, although somewhat overloaded, are remarkable for great power of expression. The *Seven*



184.—Relief. Over the door of "*The Public Scales*," Nuremberg. By Adam Kraft.

Stations of the Cross, on the road to the cemetery of St. John at Nuremberg, are among his most famous compositions. The tradition of our Saviour having fallen seven times on His way to death will be remembered.

Although the artist has not adhered strictly to tradition, he has given us a powerful and most touching realisation of the great closing drama of our Saviour's life. His *Golgotha* is scarcely less beautiful.



185.—Bronze Shrine of St. Sebald, Nuremberg. By Peter Vischer.

There is no attempt to produce effect by artificial means; the head of the Saviour droops with human exhaustion; the thieves are natural and lifelike. The reliefs of the *Schreyer monument** and the *Passion Scene* above the altar in St. Sebald's Church, Nuremberg, well merit

* Casts are in the South Kensington Museum.

study; and the streets and houses of Nuremberg are enriched with many beautiful reliefs by this great master, in some of which there is an amusing touch of humour. Our illustration (*Eng.* 184) is one of the latter class, and is taken from above the doorway of the *Public Scales* of Nuremberg.

At Nuremberg alone was the art of bronze casting practised to any extent in Germany in the Renaissance period; and the only great master in this branch of statuary was **Peter Vischer**. His principal work is the *Tomb of St. Sebald* at Nuremberg (*Eng.* 185)—enriched with a number of figures of saints, apostles, and angels, amongst which the artist has introduced his own portrait. Some of the scenes are representations of marvellous miracles,—a few bold touches suffice to tell the tale; for example, we see St. Sebald warming himself at a fire of icicles, and almost fancy we can feel the chilling breath of the white flames. The canopy of the monument combines the rich decoration of the Romanesque with the pointed arches of the Gothic style.

The only marble work of importance of the German Renaissance period is the *Monument of Frederick III.*, in the cathedral of St. Stephen at Vienna.

*Sculpture in the Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries.**

As we have seen, Italian sculpture rapidly declined from the time of Michelangelo. At the beginning of the seventeenth century a new school arose, founded by **Lorenzo Bernini**, who has been proudly called the second Michelangelo. The faults to which we alluded in speaking of the Italian artists of the decadence were shared by this master, whose works have been too much vaunted. In the works of Bernini, and in those of his followers, everything is sacrificed to effect; and, as in the graceful productions of the successors of Pheidias, difficulties were courted for the sake of displaying skill in overcoming them. Bernini's famous group of *Apollo and Daphne* (Eng. 186), in the Villa Borghese, executed when he was only eighteen years old, is a marvel of dexterous execution,—but that is all. In his *Rape of Proserpine*, a much later work in the same gallery, we see all the faults of his style exagger-



186.—*Apollo and Daphne.* By Bernini.
In the Villa Borghese.

* Casts of a great many statues of this period may be studied in the South Kensington Museum and the Crystal Palace.

ated: truth is sacrificed to theatrical passion; whilst the greatest ignorance of anatomy and of the true limits of sculpture is manifested. His *Pietà*, in the basilica of San Giovanni in Laterano, at Rome, is one of the best examples of his style.

Italian sculpture did not again attain to the position of a great art until the time of **Antonio Canova**,—the contemporary of the great Englishman Flaxman,—whose works stand out in striking contrast to those of his predecessors.

Canova was born of peasant parents at Possagno, near Venice, and early gained the first prize for sculpture, and in 1774 was sent to Rome with a pension of 300 ducats. In 1802 he visited Paris, and in 1815 he travelled through France on a mission from the Pope, and came to England, where he executed several fine works, and confirmed the opinion of Flaxman and others as to the great value of the Elgin marbles. On his return to Italy he became a convert to the advanced religious views of the day, and spent much time and money on the erection and decoration of a church in his native village; and was made Marquis of Ischia by the Pope. He afterwards executed a colossal statue of *Religion* for St. Peter's at Rome, but the cardinals objected to its being placed there, and the sculptor in high wrath left the Papal States for Venice, where he died in 1822.

Canova's works are remarkable for the purity and beauty of the figures, the simplicity of the composition, and the finished execution of every detail. To him and to Flaxman—whose life and works will be noticed in a future chapter—is due the honour of raising the public taste, and teaching it what to admire. No other sculptors of the day so fully entered into the spirit of antique art, or realised the beauty of the simplicity and truth to nature of the best artists of the Renaissance.

It is impossible to enumerate Canova's numerous works. Casts of many of them may be studied at the Crystal Palace: amongst others, of the *Three Graces*, in the possession of the Duke of Bedford; the *Endymion*, in the possession of the Duke of Devonshire, at Chatsworth; the statue of *Paris*, at Munich; *Venus leaving the Bath*, in the Pitti Palace; *Hebe*, one of Canova's most beautiful works, in the possession of the Albrizzi family of Venice, which he repeated four times. *Psyche*, another very favourite work, in the possession of Mr. Blundell; *Mars*

and *Venus*, in Buckingham Palace (*Eng.* 187); the *Magdalene*, one of Canova's most admired works, full of pathetic beauty; the famous *Perseus*, conqueror of the Gorgon, in the Vatican; the head of the colossal statue of *Pope Clement XIII.* in St. Peter's, Rome, an extremely good portrait, finely executed; and lastly, the *Sleeping Lion* from the tomb of the same pope, considered the grandest work ever produced by Canova.

Of the groups, etc., of which we have no casts, we must name the *Dædalus and Icarus* at Venice, one of Canova's earliest works; the *Tomb of Maria Christina of Austria*, at Vienna, a very beautiful composition, in which the figures are admirably grouped: the *Theseus*, conqueror of the Centaur, in the Volks-garten at Vienna, in which the most thorough knowledge of anatomy is displayed, and strength in action admirably rendered; and the *Zephyrus carrying away Psyche*, in the Louvre. Several of his best works, including a colossal *bust of Napoleon*, are at Chatsworth.

Canova was the first sculptor to use clay models of the size of the work to be executed in marble.



187.—Mars and Venus. By Canova.
In Buckingham Palace.

In *France*, in the middle of the seventeenth century, we find a remarkable artist rising into notice. **Pierre Puget**, who was a proficient alike in architecture, painting, and sculpture, has been called the Rubens of sculpture, and the French Michelangelo. Unfortunately, however, his education was deficient, and his works, though full of power and promise, are wanting in refinement and finish. As instances of this we may name the groups of *Milo of Crotona and the Lion*, *Perseus delivering Andromeda*, and the *Hercules in Repose*,—all in the Louvre. In the first-named, the agony of the victim in the claws of the lion is almost too vividly expressed; and although the action of the muscles is admirably rendered, the effect of the whole is too painfully real.

Other celebrated French sculptors of the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries were **Antoine Coysevox**, author of the *Mausoleum of Cardinal Mazarin* in the Louvre:—**François Girardon**, of the colossal groups of *Pluto carrying away Proserpine* and *Apollo coming down to Thetis*, in the gardens of Versailles:—**Nicolas Coustou**, of the group of the *Junction of the Seine and Marne*, in the Garden of the Tuileries:—**Guillaume Coustou**, of the famous *Chevaux de Marli* in the Champs Elysées, Paris:—**Edmé Bouchardon**, of the charming group of *Psyche and Cupid* in the Louvre, and fine statues *Christ*, *Mary*, and the *Apostles*, in the church of St. Sulpice, Paris:—**Jean-Antoine Houdon**, of the *Flayed Man*, in the Louvre (well known in Schools of Art), the statue of *St. Bruno* in the Certosa at Rome, and the portrait statues of *Rousseau* in the Louvre, of *Molière* in the Théâtre Français, Paris; and of *Washington* at Philadelphia, in which the ideal and real are well combined.

In *Germany*, in the seventeenth century, a marked decline took place in sculpture. The Thirty Years' War, which lasted from 1618 to 1648, checked all artistic effort; and it was not until the close of the century that any great German master arose, although several fine monuments—such as those of the *Emperor Maximilian* at Innspruck, and the *Elector Moritz* at Freiburg—were erected by Dutch artists.

Andreas Schlüter was the first to give to Berlin the artistic position it still occupies. His principal work is the bronze equestrian statue

of the *Great Elector of Saxony* at Berlin (*Eng.* 188), justly considered a masterpiece of art.

At the beginning of the eighteenth century came **Georg Raphael Donner**, a master famous for his true sense of the beautiful, and power of conception. His principal works are the figures of *Providence*,



188.—Equestrian Statue of the Elector. By Schlüter. At Berlin.

and of the *Four Chief Rivers of Austria*, on the fountain in the market-place of Vienna.

In *Spain*, in the seventeenth century, the celebrated painter **Alonzo Cano** gained considerable celebrity by his beautiful altar for the church of Lebrija, Granada, which he designed and carved himself. It is considered one of the finest existing works of the kind: the *Virgin holding the Infant Jesus*, in the centre of the reredos, is especially well executed.

*Sculpture in the Nineteenth Century.**

THE influence of Canova was felt throughout the length and breadth of Europe. He and Flaxman revived the art of sculpture at the time of its deepest humiliation; and their lessons, combined with the liberal encouragement they were ever ready to give to true genius, had most important results. Foremost amongst the immediate followers of Canova we must name the celebrated Dane,

Bertel Thorwaldsen, who produced many beautiful statues and bas-reliefs. His talent received early recognition from Canova, who was at the zenith of his reputation when Thorwaldsen came to Rome



189.—Part of the Triumphal Entrance of Alexander into Babylon. By Thorwaldsen.

an unknown man. Thorwaldsen's first work of importance was a statue of *Jason*, which excited universal admiration. He appears to have had a special predilection for mythological subjects, as is proved by his groups of *Cupid and Psyche*, *Achilles and Briseis*, *Ganymede carried away by the Eagle*, etc.; but that he was also able to do justice to the ideals of Christianity is seen in his great works in the cathedral of Copenhagen,—*Christ and the Twelve Apostles*, *St. John preaching in the Wilderness*, *The Procession to Golgotha*, etc. The series of bas-reliefs representing the *Triumphal Entrance of Alexander into Babylon* (Eng. 189), in the villa of Count Somariva on the lake of Como (repeated for the Christianburg Palace at Copenhagen), is considered one of his finest works: in it he combined the severe simplicity

* Casts of many statues of this period may be studied in the South Kensington Museum and the Crystal Palace.

and strict beauty of form of the Greek style with an easy grace of execution peculiarly his own. His two medallions, *Night* and *Morning*, are world-famous. Of his monuments, we must mention that at Lucerne (1821), with the famous *Dying Lion*, the symbol of fidelity in death; the bronze *Equestrian Statue of Maximilian I.* at Munich, and the *Schiller Monument* at Stuttgart.

The best of Thorwaldsen's pupils were **Pietro Tenerani**, who worked



190.—Ariadne. By Dannecker. At Frankfort.

as his assistant, and **Emile Wolff**, by whom is the *Wounded Amazon* at Eaton Hall, and a statue of *Prince Albert* at Osborne.

Johann Heinrich von Dannecker, of Stuttgart, another great sculptor, excelled in portrait-statues, and was also very successful in his treatment of female figures. His busts of *Schiller*, *Lavater*, *Gluck*, and Kings *Frederick* and *William of Wurtemberg*, are very valuable

likenesses. His group, *Ariadne on the Panther* (Eng. 190), in a private collection at Frankfort—copies of which abound everywhere—is his most famous work. Towards the close of his life he produced many fine ideal statues, of which his *Christ*, *John the Baptist*, and *Faith*, are the best.

Johann Gottfried Schadow, of Berlin, was one of the first to return to the realistic style which prevailed in the best period of the Renaissance. His monuments of *Count von der Mark*, in the Dorotheakirche, at Berlin,



191.—Tomb of Queen Louise. By Rauch.

and his statue of *Frederick the Great*, at Stettin, are among his best works. His sons **Rudolph** and **Wilhelm** were also sculptors of note.

Christian Rauch, also of Berlin, who founded an important school, was one of Schadow's greatest followers. He adopted the realistic style combined with the antique, in the manner of the best masters of the Renaissance. In his portrait-statues the happy working of this double influence is especially noticeable; we have a faithful but idealised likeness, in which all the best characteristics of the subject are brought out. His statues of *Bülow* and *Scharnhorst*, of *Luther*, *Albrecht Dürer*, *Schiller*, *Goethe*, *Schleiermacher*, erected in various towns

of Germany, and the *Tomb of Queen Louise*, in the royal Mausoleum at Charlottenburg (*Eng.* 191), are instances of his faithful portraiture. Numerous other monuments attest his skill in more complicated works; the greatest of these is without doubt that of *Frederick the Great* in Berlin, a small model of which is in the South Kensington Museum.

Friedrich Drake is another famous master of the Berlin school. His principal works are a *Madonna and Child*, belonging to the Empress of Russia; the eight colossal allegorical figures of the *Provinces of Prussia*, in the Royal Palace of Berlin; the marble group on the Palace bridge at Berlin, of a *Warrior crowned by Victory*, considered one of the masterpieces of Prussian sculpture; the monument to *Frederick William III.*, in the Thiergarten at Berlin, the reliefs of which are powerfully conceived; and above all, the statues of *Schinkel*, the *Humboldts*, *Rauch*, *Möser*, and other celebrities, all alike full of nervous life and energy.

Ernst Rietschel, of Dresden, was a sculptor of great power, who closely followed the example of Rauch. He studied sculpture under him at Munich, and was remarkable for his vivid imagination and refined feeling for beauty. His best works are his double monument to *Schiller and Goethe* at Weimar; his statue of *Lessing* at Brunswick, in which the influence of his great master may be distinctly traced; his *Pietà* in the Friedenskirche at Sans Souci, in which ideal beauty and pathetic feeling are combined; his sculptures for the pediments of the *Opera-house at Berlin*, and the *Theatre and Museum of Munich*.

Ludwig Schwanthaler was a sculptor of great original power, who treated the worn-out subjects of Greek mythology and of Christian legend in a fresh and truly poetical spirit. He imbued everything he undertook with something of his own energy, but he was unfortunately careless about finished execution, and his works have all a certain appearance of incompleteness. His principal productions are the sculptures of the pediments of the *Walhalla*, Munich; a colossal ideal figure of *Bavaria*; and the statues of *Tilly* and *Wrede* in the Generals' Hall, Munich.

August Kiss made a world-wide reputation by his *Amazon on Horseback* attacked by a Lion, exhibited at the Great Exhibition of 1851, in Hyde Park, and now in front of the Museum of Berlin.

Ernst von Bandel is famous for his gigantic hammered copper figure, 45ft. high, of *Arminius*, which stands on a pedestal of sandstone 90ft. in height, on the top of the Grotenberg, near Detmold, where it was erected in 1875.



192.—Cupid. By Chaudet.

In *France* towards the close of the 18th century a new impulse was given to sculpture by **Antoine Chaudet**, who followed the classical style, and produced several fine works, such as his charming statue of *Cupid* (Eng. 192), a group of the *Shepherd Phorbas* carrying away the

young Œdipus. His principal followers were **François Bosio**, who executed the reliefs for the famous *Vendôme Column*, and designed the *Quadriga* of the Triumphant Arch of the Place Carrousel:—**Jean Pierre Cortot**, author of the group of *Marie Antoinette supported by Religion*, in the “Chapelle Expiatoire,” Paris, of the group in the pediment of the Palais de Justice, and the reliefs on the *Arc de l’Etoile*, representing Napoleon crowned by Victory.

Jacques Pradier, of Geneva, was especially successful in the treatment of the female figure, particularly in his *Phryne* (exhibited in the Great Exhibition of 1851), and his *Psyche*, *Atalanta*, and *Niobe* group in the Louvre. His power of representing force as well as beauty is well illustrated by his *Prometheus chained*.

Among the few who have been able, whilst retaining the correctness of the classical style, to combine it with boldness and freedom,

François Rude, of Dijon, is one of the foremost. His bronze *Mercury*, in the Louvre, is full of energy and spirit, as are also his *Young Fisherman playing with a Tortoise*, in the same gallery, and the group in high-relief of the *Arc de Triomphe de l’Etoile*, known as the *Marseillaise*, or the Departure (*Eng.* 193). Another great master of the same school is **Francisque Duret**, author of the *Young Neapolitan Dancer*, and the *Neapolitan Improvisatore*, both in the Louvre.

As an upholder of the realistic style when most of his contemporaries had abandoned it, we must name

Pierre Jean David, of Angers, author of the fine groups on the pediment of the *Pantheon* of Paris, which offer a remarkable contrast to the French sculpture of his day. General Buonaparte and the stern heroes of the Republic are represented in a natural and life-like manner on either side of a solemn ideal figure of their native land. David was especially successful with portrait-statues; the most famous are perhaps those of *Philopœmen* in the Tuileries, of *Condé* at Versailles, of *Corneille* at Rouen, and of *La Fayette* at Washington.

Our limits forbid us to do more than name **Jouffroy**, **Charles Simart**, **Foyatier** (author of the celebrated *Spartacus* of the Tuileries), **Ottin**, and **Cavelier**, who have all produced fine ideal works of sculpture in the last few years.

Antoine Barye, who revived the art of bronze casting from a single



193.—The Marseillaise. Group by François Rude. *On the Arc de l'Etoile, Paris.*

mould in the early part of this century, was especially skilful in

rendering animals. The gardens and museums of Paris contain many fine groups by him. Of his best are the *Theseus* and a *Jaguar devouring a hare*.

In the year 1873 two great sculptors passed away : **Amédée Durand**, author of the figure of *Religion* on the tomb of the Duke d'Enghien, at Vincennes, etc., and **Johann Peter Molin**, a native of Sweden, well known for his powerful group of *The Grapplers*, exhibited at the International Exhibition of 1862.

Jean Baptiste Carpeaux is well known for his group of *Dancing*, and the statues on the façade of the New Opera House in Paris, and other realistic works.

At the recent Paris Exhibitions MM. **E. G. Perraud**, **Crauk**, **Etex**, **Falguière**, **Gumery**, **Aimé Millet**, **Thomas**, **Paul Dubois**, **Allar**, **Chapu**, **Barrias**, **Cain**, and **J. L. Gérôme**, the painter, exhibited fine works, the chief characteristics of which were freedom from all the old traditions and daring originality, often verging on extravagance. MM. **Clésinger** and **Gruyère** have been amongst the few French contributors to the London Exhibitions.

The *Italian* school founded by Canova and Thorwaldsen produced many sculptors of different nationalities, besides those of Italy and Germany already noticed, of whom our own countryman **Gibson**, the Germans **Wagner** and **Steinhauser**, and the Dutchman **Kessel**, are amongst the chief. We must also mention **Maria, Duchess of Wurttemberg**, *née* Princess of Orleans, who executed the statue of *Joan of Arc* at Versailles, and the group of a "*Peri bringing the Tears of a True Penitent to the Throne of Grace*," which now adorns her grave : **Karl Voss** and **Jerichau**, a fellow-countryman of Thorwaldsen, who contributed to the Exhibition of 1871.

After the death of Thorwaldsen, the classic revival instituted by him and Canova degenerated into mere lifeless compliance with academic rules, until **Lorenzo Bartolini** and **Giovanni Dupré** led the way to the formation of a modern Florentine Naturalistic School. Bartolini's style may be seen in his *Three Genii*, in the Esterhazy Museum at Vienna, and Dupré's in his *Cain and Abel* in the Pitti Palace. They were ably followed by **Fanelli**, **Costoli**, and others, but of later years

naturalism has become realistically unworthy of the high aims of sculpture. Many undoubtedly clever works have been produced, but they err on the side of too great realism; such are the *Reading Girls*, by **Pietro Magni**, *Jenner inoculating his Son*, by **Monteverdé**, and



194.—Jenner inoculating his son. By Monteverdé.

above all, **Forcadi's Dirty Boy**, of which more copies have probably been circulated than of any modern statue.

Vincenzo Consani is one of a few worthy exceptions to this rule of realism. His *Victory* in the Pitti Palace, his *Tomb of the Countess*

Matilda of Tuscany in Lucca Cathedral, and other works all display classic training and high aims.

Of the future of Continental sculpture it is difficult to predict anything with certainty. Modern sculptors have to contend with difficulties unknown to the ancients. Greek sculpture appealed at every turn to religious associations ; it spoke in a language intelligible to all ; whereas in our own day the subjects traditionally considered the most suitable for representation in sculpture are incomprehensible to any but the educated few, and even those few can only enter into the spirit of symbolic or mythologic art with something of an effort. A wide field lies open for a true artist who will throw aside convention and treat the subjects of the present day nobly and honestly ; but modern costume presents great obstacles to success in such an effort, as but too many monuments of late years testify. Still the podium round the *Albert Memorial* in Hyde Park may be pointed to as a triumphant answer to those who plead that such obstacles are insuperable.

British Sculpture.

AMONGST the earliest sculptures of Great Britain must be mentioned the strangely carved stones which abound in many parts of England, in the Isle of Man, Wales, Cornwall, Ireland, and Scotland. They date from the first centuries of Christianity, and on some of them pagan and Christian symbols are combined. The most interesting specimens are in Strathmore; on some of those of a comparatively late date, centaurs, lions, leopards, deer, and other animals, with processions of men and oxen, etc., are carved in a spirited style, and afford valuable information on the manners and costumes of the period of their erection.

But few specimens of Anglo-Saxon sculpture have been preserved. The *Shrine of St. Amphibalus*, lately found at St. Alban's Abbey, is among the most remarkable. It is finely conceived, and well carved.

No sepulchral statue has been found in England older than the time of William the Conqueror; two nearly destroyed effigies, in the cloisters of Westminster Abbey—one of *Vitalis* (died 1087), the other of *Crispinus* (died 1117)—and those of *St. Oswald* (of uncertain date) and *Bishop Wolstan* (about the end of the eleventh century), in Worcester Cathedral, are among the earliest existing relics of monumental art.

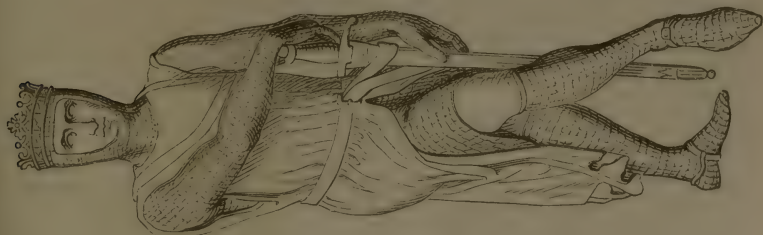
In Gloucester Cathedral is a monument to *Robert Curthose*, eldest son of the Conqueror. His effigy in coloured Irish oak is one of the oldest examples in wood in the country (*Eng.* 195).

English sculpture, properly so called, may be divided into three distinct periods: the ancient, dating from the early part of the thirteenth century to the Reformation; the mediæval, from the time of Queen Elizabeth to that of Queen Anne; and the modern, dating from the middle of the eighteenth century.

It was at the end of the Crusades, when acquaintance had been made with the masterpieces of Continental art, that English architects were first fired with the ambition of adorning their buildings with sculptured foliage and figures. In the thirteenth century, when Gothic architecture was at the zenith of its beauty in England, many of our finest cathedrals were built or improved, and our best mediæval architectural and monumental sculpture was produced. From this period dates *Wells Cathedral*, the noble sculptures of the west front of

which have already been described. In judging of the execution we must consider that they were produced at a time when no school of sculpture existed, and before the laws of optics, perspective, or anatomy had been discovered,—so that the artist had nothing to trust to but his own powers of observation. Wells Cathedral was finished at the time when Niccolò Pisano was reviving the art of sculpture in Italy, and before the completion of the cathedrals of Chartres, Amiens, and Beauvais; and has, therefore, the merit of being the very earliest specimen of religious sculpture with a consecutive design.

Edward I. erected monumental *stone crosses*, adorned with statues of his late wife Eleanor, wherever her body rested on its way from Grantham to Westminster Abbey. There were thirteen of these crosses, of which those at Geddington, Northampton, and Waltham



195.—Effigy of Robert of Normandy. In Gloucester Cathedral.

now only remain. A modern copy of one by Gilbert Scott is at *Charing Cross* in the Strand.

The earliest specimens of English bronze statues are the recumbent effigies of *Henry III.* and of *Eleanor*, wife of Edward I., on their respective tombs in Westminster Abbey. The figure of Eleanor, which is very beautiful, and full of simple dignity, was the work of **William Torel** (or Torelli), a goldsmith, who died about the year 1300.

The sculptures of *Lincoln Cathedral*, of a somewhat later date than those of Wells, are thought to mark a considerable advance in the art of sculpture. They are, unfortunately, much injured.

When the Decorated style of architecture prevailed in England, statues were introduced in buildings wherever it was possible. In a window in *Dorchester Church* near Oxford, for instance, there are twenty-eight small figures of our Saviour's ancestors; and the key-

stones of the Lady Chapel in *Norwich Cathedral* are all beautifully



196.—In the Chapter House of Westminster Abbey.

carved in high-relief with scenes from the *Life of the Virgin*. Some of the finest sepulchral monuments of England date from this period; that of *Aymer de Valence* in Westminster Abbey, and that of the *Black Prince* in Canterbury Cathedral,* are amongst the best.

No works of English mediæval sculpture excel those remaining in the *Chapter House of Westminster Abbey* (*Eng.* 196). The small figures carved in the jambs of the entrance doorway, and the statues above the same door, are remarkable,—the former for spirit and the latter for beauty and grace; whilst each is perfectly well suited to its position in the architecture.

Three works have been selected by Flaxman as illustrative of the state of the art of English sculpture in the

* Casts are in the Crystal Palace.

reign of Edward IV.: the sculptures of the door of *All Souls' College, Oxford*: those of the arch in *Westminster Abbey* which passes from the back of Henry V.'s tomb over the steps of Henry VII.'s Chapel; and the monument to the *Earl of Warwick* (1464), in St. Mary's Church, Warwick. **William Austen** is the name of the sculptor of the last-named work, which Flaxman considers in no respect inferior to the productions of his Italian contemporaries.

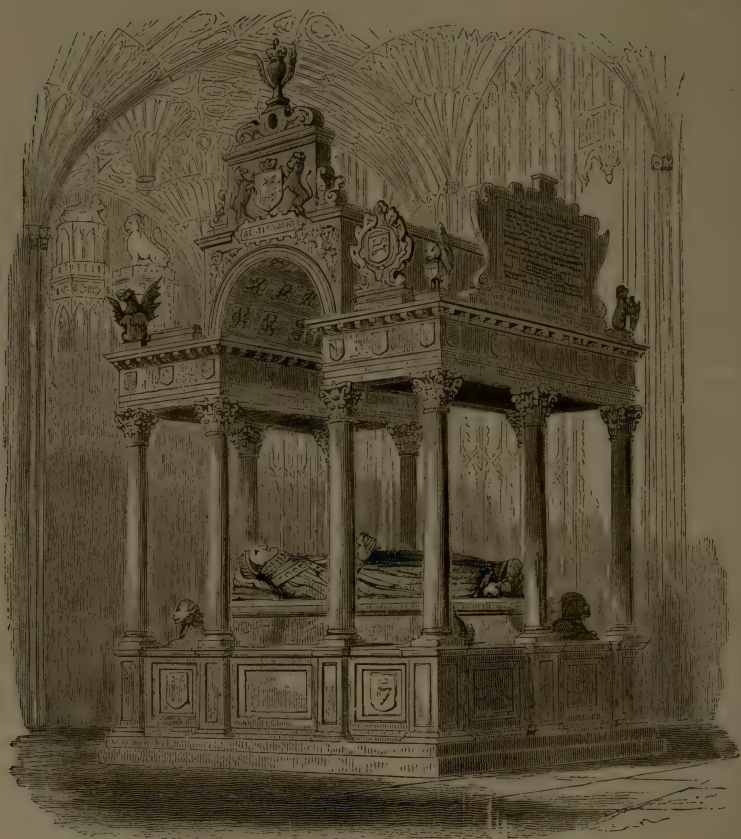
The greatest works of English sculpture produced during the reign of Henry VII. were the statues in the *Lady Chapel of Westminster*, the original number of which is said to have been 3000: very few now remain, but those few suffice to give an idea of the great talent and fertility of invention of the artists employed.

During the reign of Henry VIII., when the iconoclastic spirit of the Reformation prevailed, many of the finest works of English sculpture were destroyed; but before his death, the arrival of the Italian **Pietro Torriggiano**, the contemporary of Michelangelo, gave a new and a different impulse to the art; and to him we owe the sculptures of the *Tomb of Henry VII.*, which, though superior in execution and accuracy of proportion to those of the chapel itself, are certainly inferior to them in vigour and truth to life.

The fine tomb erected to the memory of Queen Elizabeth in Westminster Abbey (*Eng.* 197) is said to have been the work of two foreigners, John de Critz and Maximilian Pontrain; but recent researches prove that **Nicholas Hilliard**, the eminent painter of miniatures, executed part of it, besides doing all the enamel work and the gilding. The master-mason of the Tomb of Mary Queen of Scots, which her son James I. placed in the Abbey, was **Cornelius Cure**. It is almost a copy of Queen Elizabeth's.

No English sculptor of eminence arose, after the storm of the Reformation, before the Restoration, although a few isolated works were produced which prove that the artist spirit of England was not dead but sleeping, and with a little encouragement would have revived. The *Tomb of Francis de Vere*, in Westminster Abbey, and the figures on the *Monument of Sir George Hollis*, also in the Abbey, by **Nicholas Stone**, a sculptor who would have become famous under more favourable circumstances, are proofs of the latent power which might have

been trained to excellence. The bronze *Equestrian Statue of Charles I.*, now at Charing Cross, is by a foreigner named **Hubert le Sœur**, a pupil of Giovanni da Bologna. The effigy of *Cecil Lord Burghley*, on



197.—Tomb of Queen Elizabeth. *In Westminster Abbey.*

his tomb at Stamford, may be taken as a good specimen of the monumental sculpture of the Elizabethan period—stiff and quaint to a degree, but often, as in this instance, showing great mastery in portraiture.

The art of die-sinking both at this period and earlier was carried to

great perfection. Many of the Great Seals and Coins that are preserved in the British Museum show us that this branch of the work of the sculptor (of which Vittore Pisano and Cellini were the great fore-runners in Italy) was then in an excellent state in England. As an illustration, we give an engraving (No. 198) of a *medal* struck when James Duke of York was made Lord High Admiral. It was modelled by **Thomas Simon**, who succeeded the Frenchman, Briot, as Director of the Mint.



198.—Medal struck in honour of James Duke of York. By Thomas Simon.

We now come to the men who laid the foundations of our present school of sculpture. The earliest was **Grinling Gibbons**, a sculptor of considerable merit of the reign of Charles II., who especially excelled in *wood-carving*. Fine specimens of his work are preserved in Windsor Castle, at Burleigh, Chatsworth, Petworth, and other residences of the nobility, and in the Choir, and other parts of St. Paul's Cathedral.

Cajus Gabriel Cibber, a Dane, was the author of the bas-reliefs on the Monument near London Bridge, and two fine allegorical figures of *Frenzy* and *Melancholy* designed for the entrance-hall of the Bethlehem Hospital for Lunatics, which are truly terrible embodiments of a poetical conception of fearful madness.

Few works of any importance were produced in England during the reigns of James II., William and Mary, Anne, and George I. **John Bushnell** executed the statues at *Temple Bar*, now removed, and **Francis Bird** the monuments of *Dr. Bushy* and others in Westminster Abbey, and the figures in the pediment of St. Paul's; but they are none of them worthy of special notice.

In the reign of George II., however, great activity was displayed by three foreigners, who had settled in London: **Roubiliac**, a Frenchman, and **Scheemakers** and **Ruysbrack**, natives of Holland.

Roubiliac was by far the greatest artist of the three. He studied under Bernini, and appears in many respects to have excelled his master. His masterpiece is the statue of *Sir Isaac Newton* with the prism in his hand, in the library of Cambridge, which is remarkable for life and vigour, but more so for a nobility of pose and dignity of bearing rarely equalled by the best works of a better age. Another famous work of his is *Eloquence*, one of the figures in the monument of John, *Duke of Argyll*, in Westminster Abbey. The *Nightingale monument* in the same place has been much criticised; its idea is in keeping with the conceits of the time. The design is "Death kept away by a human arm"; the execution of the skeleton and of the drapery in which it is wrapped are very fine. Roubiliac's title to one of the highest positions among the sculptors of Britain is gained, in spite of such works as this *tour de force* just alluded to. His modelling of heads and hands, his perfect mastery over his material, and his power of throwing life into all that he touched, are his great characteristics. In no works can these qualities be better traced than in his statue of *Shakespeare*, now in the vestibule of the British Museum. Ruysbrack's and Scheemakers' principal works include busts, statues, and monumental figures, but hardly call for detailed description.

Somewhat later than this famous trio, an Englishman, **Joseph**

Wilton, acquired celebrity by his monument of *General Wolfe* in Westminster Abbey, and many similar works, in which he displayed much skill and talent, but ignorance of the true limits of his art. The monument to Wolfe, for instance, is crowded with figures and symbols mixed together in hopeless confusion. In 1790 he was made Keeper of the Royal Academy.

Thomas Banks was the first Englishman who succeeded with ideal or poetic sculpture. He was far in advance of his age, and had he lived later, would perhaps have taken rank amongst the master spirits of Europe. His models exhibited on the foundation of the Royal Academy attracted the notice of Sir Joshua Reynolds. One of his first groups, a bas-relief of *Caractacus and his Family in the presence of Claudius*, is very grand. In this, and in his *Psyche seizing the Golden Flame*, and *Love catching a Butterfly*, all alike remarkable for symmetry of form and correctness of outline, Banks displayed intimate knowledge of the antique, and appreciation of the true excellence of Greek statuary; but he met with no encouragement in England, and accepted an invitation to Russia, where he remained for two years. On his return home he produced his celebrated group of *Achilles bewailing the loss of Briseis*, considered one of the finest heroic statues of modern times, which established his fame and brought him full employment. Unfortunately, his commissions were confined to sepulchral monuments, in which he did not escape the prevailing error of his time—striving to combine allegory and portraiture, and to introduce a greater variety of subject than is admissible in statuary.

Joseph Nollekens, a contemporary of Banks, although inferior to him in every other respect, excelled him in portrait-statues and busts, for which there was an extraordinary demand.

John Bacon was an industrious and successful sculptor of the same time, who supplied the Court with the porcelain shepherds and shepherdesses so much admired in his day, and executed several fine portrait-statues, of which those of *John Howard* and *Dr. Johnson*, in St. Paul's Cathedral, and the monument to *Chatham*, in Westminster Abbey, are considered the best. The original model for Dr. Johnson is in the Crystal Palace. None of these men—except, perhaps, Banks—are, however, worthy to rank with Flaxman, the restorer of English

classic sculpture, who excelled even Canova in boldness of his conceptions and the beauty of his execution.

John Flaxman, the son of a modeller and dealer in plaster figures, was born at York, in 1755. He commenced studying at the Royal Academy when only fifteen, but never received regular lessons from any master. In 1772 he married Miss Denham, a lady whose genuine love of art was of the greatest service to him. In 1787 Flaxman went to Italy, and soon after his return to England, in 1797, he was elected an associate of the Royal Academy. In 1800 he became an Academician, in 1810 was appointed Professor of Sculpture to the Academy, and from that time till his death in 1826 his labours in every branch of his art were unceasing. Flaxman has justly been called the author of modern bas-relief: even Ghiberti's and Canova's reliefs were too much like raised paintings; but the English master fully recognised the true limits of his art. The study of the relics of antiquity discovered in Italy at the beginning of the present century brought the contrast between the severe simplicity of Greek reliefs and the affected mannerism of those of his predecessors vividly before him. He was also one of the first to appreciate at their true value the sculptures of Wells, Lincoln, and other cathedrals; and his Lectures on Sculpture are still the best in the English language. Of his sculptures, the bas-relief monument to *Collins* at Chichester, the monument to *Lord Mansfield*, and that of the *Barings*, in Micheldever Church, Hampshire, a group of the *Archangel Michael vanquishing Satan*, a figure of *Psyche*, one of *Apollo*, statues of *Raphael*, *Michelangelo*, *Sir Joshua Reynolds*, *William Pitt*, and his model of the *Shield of Achilles*, are among the most original and valuable. The last-named, taken from the description of the shield of Achilles in the 18th book of the *Iliad* (by some supposed to have been a real shield, by others an ideal founded on various pieces of antique work combined into one united whole by the genius of the poet), is universally allowed to be a magnificent work of art, full of poetic feeling and imagination. Flaxman was scarcely less famous for his designs of various kinds than for his sculptures; a fine collection of both are preserved in the Hall of the University College, London. He supplied Wedgwood, the restorer of English pottery to the rank of an art, with designs for many groups, medallions, and bas-reliefs.

Sir Francis Chantrey was eminently successful in historical and portrait statuary. His works present a striking contrast to those of Flaxman, and resemble in many respects those of Nollekens, to whom Sir Francis is said to have been indebted for assistance and encouragement at the beginning of his career. The group of the *Sleeping Children*, in Lichfield Cathedral (1818), is considered Chantrey's finest composition. Marble and bronze portraits of *Pitt*, *Canning*, *George Washington*, and *Bishop Heler*, are among his well-known works.

Edward Bailey studied under Flaxman, and acquired much of his great master's manner. He is best known by his group of *Eve at the Fountain*, in the Philosophic Institute at Bristol, in which he showed considerable poetic feeling. In his public monuments and architectural sculptures Bailey was not so successful. We may instance his *Nelson* on the column in Trafalgar Square and the *pediments* of *Buckingham Palace* as proofs.

John Gibson, an English sculptor of great genius, who spent the greater part of his life at Rome, is famous for his introduction of colour in statuary—his tinted



199.—"Tinted" Venus. By John Gibson.

Venus (Eng. 199), which was shown in London at the Exhibition of 1862,

having excited a warm controversy on the subject of the introduction of colour into sculpture. Gibson studied for three years with Canova, but in many respects he surpassed his master, rising to an ideal purity and grace unexcelled by any other modern master. His first work of importance was a *Nymph unfastening her Sandal*, followed by groups of *Psyche borne by Zephyr*, *Aurora rising from the Waves*, the *Wounded Amazon*, and the *Hunter and his Dog*, all full of severe and dignified beauty. Of his portrait-statues, those of *Huskisson*, *Peel*, *George Stephenson*, and *Queen Victoria* are the best. On his death, Gibson bequeathed a fine collection of his sculptures and models to the British nation: they are now in a suite of galleries in Burlington House.

Richard James Wyatt was an industrious sculptor who worked principally at Rome, where he died. His *Penelope*, at Windsor Castle, executed for the Queen when he was on a visit to England, and his *Nymph taking a thorn from the foot of her Hound*, also in the possession of Her Majesty, are among his finest works.

Sir **Richard Westmacott** was a sculptor of great eminence who studied under Canova at about the same time as Gibson. He succeeded Flaxman as Professor of Sculpture at the Royal Academy in 1827. The works by which he is best known are his monumental statues, such as those of *Pitt*, *Perceval*, *Fox*, etc., in Westminster Abbey, and of *Sir Ralph Abercrombie* and *Lord Collingwood* in St. Paul's Cathedral. The sculptures of the pediment of the British Museum, that of *Fox* in Bloomsbury Square, of *Canning* in Palace Yard, and the *Duke of York* on the York column, the equestrian statue of *George III.* at Windsor, are by the same artist. The fame of Sir Richard Westmacott rests principally on his having broken through the fatal habit so long prevalent in England of combining allegory with portraiture in monumental art. In the monument to *Sir Ralph Abercrombie*, for example, the dying hero is supported by a Highlander instead of a symbolic figure. All Sir Richard's works display good taste and finished execution.

Patrick Macdowell was an Irishman of considerable talent, whose *Reading Girl*, exhibited at the Great Exhibition of 1862, was universally admired. He was the sculptor of the group representing *Europe* at the foot of the Albert Memorial.

Samuel Joseph was the author of the fine statue of *Wilberforce* in Westminster Abbey, and that of *Wilkie* in the National Gallery. He found his chief employment as a modeller of busts.

Musgrave Watson, a sculptor of great promise, was the author of the seated statue of *Flaxman* in the London University; of a fine group of *Lords Eldon and Stowell*, at the University College, Oxford; and of a bas-relief to *Dr. Cameron*, which was destroyed in the fire at the Chapel Royal, Savoy, in 1864.

Baron **Marochetti** was an Italian sculptor of merit who settled in England early in his career. His colossal figure of *Richard Cœur de Lion*, in Old Palace Yard, Westminster, is one of his best works in England. His equestrian statue of *Emmanuel Philibert*, at Turin, the tomb of *Bellini* in the cemetery of Père Lachaise, the *Grand Altar of the Madeleine*, Paris, and statues of the *Emperor Napoleon III.* and the *Duke of Orleans*, are also very fine.

John Thomas, who is chiefly known as superintendent of the masons and carvers employed on the ornamentation of the New Houses of Parliament, produced some few independent works, of which the marble group of the *Queen of the Britons rousing her Subjects to revenge* is the principal. Thomas will always be remembered as the head of that large school of carvers in stone and wood which he helped to form, and in the ranks of which many men of talent and some of genius have appeared. Hardly a church or a mansion has been built since the "Gothic Revival," without more or less architectural carving being introduced; and in important works—such, for example, as the Palace of Westminster—the decorations have included statues, many of them of no small merit. He deserves special recognition both for the work that he did and the influence which he exercised over this branch of art.

William Behnes, who died in 1864, was very successful with portrait statues: that of *Sir Robert Peel* in the City, and of *George IV.* in Dublin, are from his hand.

Alfred G. Stevens was the sculptor of the *Monument to the Duke of Wellington* in St. Paul's Cathedral; one of the grandest efforts of genius of modern times. Some of his studies for this work are in the South Kensington Museum.

John Henry Foley, a native of Dublin, was one of the most successful of modern sculptors of poetic feeling. His *Ino and Bacchus* and *Youth at the Stream* are among his best works. He also executed the equestrian statues of *Lord Hardinge* and *Sir James Outram* for India; and the group of *Asia* for the Albert Memorial.

Benjamin Spence was an artist of considerable imaginative power. His *Highland Mary*, *Lady of the Lake*, *Lavinia*, *Pharaoh's Daughter*, and *Angel's Whisper*, are among his best works.

Munro, Macdonald, Lough, Noble, Theed and Philip, and E. B. Stephens, all attained to fame in recent years, but our limits will not allow us to do more than mention their names.

Of living English sculptors, whose works we do not propose here to criticise, we must name H. H. Armstead, R.A.; Calder Marshall, R.A.; Thomas Woolner, R.A.; J. E. Boehm, R.A.; C. B. Birch, A.R.A.; Hamo Thornycroft, A.R.A.; Onslow Ford, A.R.A.; Adams Acton, John Bell, and George Tinworth, who is well known for his reliefs of sacred subjects executed in terra-cotta.

On the Albert Memorial we have specimens of the best works of several of our greatest living sculptors, and we may fairly point to the high general standard of excellence obtained there as establishing a good position for English sculpture at the present day.

Of the future of sculpture in England it is not easy to speak. Its best chance appears to be in its combination with architecture, the growing recognition of its true limits, and the increasing refinement of the public taste.

American Sculpture.

OUR limits forbid us to devote more than a short space to the rising school of American sculptors, whose works have been exhibited from time to time at Paris, South Kensington, and elsewhere. Most of America's best sculptors have formed their art in Italy, where many of them have lived and laboured. American art sustained a severe loss in the early death of

Thomas Crawford, a sculptor of high aspirations and great promise, who had for many years resided at Rome. His chief work was a *Monument to Washington*, at Richmond, much resembling in design Rauch's well-known monument to Frederick the Great. Of this important composition the central equestrian figure, with the statues of Jefferson, Lee, and Patrick Kerry, had been finished and cast in bronze at Munich at the time of the artist's death in 1857. The completion of the work was intrusted to **Randolph Rogers**, an American sculptor of considerable eminence.

Hiram Powers, who lived many years in Florence, was well known in England, where his *Greek Slave* was much admired in the Great Exhibition of 1851. His *Eve after the Fall*, and his portrait-statues of *Benjamin Franklin*, *Webster*, *Washington*, and others, are amongst his best works. He died in 1873.

Horatio Greenough is best known by the *Monument on Bunker's Hill*, the elaborate group, *The Rescue*, on the portico of the Capitol, and the colossal statue of *Washington*. He lived for many years in Florence, and executed a number of ideal works. He died in 1852.

Edward Sheffield Bartholomew began life as a painter, but finding that he was colour-blind, turned his attention to sculpture. He went to Rome, where his model of *Blind Homer* made him celebrated. His *Eve Repentant* is his best work. He lived most of his life in Italy, where he died young in 1858.

Paul Akers (Benjamin) lived chiefly in Rome, where he executed

many ideal works of much beauty. The *Lost Pearl Diver*, *Una and the Lion*, and *Saint Elizabeth of Hungary* are among his most celebrated works. He died in 1861.



200.—The Libyan Sibyl. By W. W. Story.

William Henry Rinehart spent nearly all his professional life in Rome. His *Woman of Samaria* is one of his best works. He died in 1874.

Of living American sculptors, many of whom reside in Italy, the chief are THOMAS BALL, who lives in Florence, celebrated for his monumental sculpture; HENRY KIRKE BROWN, whose best work is an equestrian statue of *General Scott*; PIERCE CONNELLY, who studied in Florence under Hiram Powers; W. COUPER (son-in-law of Thomas Ball), well known for his charming statues of *Psyche*, and *Coming of Spring*; MOSES JACOB EZEKIEL, who lives in Rome, the author of the group of *Religious Liberty* in Fairmont Park, Philadelphia; FLORENCE FREEMAN, a pupil of Hiram Powers in Florence, whose sculptured friezes for chimney-pieces have been much admired; DANIEL C. FRENCH, who also resides in Florence, best known for his colossal group, *Peace and War*; THOMAS R. GOULD, who studied in Florence, celebrated for his *West Wind*; I. S. HARTLEY, the sculptor of *The Whirlwind* and *The Young Samaritan*; HARRIET HOSMER, a pupil of Gibson in Rome, whose statue of *Beatrice Cenci* has been much admired; C. B. IVES, also a resident in Rome, who sculptured *The Infant Bacchus*; JOHN ADAMS JACKSON, who lives in Florence, author of *Eve and the dead Abel*; ADMONIA LEWIS of Rome, whose *Marriage of Hiawatha* is one of her best works; J. W. A. MACDONALD, celebrated for his portrait busts and statues; LARKIN MEADE, the sculptor of the fine statue of *President Lincoln*; MARTIN MILMORE, the author of *The Soldiers' Monument* at Boston; ERASTUS PALMER, a well-known sculptor of cameos; JOHN ROGERS, who delights in war subjects, such as *The Picket Guard*; RANDOLF ROGERS, of Rome, the author of the fine *Bronze Doors* of the Capitol at Washington; AUGUSTUS SAINT-GAUDENS, the sculptor of a statue of *Hiawatha*; WILLIAM W. STORY, whose *Cleopatra* and *Libyan Sibyl* are world-famous; and J. Q. A. WARD, the author of *The Freed Man*, on the steps of the Capitol at Washington.

MYTHIC GODS AND GODDESSES OF GREECE AND ROME.

ROMAN	GREEK	ROMAN	GREEK
Æsculapius	Asklêpios	Mars	Arēs
Aurora	Eos	Mercury	Hermēs
Bacchus	Dionysos	Minerva	Athēna
Ceres	Demēter	Mors (Death)	Thanatos
Cupido <i>or</i> Amor	Eros	Neptūnus	Poseidon
Cybēle	Rhea	Pluto	Hades
Diana	Artēmis	Pollux	Polydeukes
Parcæ (the Fates)	Moirai	Proserpīna	Persephoné
Flora	Chloris	Saturn	Chronos
Furiæ (Furies)	Eumenides	Somnus	Hypnos
Gratiæ (Graces)	Charites	Sol	Hēlios
Hercules	Herakles	Venus	Aphrodite
Juno	He-re	Vesta	Hestia
Jupiter	Zeus	Victoria	Nikē
Latōna	Lēto	Vulcan	Hephaistos
Luna	Sele-ne	Ulysses	Odysseus

BIOGRAPHICAL INDEX.

CELEBRATED ARCHITECTS AND SCULPTORS.

Am. American.

Br. British.

Dan. Danish.

Fl. Flemish.

Fr. French.

Ger. German.

Gr. Greek.

It. Italian.

Sp. Spanish.

b. born ; *d.* died ; *ab.* about ; *Gp.* Group ; *Sc.* Sculpture ; *St.* Statue ; *Eq.* Equestrian.

	PAGE
ADAM, JAMES, <i>Br. ar.</i> b. at Kirkaldy, 1730 (?), d. 1794. Designed <i>Portland Place</i>	162
ADAM, ROBERT, <i>Br. ar.</i> b. at Kirkaldy, 1728, d. 1792. <i>Adelphi Terrace</i> , London	162
AGELADOS OF ARGOS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived ab. 520 B.C. <i>Chariot group</i> , Olympia	197
AGESANDER, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Rhodes ab. 80 B.C. <i>Gp., Laocoon</i> ...	212
AGNOLO OF SIENA, <i>It. sc.</i> lived at Siena ab. 1340. <i>Sc. on Façade</i> , Orvieto Cathedral	245
AGORACRITUS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Paros ab. 440 B.C. <i>St., Nemesis</i> , at Rhamnus	203
AGOSTINO OF SIENA, <i>It. sc.</i> lived between 1300 & 1344. <i>Tomb of Bishop</i> , Arezzo	246
AKERS, BENJAMIN (PAUL), <i>Am. sc.</i> b. in Maine, 1825, d. 1861. <i>Diana & Endymion</i>	305
ALCAMENES, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Athens ab. 444 B.C. <i>St., Venus of Melos</i> (?)	203
AMMANATI, BARTOLOMMEO, <i>It. sc.</i> b. in Florence, 1511, d. 1592. <i>Tomb at Urbino</i>	265
ANTELAMI, BENEDETTO, <i>It. sc.</i> worked at Parma ab. 1190. <i>Sc. on Baptistry</i> ...	238
ANTHEMIOS OF THRALES, <i>Gr. ar.</i> lived ab. A.D. 532. <i>St. Sophia</i> , Constantinople	69
ANTIGONUS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Athens & Pergamus ab. 240 B.C. <i>Warriors of Attalus</i>	213
APOLLODORUS, <i>Rom. ar.</i> lived ab. A.D. 114. <i>Trajan Column and Forum</i> , Rome	58
APOLLONIUS OF TRALLES, <i>Gr. sc.</i> worked at Rhodes ab. 80 B.C. <i>Gp., Farnese Bull</i>	213
ARISTODEMUS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Sicyon ab. 320 B.C. <i>Pupil of Lysippus</i> ...	211
ARNOLFO DI CAMBIO, <i>It. sc.</i> b. Colle de Val d'Elsa, 1232, d. 1310. <i>Sc., Duomo</i> , Flor.	246
ATHENODORUS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Rhodes ab. 80 B.C. <i>St., Laocoon</i> ...	212
AUSTEN, WILLIAM, <i>Br. sc.</i> worked between 1420 & 1470. <i>Earl of Warwick</i> , Warwick	295
BACON, JOHN, R.A., <i>Br. sc.</i> b. in Southwark, 1740, d. 1799. <i>Mon. to Pitt</i> , Guildhall	299
BAILEY, E. H., R.A., <i>Br. sc.</i> b. at Bristol, 1788, d. 1867. <i>Eve at the Fountain</i> , Bristol	301
BANDEL, ERNST VON, <i>Ger. sc.</i> b. at Ausbach, 1800, d. 1876. <i>Arminius on Grotenberg</i>	286
BANDINELLI, BACCIO, <i>It. sc.</i> b. in Florence, 1488, d. 1559. <i>Bas-reliefs</i> , Duomo, Flor.	265
BANKS, TH., R.A., <i>Br. sc.</i> b. in Lambeth, 1735, d. 1805. <i>Achilles & Briseis</i> , London	299
BARINANUS, <i>It. sc.</i> worked at Monreale ab. 1180. <i>Bronze Gate</i> , Monreale	240
BARRY, ED. M., R.A., <i>Br. ar.</i> b. in London, 1830, d. 1880. <i>Charing-Cross Hotel</i>	166
BARRY, SIR C., R.A., <i>Br. ar.</i> b. in Westminster, 1795, d. 1860. <i>H. of Parliament</i>	166
BARTHOLOMEW, EDWARD S., <i>Am. sc.</i> b. in Connecticut, 1822, d. 1858. <i>Blind Homer</i>	305
BARTOLINI, L., <i>It. sc.</i> b. nr. Sarignano, 1777, d. 1850. <i>Cupid & Bacchante</i> , Chatsworth	289

	PAGE
BARYE, ANTOINE, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> in Paris, 1795, d. 1875. <i>Bronze figures of Animals</i> ...	287
BEAUGRANT, GUYOT DE, <i>Fl. sc.</i> lived at Bruges, 1529. <i>Chimney-piece</i> , Bruges ...	271
BECERRA, JASPAR, <i>Sp. sc. b.</i> at Baeza, 1520, d. 1570. <i>Madonna</i> , Madrid ...	271
BEHNES, WILLIAM, <i>Br. sc. b.</i> in London, 1795, d. 1870. <i>Lord Mansfield's Children</i> ...	303
BERNINI, GIOV. LOR., <i>It. ar. & sc. b.</i> at Naples, 1599, d. 1680. <i>Colonnade</i> , St. Peter's ...	121
BERNINO, GIOV. LOR., <i>It. sc. b.</i> at Naples, 1599, d. 1680. <i>Great Altar</i> , St. Peter's ...	277
BERRUGUETE, A., <i>Sp. sc. b.</i> at Paredes de Nava, 1480, d. 1561. <i>Transfig.</i> , Toledo ...	271
BIRD, FRANCIS, <i>Br. sc. b.</i> in London, 1667, d. 1731. <i>Conversion of St. Paul</i> , St. Paul's ...	298
BLONDEEL, LANCELOT, <i>Fl. sc. b.</i> at Bruges, 1495, d. 1560. <i>Chimney-piece</i> , Bruges ...	271
BOETHUS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Sicyon ab. 320 B.C. <i>Pupil of Lysippus</i> ...	211
BOLOGNA, GIOVANNI DA, <i>It. sc. b.</i> at Douai, 1524, d. 1608. <i>St. of Mercury</i> , Florence ...	268
BONNANO, <i>It. sc.</i> worked at Pisa ab. 1180. <i>Leaning Tower of Pisa</i> ...	240
BORROMINI, FRANCESCO, <i>It. ar. & sc. b.</i> at Bissone, 1599, d. 1667. <i>Churches</i> , Rome ...	121
BOSIO, FRANÇOIS, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> at Monaco, 1759, d. 1845. <i>Vendôme Column</i> , Paris ...	287
BOUCHARDON EDMÉ, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> at Chaumont, 1698, d. 1762. <i>Cupid & Psyche</i> , Louvre ...	280
BRAMANTE, DONATO, <i>It. ar. b.</i> near Urbino, 1444, d. 1514. <i>St. Peter's</i> , Rome ...	117
BRITTON, J., <i>Br. ar. b.</i> at Kingston, Wilts, 1771, d. 1857. <i>'Cathedral Antiq.'</i> &c. ...	167
BRÜGGEMANN, HANS, <i>Ger. sc. b.</i> at Husum, Schleswig, ab. 1480. <i>Altar</i> , Schleswig C. ...	244
BRUNELLESCHO, <i>It. ar. b.</i> at Florence, 1377, d. 1446. <i>S. Maria del Fiore</i> , Florence ...	114
BRUNELLESCHI, FILIPPO, <i>It. sc. & ar. b.</i> in Florence, 1377, d. 1446. <i>Reliefs</i> , Bargello ...	253
BRYAXIS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Rhodes ab. 380 B.C. <i>Se. on Tomb of Mausolus</i> ...	208
BUONAROTTI, M., <i>It. ar. & sc. b.</i> at Castel Caprese, 1475, d. 1564. <i>St. Peter's</i> , Rome ...	117
BUONO, BARTOLOMMEO, <i>It. sc. b.</i> at Venice, 1410, d. 1470. <i>Churches</i> , Venice ...	257
BURTON, DECIMUS, <i>Br. ar. b.</i> in London, 1800, d. 1881. <i>Athenæum Club</i> , London ...	165
BUSHNELL, J., <i>Br. sc. b.</i> ab. 1640 (?), d. in London, 1701. <i>St., Kings on Temple Bar</i> ...	298
BUSTI, AGOSTINO (BAMBAJA), <i>It. sc. b.</i> near Pavia, 1480, d. 1550. <i>Se., Certosa</i> , Pavia ...	259
CALAMIS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Athens ab. 480 B.C. <i>Race-horses for Chariots</i> ...	197
CALLICRATES, <i>Gr. ar.</i> lived ab. 440 B.C. <i>The Parthenon</i> , Athens ...	43
CALLON, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived in Ægina ab. 480 B.C. <i>St., Temple of Ægina</i> ...	200
CANACHUS OF SICYON, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived ab. 500 B.C. <i>St. of Apollo</i> , colossal ...	196
CANO, ALONZO, <i>Sp. sc. b.</i> at Granada, 1601, d. 1667. <i>Virgin and Child</i> , Granada ...	281
CANOVA, ANTONIO, <i>It. sc. b.</i> at Possagno near Venice, 1757, d. 1822. <i>Hebe</i> , Venice ...	278
CARPEAUX, J.-B., <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> at Valenciennes, 1827, d. 1875. <i>Dancing</i> , N. Opera House ...	289
CELLINI, BENVENUTO, <i>It. sc. b.</i> in Florence, 1500, d. 1571. <i>St. of Perseus</i> , Florence ...	267
CEPHISODOTUS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Athens ab. 380 B.C. <i>The Wrestlers</i> , Florence ...	210
CHALGRIN, JEAN F. T., <i>Fr. ar. b.</i> in Paris, 1739, d. 1811. <i>Arc de Triomphe</i> , Paris ...	127
CHAMBERS, SIR WM., R.A., <i>Br. ar. b.</i> at Stockholm, 1729, d. 1796. <i>Somerset House</i> ...	162
CHANTREY, SIR F., <i>Br. sc. b.</i> nr. Sheffield, 1781, d. 1842. <i>Sleeping Children</i> , Lichfield ...	301
CHARES, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived in Rhodes ab. 260 B.C. <i>Colossus of Rhodes</i> ...	211
CHAUDET, ANTOINE-DENIS, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> in Paris, 1763, d. 1810. <i>St. of Peace</i> , Tuileries ...	286
CIBBER, C. G., <i>Dan. sc. b.</i> at Flensburg, 1630, d. in London, 1700. <i>Madness</i> , S. K. Mus. ...	298
CIVITALE, MATTEO, <i>It. sc. b.</i> at Lucca, 1435, d. 1501. <i>Tomb of Pietro da Noceto</i> ...	258
CLEOMENES, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Athens ab. 160 B.C. <i>St., Venus de' Medici</i> ...	221

	PAGE
COCKERELL, C. R., <i>Br. ar. b.</i> in London, 1788, d. 1863. <i>Taylor Buildings</i> , Oxford	165
COLOMBE, MICHEL, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> at Tours, 1430, d. 1514. <i>St., George & Dragon</i> , Louvre	270
COLOTES, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Paros ab. 440 B.C. <i>St., Athena</i> , at Elis ...	203
COPONIUS, <i>Rom. sc.</i> lived at Rome ab. 80 B.C. <i>St., Barbarians</i> ...	223
CORTOT, JEAN-PIERRE, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> in Paris, 1787, d. 1843. <i>Sc. on Arc d'Etoile</i> , Paris	287
COUSIN, JEAN, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> near Sens, 1501, d. 1589. <i>Monument to Philippe de Chabot</i>	271
COUSTOU, GUILLAUME, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> in Paris, 1716, d. 1777. <i>Marli Horses</i> , Paris ...	280
COUSTOU, NICOLAS, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> at Lyons, 1658, d. 1733. <i>Seine and Marne</i> , Tuileries	280
COYSEVOX, ANTOINE, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> at Lyons, 1640, d. 1720. <i>Tomb of Mazarin</i> , Louvre	280
CRAWFORD, THOMAS, <i>Am. sc. b.</i> in New York, 1814, d. 1857. <i>Washington Monument</i>	305
CRONACA, <i>It. ar. b.</i> at Florence, 1453, d. 1508. <i>Strozzi Palace</i> , Florence ...	114
CURE, CORNELIUS, <i>Br. sc.</i> worked between 1480 & 1520. <i>Tomb of Mary, Q. of Scots</i>	295
DANCE, GEORGE, R.A., <i>Br. ar. b.</i> in London, 1740, d. 1825. <i>Newgate Prison</i> ...	163
DANNECKER, JOHANN VON, <i>Ger. sc. b.</i> at Stuttgart, 1758, d. 1841. <i>Ariadne</i> , Frankfort	283
DAVID, PIERRE-JEAN, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> at Angers, 1789, d. 1856. <i>Sc. on Pantheon</i> , Paris	287
DE LORME, PHILIBERT, <i>Fr. ar. b.</i> at Lyons, 1500, d. 1577. <i>The Tuileries</i> , Paris	124
DIPŒNUS OF CRETE, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived ab. 580 B.C. <i>Dioscuri</i> , Argos ...	196
DONATELLO (DONATO DI BETTI BARDO), <i>It. sc. b.</i> in Flor., 1386, d. 1466. <i>St., S. George</i>	253
DONNER, G. RAPH., <i>Ger. sc. b.</i> at Essling, 1695, d. 1741. <i>Perseus & Andromeda</i> , Vienna	281
DRAKE, FRIEDRICH, <i>Ger. sc. b.</i> at Pymont, 1805, d. 1882. <i>Warrior crowned</i> , Berlin	285
DUBAN, FELIX, <i>Fr. ar. b.</i> in Paris, 1798, d. 1871. <i>École des Beaux Arts</i> , Paris ...	127
DUPRÉ, GIOVANNI, <i>It. sc. b.</i> at Siena, 1817, d. 1882. <i>Cain & Abel</i> , Pitti Palace ...	289
DURAND, AMÉDÉE, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> 1789, d. in Paris, 1873. <i>Religion</i> , Vincennes ...	289
DÜRER, A., <i>Ger. sc. & pa. b.</i> at Nürnberg, 1471, d. 1528. <i>Altar-shrine</i> , Landauer	273
DURET, FRANCISQUE, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> in Paris, 1804, d. 1865. <i>Christ</i> , in La Madeleine	287
ELMES, JAMES, <i>Br. ar. b.</i> in London, 1782, d. 1862. <i>St. George's Hall</i> , Liverpool	165
FIESOLE, MINO DA, <i>It. sc. b.</i> in Florence, 1400, d. 1486. <i>Tomb of Pop: Paul II.</i> ...	257
FILARETE, AN., <i>It. ar. b.</i> at Florence ab. 1410, d. 1470. <i>Ospedale Maggiore</i> , Milan	113
FIGE, ANGELO, <i>It. sc. b.</i> at Naples ab. 1430, d. ab. 1500. <i>Tomb, S. Domenico</i> , Naples	260
FLAXMAN, J., R.A., <i>Br. sc. b.</i> at York, 1755, d. 1826. <i>Lord Mansfield</i> , West. Abbey	300
FOLEY, J. H., <i>Br. sc. b.</i> in Dublin, 1818, d. 1874. <i>Eq., Lord Hardinge</i> , Calcutta	304
FOWKE, F., R.E., <i>Br. ar. b.</i> at Balysinnin, 1823, d. 1865. <i>S. Kensington Museum</i>	167
FOYATIER, DENIS, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> at Bussière, 1793, d. 1863. <i>Spartacus</i> , in Tuileries ...	287
GARNIER, JEAN LOUIS, <i>Fr. ar. b.</i> in Paris, 1825. <i>New Opera House</i> , Paris	127
GÄRTNER, FRIEDRICH VON, <i>Ger. ar. b.</i> at Coblenz, 1792. <i>Triumphal Arch</i> , Ratisbon	125
GHIBERTI, LORENZO, <i>It. sc. b.</i> in Florence, 1378, d. 1455. <i>Gates of the Baptistery</i>	252
GIBBONS, GRINLING, <i>Br. sc. b.</i> at Rotterdam, 1648 (?), d. 1721. <i>Wood Carvings</i> ...	297
GIBBS, JAMES, <i>Br. ar. b.</i> near Aberdeen, 1674, d. 1754. <i>St. Martin's-in-the-Fields</i>	162
GIBSON, JOHN, <i>Br. sc. b.</i> near Conway, 1790, d. at Rome, 1866. <i>Venus</i> , Rome ...	301
GIOCONDA, FRA, <i>It. ar. b.</i> at Verona, 1430, d. 1529. <i>Palazzo del Consiglio</i> , Verona	121
GIOTTO, <i>It. ar. & pa. b.</i> at Vespignano, 1266, d. 1336. <i>Campanile</i> , Florence ...	107
GIRARDON, F., <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> at Troyes, 1630, d. 1715. <i>Pluto and Proserpine</i> , Versailles	280
GISELBERTUS, <i>Ger. sc.</i> worked at Autun (Burgundy) ab. 1130. <i>Pediment of Cath.</i>	238

	PAGE
GLAUCUS OF CHIOS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived ab. 630 B.C. (?). Invented <i>bronze casting</i> ...	196
GOUJON, JEAN, <i>Fr. sc.</i> b. 1535 (?), d. 1572. Sc. on front of the Louvre ...	270
GREENOUGH, HORATIO, <i>Am. sc.</i> b. in Boston, 1805, d. 1852. St. of <i>Washington</i> ...	305
GUGLIELMO, FRA, <i>It. sc.</i> b. at Pisa ab. 1238, d. 1312. <i>Reliefs</i> , Bologna ...	245
HAMILTON, THOMAS, <i>Br. ar.</i> b. in Scotland, 1785, d. 1858. <i>High School</i> , Edinburgh	166
HANSEN, THEO., <i>Dan. ar.</i> b. at Copenhagen, 1813. <i>Public Buildings</i> , Vienna	127
HARDWICK, P., R.A., <i>Br. ar.</i> b. in London, 1792, d. 1870. <i>Goldsmiths' Hall</i> , London	165
HARDWICK, THOMAS, <i>Br. ar.</i> b. at Brentford, 1752, d. 1829. <i>St. Marylebone Church</i>	165
HAWKSMOOR, NICHOLAS, <i>Br. ar.</i> b. in Notts, 1661, d. 1736. <i>Churches</i> , London ...	162
HECYLCES OF SPARTA, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived ab. 550 B.C. St., <i>Hercules</i> , in wood ...	196
HEGESIAS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Athens ab. 480 B.C. St., <i>Temple of Ægina</i> ...	200
HERRERA, JUAN DE, <i>Sp. ar.</i> b. at Santillana ab. 1530, d. (?). <i>Escorial</i> , Madrid ...	124
HILLIARD, N., <i>Br. sc. & pa.</i> b. at Exeter, 1547, d. 1619. Assisted, Tomb of <i>Q. Elizabeth</i>	295
HITTORF, JAKOB, <i>Ger. ar.</i> b. at Cologne, 1792, d. 1867. <i>S. Vincent de Paul</i> , Paris	127
HOLLAND, HENRY, <i>Br. ar.</i> b. ab. 1740, d. 1806. <i>Claremont House</i> , Esher ...	165
HOLT, THOMAS, <i>Br. ar.</i> b. at York, d. at Oxford, 1624. <i>Public Schools</i> , Oxford ...	159
HOUDON, J.-ANTOINE, <i>Fr. sc.</i> b. at Versailles, 1740, d. 1828. <i>Voltaire</i> , Th. Français	280
HUVÉ, JEAN-JACQUES, <i>Fr. ar.</i> b. at Versailles, 1783, d. 1852. <i>Madeleine</i> , Paris ...	127
ICTINUS, <i>Gr. ar.</i> lived ab. 440 B.C. The <i>Parthenon</i> , Athens ...	43
INWOOD, WILLIAM, <i>Br. ar.</i> b. near Highgate, 1771, d. 1843. <i>St. Pancras</i> , London	165
ISIGONUS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Athens and Pergamus ab. 240 B.C. <i>Warriors of Attalus</i>	213
ISODORUS OF MILETUS, <i>Gr. ar.</i> lived ab. A.D. 532. <i>St. Sophia</i> , Constantinople ...	69
JERICHAU, J. A., <i>Dan. sc.</i> b. in Denmark, 1810, d. 1883. <i>Panther Hunter</i> , Copenhagen	289
JONES, INIGO, <i>Br. ar.</i> b. in London ab. 1572, d. 1651. <i>Banqueting House</i> , Whitehall	159
JOSEPH, S., R.S.A., <i>Br. sc.</i> b. ab. 1800, d. in London, 1850. <i>Sir D. Wilkie</i> , Nat. Gal.	303
JUSTE, JEAN, <i>Fr. sc.</i> b. ab. 1477, d. after 1548. <i>Tombs</i> , St. Denis ...	270
KAVE, THEODORE, <i>Ger. ar.</i> b. at Cleves, lived ab. 1560. <i>Caius College</i> , Cambridge	158
KISS, AUGUST, <i>Ger. sc.</i> b. in Silesia, 1802, d. 1865. <i>Amazon</i> , Berlin ...	285
KLENZE, LEO VON, <i>Ger. ar.</i> b. near Hildesheim, 1784, d. 1864. <i>Pinakothek</i> , Munich	125
KRAFFT, ADAM, <i>Ger. sc.</i> b. at Nürnberg, 1450, d. 1507. <i>Altar</i> , S. Lorenzo ...	274
LE SŒUR, HUBERT, <i>Fr. sc.</i> b. in France, d. in England, 1652 (?). <i>Charles I.</i> , Char. Cross	296
LEONARDO DA VINCI, <i>It. sc. & pa.</i> b. at Vinci, 1452, d. at Cloux, 1519. Eq. St., <i>Sforza</i>	260
LEOPARDO, A., <i>It. sc.</i> b. at Venice ab. 1480, d. ab. 1540. <i>Tomb, Doge Vendramin</i>	257
LESCOT, PIERRE, <i>Fr. ar.</i> b. in Paris, 1510, d. 1578. <i>West Front</i> , Louvre ...	123
LOMBARDO, PIETRO, <i>It. sc.</i> b. at Venice, 1440 (?), d. 1512 (?). <i>Tomb of Doge Mocenigo</i>	257
LORENZETTO, <i>It. sc.</i> b. in Florence, 1494, d. 1541. <i>Tombs</i> , Florence and Pistoja ...	265
LOUGH, JOHN G., <i>Br. sc.</i> b. nr. Hexham, 1806, d. 1876. <i>Marquis of Hastings</i> , Malta	304
LUITFRECHT, <i>Ger. sc.</i> lived at Freisung (Bavaria) ab. 1150. <i>Carvings</i> , Crypt of Cath.	236
LYSIPPUS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Sicyon ab. 340 B.C. St., <i>Alexander</i> ...	211
MACDONALD, LAWRENCE, <i>Br. sc.</i> b. at Perth, 1799, d. 1878. <i>Ulysses and his Dog</i> ...	304
MACDOWELL, P., R.A., <i>Br. sc.</i> b. at Belfast, 1799, d. 1870. <i>Virginus & his Daughter</i>	302
MADERNO, CARLO, <i>It. ar.</i> b. at Bissone, 1556, d. 1629. <i>West Front of St. Peter's</i>	119
MADERNO, STEFANO, <i>It. sc.</i> b. in Lombardy, 1571, d. 1636. St. of <i>St. Cecilia</i> , Rome	269

	PAGE
MAJANO, BEN. DA, <i>It. sc. b.</i> at Majano, 1444, d. 1497. <i>Annunciation</i> , M. Oliveto	257
MAJANO, GIULIANO DI NARDO DI, <i>It. ar. b.</i> at Majano, 1432, d. 1491. <i>Palaces</i> , Rome	114
MANSARD, FRANÇOIS, <i>Fr. ar. b.</i> in Paris, 1598, d. 1666. <i>Palace</i> , Versailles	124
MAROCCHETTI, B. CH., R.A., <i>It. sc. b.</i> at Turin, 1805, d. 1867. <i>Richard Cœur de Lion</i>	303
MICHELANGELO, <i>It. sc. & pa. b.</i> at C. Caprese, 1475, d. 1564. <i>Il Pensieroso</i> , Florence	261
MONTFERRAND, AUG. DE, <i>Fr. ar. b.</i> at Chaillot, 1786, d. 1854. <i>S. Isaac</i> , St. Petersburg	129
MUNRO, ALEXANDER, <i>Br. sc. b.</i> at Inverness, 1825, d. 1871. <i>Fountain</i> , Berkley Sq.	304
MYRON, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Athens ab. 470 B.C. <i>St.</i> , <i>The Discobolus</i>	197
NASH, JOHN, <i>Br. ar. b.</i> in London, 1752, d. 1835. <i>Designed Regent Street</i> , London	165
NICOLAUS, MEISTER, <i>Ger. sc.</i> worked at Verona ab. 1140. <i>Sc.</i> on <i>San Zeno</i>	238
NOBLE, MAT., <i>Br. sc. b.</i> at Harkness, 1818, d. 1876. <i>Sir J. Franklin</i> , Waterloo Place	304
NOLLEKENS, J., R.A., <i>Br. sc. b.</i> in London, 1737, d. 1823. <i>Monuments</i> , West. Abbey	299
ORCAGNA, ANDREA (CIONE), <i>It. sc. b.</i> in Florence, 1329, d. 1376 (?). <i>Baldacchino</i>	246
ORLEANS, MARIA, PRIN. OF, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> Palermo, 1813, d. 1840. <i>Joan of Arc</i> , Versailles	289
PADOVA, GIOVANNI DA (JOHN OF PADUA), <i>It. ar.</i> lived ab. 1550. <i>Longleat</i> , Wiltshire	158
PAEONIUS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Sicyon ab. 430 B.C. <i>St.</i> , <i>Temple of Olympia</i>	203
PALLADIO, ANDREA, <i>It. ar. b.</i> at Vicenza, 1518, d. 1580. <i>Palaces</i> at Vicenza & Venice	119
PERRAULT, CLAUDE, <i>Fr. ar. b.</i> in Paris, 1613, d. 1688. <i>Eastern Front</i> , Louvre	124
PERUZZI, BALDASSARE, <i>It. ar. b.</i> at Siena, 1481, d. 1537. <i>Farnesina</i> , Rome	117
PHEIDIAS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Athens ab. 460 B.C. <i>Friezes of the Parthenon</i>	201
PHILIP, J. BIRNIE, <i>Br. sc. b.</i> 1827, d. at Chelsea, 1875. <i>St.</i> on Houses of Parliament	304
PILON, GERMAIN, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> near Mans, d. 1590. <i>Tomb of Henri II.</i> , St. Denis	271
PINTELLI, BACCIO, <i>It. ar.</i> lived at Florence, 1471 to 1491. <i>Palaces</i> , Rome	114
PISANO, ANDREA, <i>It. sc. b.</i> at Pisa ab. 1280, d. 1359 (?). <i>Sc.</i> , <i>Façade</i> , Florence Cath.	246
PISANO, GIOVANNI, <i>It. sc. b.</i> at Pisa, 1240, d. 1320. <i>Madonna del Fiore</i> , Florence	246
PISANO, NICCOLA, <i>It. sc. b.</i> at Pisa ab. 1206, d. 1278. <i>Pulpit</i> , Baptistery, Pisa	245
PISANO, VITTORE (PISANELLO), <i>It. sc. b.</i> at Verona, 1380, d. 1455. <i>Medal</i> , <i>Malatesta</i>	259
POLYCLEITUS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Argos and Sicyon ab. 460 B.C. <i>St.</i> , <i>The Doryphoros</i>	203
POLYDOROS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Rhodes ab. 80 B.C. <i>Gp.</i> , <i>Laocoon</i>	212
PORTA, GIACOMO DELLA, <i>It. ar. b.</i> at Porlezza, 1539 (?), d. 1604. <i>Villa Aldobrandini</i>	119
POWERS, HIRAM, <i>Am. sc. b.</i> in Vermont, 1805, d. 1873. <i>Greek Slave</i>	305
PRADIER, JAC., <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> in Geneva, 1792, d. 1852. <i>Strasbourg</i> , Place de Concorde	287
PRAXITELES, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Athens ab. 364 B.C. <i>St.</i> , <i>Venus of Cnidus</i>	208
PUGET, PIERRE, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> near Marseilles, 1622, d. 1694. <i>Milo and Lion</i> , Louvre	280
PUGIN, AUG., W.N., <i>Br. ar. b.</i> in London, 1813, d. 1852. <i>Cath.</i> , S. George's-in-Fields	167
PYROMACHUS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Athens & Pergamus ab. 240 B.C. <i>St.</i> , <i>Dying Gladiator</i> (?)	213
PYTHAGORAS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Rhegium ab. 480 B.C. <i>St.</i> , <i>Philoctetes</i>	197
QUERCIA, JACOPO DELLA, <i>It. sc. b.</i> near Siena, 1371, d. 1438. <i>Fonta Gaia</i> , Siena	252
RAPHIAEL, SANZIO, <i>It. sc. & pa. b.</i> at Urbino, 1483, d. 1520. <i>St.</i> of <i>Jonah</i>	263
RAUCH, CHRISTIAN, <i>Ger. sc. b.</i> at Arolsen, 1777, d. 1857. <i>Frederick the Great</i> , Berlin	284
RHECUS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Samos ab. 600 B.C. (?). <i>St.</i> , <i>Temple of Artemis</i>	196
RICKMAN, T., <i>Br. ar. b.</i> at Maidenhead, 1776, d. 1841. <i>St. John's Coll.</i> , Cambridge	167
RITSCHEL, ERNST, <i>Ger. sc. b.</i> at Pulsnitz, 1804, d. 1861. <i>St.</i> of <i>Lessing</i> , Brunswick	285

	PAGE
RINEHART, W. H., <i>Am. sc. b.</i> in Maryland, 1825, d. 1874. <i>St., Woman of Samaria</i>	306
ROBBIA, LUCA DELLA, <i>It. sc. b.</i> in Florence, 1400, d. 1482. <i>Bas-reliefs, terra-cotta</i>	254
ROGERS, RANDOLPH, <i>Am. sc. b.</i> in 1825. <i>Bronze doors of the Capitol, Washington</i>	306
ROSSELLINO, ANTONIO, <i>It. sc. b.</i> in Florence, 1427, d. 1473. <i>Tomb, San Miniato ..</i>	257
ROUBILIAC, L. FRANÇOIS, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> at Lyons, 1703, d. 1762. <i>Shakespeare, Brit. Mus.</i>	298
RUDE, FRANÇOIS, <i>Fr. sc. b.</i> at Dijon, 1785, d. 1855. <i>Marseillaise, Arc de l'Etoile</i>	287
RUYSBRACK, JOHN, <i>Fl. sc. b.</i> at Antwerp, 1693, d. 1770. <i>Monuments, West. Abbey</i>	298
SAN GALLO, ANTONIO DA, <i>It. ar. b.</i> at Mugello, 1482, d. 1546. <i>Farnese Palace, Rome</i>	119
SANSOVINO, A. (CON.), <i>It. sc. b.</i> at Sansovino, 1460, d. 1529. <i>Virgin & S. Anna, Rome</i>	260
SANSOVINO, J. (TATTI), <i>It. ar. b.</i> in Florence, 1479, d. 1570. <i>Lib. St. Mark's, Venice</i>	119
SANSOVINO, J. (TATTI), <i>It. sc. b.</i> in Florence, 1486, d. 1570. <i>Boy Bacchus, Florence</i>	263
SCHADOW, JOHANN G., <i>Ger. sc. b.</i> at Berlin, 1764, d. 1850. <i>Frederick the Gr., Stettin</i>	284
SCHEEMAKERS, PETER, <i>Fl. sc. b.</i> at Antwerp, 1691, d. 1769. <i>Statues in West. Abbey</i>	298
SCHINKEL, K. FRIEDRICH, <i>Ger. ar. b.</i> at Neusuppen, 1781, d. 1841. <i>Theatre, Berlin</i>	125
SCHLÜTER, ANDREAS, <i>Ger. sc. b.</i> at Hamburg, 1644, d. 1714. <i>Great Elector, Berlin</i>	280
SCHÖNHOFER, SEBALD, <i>Ger. sc.</i> lived at Nuremberg ab. 1350. <i>Fountain, Nuremberg</i>	244
SCHWANTHALER, LUD., <i>Ger. sc. b.</i> at Munich, 1802, d. 1848. <i>Sc. at Walhalla, Munich</i>	285
SCOPAS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Paros ab. 380 B.C. <i>Gp., Niobe and Children</i>	208
SCYLLIS OF CRETE, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived ab. 560 B.C. <i>St. of Artemis</i>	196
SEMPER, GOTTFRIED, <i>Ger. ar. b.</i> in Altona, 1803, d. 1879. <i>Museum, Dresden</i> ...	126
SIMON, THOMAS, <i>Br. med. b.</i> in Guernsey, d. ab. 1674. <i>Coins and Medals</i> ...	297
SLUTER, CLAES, <i>Fl. sc.</i> worked in France ab. 1400. <i>Tomb of Philip, Dijon</i> ...	241
SMIRKE, SIR ROBERT, R.A., <i>Br. ar. b.</i> in London, 1780, d. 1867. <i>British Museum</i>	165
SMIRKE, SYDNEY, R.A., <i>Br. ar. b.</i> in London, 1798, d. 1877. <i>Conservative Club...</i>	166
SMITHSON, R., <i>Br. ar. b.</i> ab. 1560, d. at Wollaton, 1614. <i>Wollaton Hall, Notts</i>	159
SOANE, SIR JOHN, R.A., <i>Br. ar. b.</i> near Reading, 1752, d. 1837. <i>Bank of England</i>	165
SPENCE, BENJAMIN E., <i>Br. sc. b.</i> at Liverpool, 1822, d. 1866. <i>Hector & Andromache</i>	304
STEPHENS, E. B., R.A., <i>Br. sc. b.</i> at Exeter, 1817, d. 1882. <i>Angel of the Resurrection</i>	304
STEVENS, ALFRED G., <i>Br. sc. b.</i> at Blandford, 1817, d. 1875. <i>Wel. Mon., St. Paul's</i>	303
STONE, NIC., <i>Br. sc. b.</i> near Exeter, 1586, d. 1647. <i>Tomb of Ed. Spenser, West. Abbey</i>	295
STORY, WILLIAM W., <i>Am. sc. b.</i> at Salem, 1819. <i>St. of Cleopatra</i>	306
STOSS, VEIT, <i>Ger. sc. b.</i> at Cracow (?) ab. 1438, d. 1533. <i>Gp., Salutation, Nuremberg</i>	244
STRATONICUS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Athens & Pergamus ab. 240 B.C. <i>Warriors of Attalus</i>	213
STREET, G. EDM., R.A., <i>Br. ar. b.</i> at Woodford, 1824, d. 1881. <i>C. of Justice, London</i>	168
STÜLER, FRIEDR. AUG., <i>Ger. ar. b.</i> at Mühlhausen, 1800, d. 1865. <i>N. Museum, Berlin</i>	125
SYRLIN, JÖRG, <i>Ger. sc.</i> lived in Ulm between 1469 & 1482. <i>Choir-stalls, Ulm</i> ...	273
TAURISCUS OF TRALLES, <i>Gr. sc.</i> worked at Rhodes ab. 80 B.C. <i>Gp., Farnese Bull</i>	213
TAYLOR, SIR ROBT., <i>Br. ar. b.</i> in London, 1714, d. 1788. <i>Gorhambury, Hertfordshire</i>	163
TELECLES, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Samos ab. 560 B.C. (?). <i>St. in Temple of Artemis</i> ...	196
TENERANI, P., <i>It. sc. b.</i> near Carrara, 1789, d. 1869. <i>Tomb of Pius VIII., St. Peter's</i>	283
TEXIER, JEAN, <i>Fr. sc.</i> lived in first half of 16th century. <i>N. Spire, Chartres Cath.</i>	270
THEED, WILLIAM, <i>Br. sc. b.</i> at Trentham, 1804. <i>St. of Hallam, St. Paul's</i> ...	304
THEOCLES OF SPARTA, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived ab. 550 B.C. <i>St., Hercules, in wood</i> ...	196

	PAGE
THEODORUS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Samos ab. 560 B.C. (?). Engraved <i>Gems and Seals</i> ...	196
THOMAS, JOHN, <i>Br. sc.</i> b. at Chalford, Gloucester, 1813, d. 1862. <i>Lady Godiva</i> ...	303
THORPE, JOHN, <i>Br. ar.</i> lived ab. 1550 to 1617. <i>Holland House and Hatfield House</i> ...	159
THORWALDSEN, B., <i>Dan. sc.</i> b. at Copenhagen, 1770, d. 1844. <i>Triumph of Alexander</i>	282
TIMOTHEUS, <i>Gr. sc.</i> lived at Athens ab. 380 B.C. Sc. on <i>Tomb of Mausolus</i> ...	208
TORRELL, WILLIAM, <i>Br. sc.</i> worked between 1272 & 1290. <i>Queen Eleanor</i> , West. Abbey	293
TORRIGGIANO, P., <i>It. sc.</i> b. in Florence, 1470, d. 1522. <i>Tomb of Henry VII.</i> , W. Abbey	295
TRIBOLO (NIC. DE PER.), <i>It. sc.</i> b. in Florence, 1500, d. 1550. <i>Fountain</i> , Fontainebleau	266
VANBRUGH, SIR JOHN, <i>Br. ar.</i> b. in London, 1666, d. 1726. <i>Blenheim Palace</i> , Oxford	162
VERROCCHIO, ANDREA DEL, <i>It. sc.</i> b. in Florence, 1432, d. 1488. Eq. St., <i>Coleoni</i>	257
VIGNOLA (GIACOMO BAROZZIO), <i>It. ar.</i> b. at Vignola, 1507, d. 1573. <i>Villas & Churches</i>	119
VISCHER, PETER, <i>Ger. sc.</i> b. at Nürnberg, 1455, d. 1529. <i>Tomb of St. Sebald</i> ...	276
VISCONTI, LOUIS T. J., <i>It. ar.</i> b. at Rome, 1791, d. 1853. <i>Restoration of the Louvre</i>	127
VOSS, KARL, <i>Ger. sc.</i> b. at Cologne, 1820. <i>Hebe & Eagle</i> , Cologne ...	289
VULLIAMY, L., <i>Br. ar.</i> b. in London, 1796 (?), d. 1871. <i>Holford Mansion</i> , Park Lane	166
WATSON, MUSGRAVE, <i>Br. sc.</i> b. at Hawksdale, 1804, d. 1847. <i>Lord Eldon</i> , Oxford	303
WESTMACOTT, SIR R., R.A., <i>Br. sc.</i> b. in London, 1775, d. 1856. <i>Monuments</i> , S. Paul's	302
WILHELM, MEISTER, <i>Ger. sc.</i> worked at Verona ab. 1140. Sc. on <i>San Zeno</i> ...	238
WILKINS, WM., R.A., <i>Br. ar.</i> b. at Norwich, 1778, d. 1839. <i>Nat. Gallery</i> , London	165
WILTON, J., R.A., <i>Br. sc.</i> b. in London, 1722, d. 1803. <i>General Wolfe</i> , West. Abbey	299
WOLFF, EMIL, <i>Ger. sc.</i> b. at Berlin, 1802. St. of <i>Judith</i> , Berlin ...	283
WREN, SIR CHRISTOPHER, <i>Br. ar.</i> b. at E. Knoyle, 1632, d. 1723. <i>St. Paul's</i> , London	160
WYATT, R. J., <i>Br. sc.</i> , b. in London, 1795, d. at Rome, 1850. <i>Flora</i> , Windsor Castle	302
WYATT, SIR DIGBY, <i>Br. ar.</i> b. near Devizes, 1820, d. 1877. <i>India Office</i> , Whitehall	167
WYATT, THOMAS H., <i>Br. ar.</i> b. in Ireland, 1807, d. 1880. <i>Exchange</i> , Liverpool ...	166
WYATVILLE, SIR J., <i>Br. ar.</i> b. at Burton, 1766, d. 1840. <i>Additions</i> , Windsor Castle	167



201.—Marble Font. Seventeenth Century. *In the Cathedral at Orvieto.*



DOGE LEONARDO LOREDANO.—BY GIOVANNI BELLINI.

In the National Gallery.

PAINTING.

PREFACE TO THIRD EDITION.

IN this little handbook, an attempt is made to give a broad and general outline of the *history* of painting, pointing out the peculiarities which may be looked for in the arts of different countries, and the various climatic, democratic and other causes which have influenced the direction of their aims, attention to which causes are essential for a just estimation of the works of painters. And no pretensions are put forth to invade the realms of æsthetic criticism.

Many artists who, if they lived at the present day, would not be able to earn a subsistence by their art, were famous in past times; and it is not for the historian to ignore them because their work does not meet with present applause. It is only by a careful study of what has gone before that we are able to justly estimate the work of the present, as it is by a consideration of the present that we are able to predict, in some measure, what will be the results in the future.

In the study of painting, as in every other subject, individual taste must of necessity assert itself to a certain extent: but the desirability of maintaining an unbiassed and unprejudiced mind can not be too firmly impressed upon the student. Though it is perhaps impossible for any one man to admire all forms of art, yet it is possible for him to endeavour to sympathize with the feelings of those who have produced works which fail to excite his admiration, and to credit them with honesty of purpose, and a true, if perchance misdirected, desire to advance the aims of art. Honest work, if not always worthy of praise, at least deserves attention. Many an artist has been credited with the successful embodiment of ideas which never entered his head, and many a one has been blamed for the non-fulfilment of thoughts which he never dreamed of, or which he perhaps studiously avoided.

The same country and the same age produced the gentle Fra Bartolommeo and the fiery Michelangelo: Germany saw at one time the mystic Dürer and the natural Holbein. In the Low Countries were produced, side by side, the calm scenes of Van de Velde and Hobbema and the grand representations of storms by Backhuysen and Ruysdael. In Spain what could be more different than the religious fervour of Murillo and the splendid vigour of Velazquez? It is possible to admire the broad effects of Rembrandt without throwing disparagement on the minute work of Metsu or Mieris. That the simple-minded Overbeck and Delaroche laboured with piety is evident, and we can as readily believe that Paolo Veronese intended no lack of reverence by his naturalistic treatment of religious subjects. Titian in his hilly Cadore country and De Koninck in the flats of Holland—each fulfilled his allotted task in the furtherance of landscape art. The Pre-Raphaelite Brethren, in their representations recalling the angularities and stiffness of the Italian painters of the early fifteenth century, and the Impressionists, in their hasty transcripts of what nature seems to them, were equally sincere. Truth was the goal of each. But the comparison could be carried on indefinitely; and who shall take upon himself to say what particular phase of art is or is not the right? Art is catholic—for all countries and for all time. Let each honest painter's work be judged by the light of Van Eyck's old Flemish proverb—"As I can, not as I will."

A careful study of this book will, it is hoped, enable the student to lay a sure foundation for a further and deeper study into the history and aesthetics of painting in all its branches, and to appreciate the works of painters of all genres.

But all the books in the world will not give the knowledge which the student requires, unless he supplements his reading by a careful study of the works of the great masters. And for him who resides in or near London this is no difficult task.

The greatest facilities are, of course, offered by the National Gallery, which possesses an advantage over many continental collections, in that the average of merit of the paintings which it contains is higher.

With the exception of the Blenheim Raphael, it possesses nothing, it is true, to compare to some of the masterpieces of the Louvre, the Uffizi, Dresden, Madrid and elsewhere; but, on the other hand, it has few works of mediocrity, and is therefore less likely to perplex the student. Special stress has been laid in this handbook on the pictures which it contains, as they are more readily accessible to the student, and offer many advantages for the study of technique and individual peculiarities. It must, however, always be borne in mind that a collection of movable pictures can never do justice to those masters whose fame rests on their fresco paintings. Several works have recently been published which in part supply the want, felt for the last ten years, of an official unabridged catalogue.

In the South Kensington Museum, will be found an excellent gallery of paintings of the British school; a very fine collection of water-colour drawings; an interesting, if not complete, series of the works of the French and English miniaturists, and above all Raphael's Cartoons. And in the Art Library of the Museum is stored a very large number of photographic reproductions of the paintings of all schools distributed throughout the galleries of Europe, which serve to teach the student the composition of various painters whose works he may seek for in vain in England; and, moreover, tend far better than any engravings to familiarize him with the masterpieces of all time.

The British Museum possesses in its Print Room a priceless collection of original drawings by the old masters, engravings and etchings which may profitably be studied in connection with painting. A gallery hung with Chinese and Japanese drawings of great merit, lately opened, well deserves study.

In the Diploma Gallery at Burlington House may be seen examples of the works of the members of the Royal Academy from its foundation, though many of them, it is true, hardly do credit to their authors. And the National Portrait Gallery, professedly collected from a historic and not an artistic standpoint, and on that account interesting rather to the historian and archaeologist than the artist, yet contains many an example worthy of notice of the earlier of England's painters.

Several of the many private galleries of London, which are so rich in works of painters of all countries and all ages, are, at intervals,

generously opened by their owners, with but slight restrictions ; and in them many a chapter of the history of Art may be most readily studied. The galleries of Hampton Court Palace and Dulwich College are easily accessible from London, and will well repay a visit from the student. And at the Winter Exhibitions at Burlington House and the Grosvenor Gallery, exceptional advantages are offered for the study of many valuable paintings, and for making acquaintance with carefully selected collections of the works of various individual masters and distinct schools.

Upwards of one hundred additional illustrations have been selected with the view not of making this volume appear attractive, but rather to enhance whatever educational value it may possess. Inexpensive forms of engraving have, owing to the low price of the work, been alone possible ; but a mere indication of a painting can go a long way towards training the eye and mind to discriminate between the peculiarities of the various schools. The dates of the many painters mentioned have been carefully revised since the last edition of the book appeared seven years ago : and a biographical index has been appended, which will, it is hoped, prove of use for reference. Chapters have been added on Portuguese art, on the modern school of Spain, on the Barbizon school, on the art of India, China and Japan, and on miniature painting in England ; whilst notices of recently deceased artists have been inserted, and endeavours have been made to point out, in a few words, the present tendencies of art throughout Europe.

F. C.

SURBITON,
October 1888.

CONTENTS.

PAINTING.

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION—Means and Methods of Painting—I. Form—II. Colour— III. Composition—IV. Materials—V. Subjects	1
Painting in the Classic Period :	
EGYPTIAN	13
ASSYRIAN, PERSIAN, ARABIAN AND MOORISH	15
GREEK—Amphoræ and Vases, Wall Paintings, Mosaics	16
ETRUSCAN—Tomb Paintings, Toilet Casket	21
ROMAN—Mural Pictures, Decoration at Pompeii, Mosaics	22
Painting in the Far East :	
PERSIAN AND INDIAN—Illuminated Books, Decorated Tiles, Portraits	27
CHINESE—Buddhistic pictures, Drawings of Birds, &c.	30
JAPANESE—Buddhistic and Secular	31
Painting in the Early Christian and Byzantine Ages, A.D. 50—A.D. 1300 :	
EARLY CHRISTIAN, A.D. 50—A.D. 900	35
BYZANTINE, A.D. 50—A.D. 1300	38
Painting in the Middle Ages :	
IN ITALY—FLORENCE, SIENA, ROME AND VENICE, A.D. 1100—A.D. 1440	41
IN FRANCE AND GERMANY—A.D. 1250—A.D. 1470	50
The Renaissance of Painting in Italy :	
Florentine School, A.D. 1420—A.D. 1520	57
Paduan School, A.D. 1420—about A.D. 1520	68
Venetian School, A.D. 1480—A.D. 1520	71
Other Schools of Upper Italy, A.D. 1480—A.D. 1530	75
Umbrian School, A.D. 1460—A.D. 1510	78
Neapolitan School, XVth Century	80
Later Florentine School, A.D. 1490—A.D. 1510	80

	PAGE
Painting in Italy in the XVIth Century :	
Leonardo da Vinci and his School	83
Michelangelo and his School	89
Florentine School in the XVIth Century	94
Raphael and his School	96
Ferrarese School	107
Lombardic School	107
Venetian School, A.D. 1512—A.D. 1600	112
Decorative Painting	124
Painting in the Netherlands :	
Early Flemish and Dutch Schools, XIIIth and XIVth Centuries	128
School of Bruges, A.D. 1390—A.D. 1520	128
Early Dutch School, XVth Century	135
Early School of Antwerp, A.D. 1490—A.D. 1530	135
Italianized Flemings, A.D. 1500—A.D. 1630	137
Dutch School of the late XVIth Century	142
Painting in Germany :	
Swabian School, A.D. 1470—A.D. 1540	144
Augsburg School, A.D. 1490—A.D. 1545	146
Franconian School, A.D. 1450—A.D. 1580	150
School of Saxony	158
Decline of Art in Germany	159
Painting in Italy in the XVIIth and XVIIIth Centuries :	
Eclectic School of Bologna	163
Naturalistic School	167
Later Venetian School	169
Painting in Spain :	
Valencian School, A.D. 1525—A.D. 1660	172
Castilian School, A.D. 1500—A.D. 1700	175
Italian-Spanish Painters of Madrid, A.D. 1600—A.D. 1700	179
Velazquez and his pupils, A.D. 1620—A.D. 1690	180
Andalucian School, A.D. 1520—A.D. 1750	187
Murillo and his pupils, A.D. 1638—A.D. 1750	192
Modern Spanish Painters	199
Painting in Portugal :	
Gran Vasco and his School	204
Painting in the Netherlands in the XVIIth and XVIIIth Centuries :	
School of Antwerp, A.D. 1590—A.D. 1720	209

	PAGE
Pupils of Rubens	215
Later School of Antwerp, A.D. 1600—A.D. 1680	220
Franco-Flemish Painters, A.D. 1620—A.D. 1740	227
Modern Belgian School, A.D. 1830—A.D. 1886	229
Painting in Holland in the XVIIth Century :	
Frans Hals and his sons	233
Rembrandt and his pupils	234
Later Dutch Painters of Domestic Life	241
" " Landscapes and Battle Scenes	250
" " Marine Subjects	258
" " Architecture, Still-life and Flowers	260
Modern Dutch Art	263
Revival of Painting in Germany, A.D. 1810—A.D. 1880 :	
Overbeck and his School	264
School of Munich	266
Genre Painters	269
Modern German Painting	270
Painting in France :	
Early Painters of XVth and XVIth Centuries	274
Poussin and his School	280
Claude le Lorrain	282
Le Sueur and other Painters of the XVIIth Century	286
Painters in Miniature	294
French Painting in the XVIIIth Century	295
French School of the early XIXth Century	304
French School of the later XIXth Century	316
Barbizon School, A.D. 1830—A.D. 1886	320
The Impressionists	324
Painting in Great Britain :	
Illuminated MSS., A.D. 600—A.D. 1500	327
Miniature Painting, A.D. 1526—A.D. 1680	332
Painting in England in the XVIth and XVIIth Centuries	339
Rise of a National Art in England, XVIIIth Century	346
Later Miniature Painting, A.D. 1680—A.D. 1860	358
Early Water-Colour Painters, A.D. 1775—A.D. 1840	371
Early Part of the XIXth Century	373
The Norwich School	380
Book Illustrators	397
The Pre-Raphaelites	399
Later Water-Colour Painters	400
Modern English Art	403

	PAGE
Painting in America :	
Colonial Period, A.D. 1715—A.D. 1770	407
Revolutionary Period, A.D. 1770—A.D. 1780	408
Period of Inner Development, A.D. 1780—A.D. 1870	412
Period of the Present, A.D. 1870—A.D. 1888	418
Biographical Index	421

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

PAINTING.

ENG.		PAG.
	Portrait of Doge Loredano. <i>Giovanni Bellini</i>	<i>Frontispiece</i>
1.	Example of Chiaroscuro. <i>Rembrandt</i>	3
2.	Sons of Rameses II. going to battle. <i>Egyptian</i>	13
3.	Hunters bringing home Game. <i>Egyptian</i>	14
4.	Last Night of Troy. <i>Greek Vase</i>	16
5.	Amphora. <i>Greek</i>	17
6.	Painting of still life. <i>Pompeian</i>	20
7.	Part of the Ficoronian Cista. <i>Etruscan</i>	21
8.	Wall Decoration. <i>Pompeian</i>	23
9.	Parting of Achilles and Briseis. <i>Pompeian</i>	24
10.	Battle of Issus. <i>Pompeian</i>	26
11.	Feast at Hastinapur. <i>Daswanth and Bhora</i>	29
12.	Wild Goose. <i>Japanese</i>	33
13.	Christ as Orpheus. <i>Early Christian</i>	36
14.	Christ adored by Justinian. <i>Byzantine</i>	39
15.	Sketch Map of Italy in the sixteenth century	40
16.	Madonna and Child. <i>Cimabue</i>	43
17.	Obedience. <i>Giotto</i>	45
18.	Preaching of S. Domenic. <i>Andrea da Florentia</i>	48
19.	Wall Painting. <i>German</i>	51
20.	Adoration of the Magi. <i>Stephan Lochner</i>	52
21.	Battle of Sant' Egidio. <i>Paolo Uccelli</i>	56
22.	Expulsion from Paradise. <i>Masaccio</i>	57
23.	S. Lawrence giving alms. <i>Fra Angelico</i>	59
24.	Coronation of the Virgin. <i>Filippo Lippi</i>	61
25.	Portrait of a Young Man. <i>Antonello da Messina</i>	62
26.	Coronation of the Virgin. <i>Botticelli</i>	64
27.	Birth of the Virgin. <i>Ghirlandajo</i>	65

ENG.	PAGE
28. Judith with the head of Holofernes. <i>Mantegna</i>	69
29. Crucifixion. <i>Mantegna</i>	70
30. Annunciation. <i>Crivelli</i>	72
31. Preaching of S. Mark. <i>Gentile and Giovanni Bellini</i>	74
32. Deposition from the Cross. <i>Perugino</i>	77
33. Pietà. <i>Francia</i>	78
34. Salvator Mundi. <i>Fra Bartolommeo</i>	81
35. Last Supper. <i>Leonardo da Vinci</i>	85
36. S. Sebastian. <i>Bazzi</i>	88
37. Part of the Cartoon of Pisa. <i>Michelangelo</i>	90
38. Prophet Isaiah. <i>Michelangelo</i>	91
39. Holy Family. <i>Michelangelo</i>	93
40. S. Agnes. <i>Andrea del Sarto</i>	95
41. Vision of a Knight. <i>Raphael</i>	97
42. Marriage of the Virgin. <i>Raphael</i>	99
43. La Belle Jardinière. <i>Raphael</i>	101
44. Elymas struck with blindness. <i>Raphael</i>	102
45. Annunciation to the Virgin. <i>Garofalo</i>	106
46. Madonna della Cesta. <i>Correggio</i>	109
47. Madonna della Scodella. <i>Correggio</i>	110
48. "The Three Philosophers." <i>Giorgione</i>	114
49. S. Peter Martyr. <i>Titian</i>	117
50. "Bella di Tiziano." <i>Titian</i>	119
51. Christ borne to the Tomb. <i>Tintoretto</i>	121
52. Feast in the house of Simon. <i>Paolo Veronese</i>	123
53. Decoration of the Farnesina Palace. <i>After Raphael's design</i>	125
54. Madonna and Child. <i>Jan van Eyck</i>	129
55. Jean Arnolfini and his wife. <i>Jan van Eyck</i>	131
56. Entombment. <i>Van der Weyden</i>	132
57. Virgin and the Holy Infant. <i>Memlinc</i>	134
58. Sibyl of the Tibur. <i>Lucas van Leyden</i>	136
59. The Banker and his wife. <i>Massys</i>	138
60. Part of an Altar-piece at Ober-vellach. <i>Jan Schoreel</i>	140
61. Abraham Grapheus. <i>Cornelis de Vos</i>	141
62. River Scene. <i>Jan Brueghel</i>	142
63. Crucifixion. <i>Schongauer</i>	145
64. Hubert Morett. <i>Holbein</i>	147
65. The Pedlar. <i>Holbein</i>	148
66. Meyer Madonna. <i>Holbein</i>	149
67. Christ taking leave of His Mother. <i>Dürer</i>	151
68. Adoration of the Trinity. <i>Dürer</i>	153

ENG.	PAGE
69. 'The Knight, Death and the Devil.' <i>Dürer</i>	155
70. Joseph sold by his Brethren. <i>Georg Pencz</i>	156
71. Young Man. <i>Aldegrever</i>	158
72. Princess Sibylla of Saxony. <i>Cranach</i>	160
73. The Fates. Nemesis, Night and Destiny <i>Carstens</i>	161
74. The Three Maries. <i>Annibale Carracci</i>	164
75. Christ crowned with thorns. <i>Guido Reni</i>	166
76. Landscape. <i>Salvator Rosa</i>	168
77. View in Venice. <i>Canaletto</i>	169
78. Deposition from the Cross. <i>Ribera</i>	174
79. Isabella, daughter of Philip II. <i>Sanchez-Coello</i>	177
80. Philip IV. of Spain. <i>Velazquez</i>	183
81. View of Saragossa. <i>Martinez del Mazo</i>	185
82. Franciscan Monk. <i>Zurbaran</i>	189
83. S. John the Evangelist. <i>Alonso Cano</i>	191
84. Immaculate Conception. <i>Murillo</i>	193
85. The Melon Eaters. <i>Murillo</i>	196
86. A Moor of Tangiers. <i>Fortuny</i>	201
87. Calvary. <i>Velasco</i>	205
88. Sketch Map of the Low Countries in the seventeenth century	208
89. Archbishop Ambrose and the Emperor Theodosius. <i>Rubens</i>	211
90. Rubens and his second wife, Helena Fourment. <i>Rubens</i>	213
91. Three of the Children of Charles I. <i>Van Dyck</i>	216
92. Wife of a Burgomaster of Antwerp. <i>Van Dyck</i>	218
93. The Archery Meeting. <i>Teniers</i>	221
94. The Knife-grinder. <i>Teniers</i>	223
95. The Artist, with his master Ryckaert and his Family. <i>Coxe</i>	224
96. Oliver Cromwell. <i>Lely</i>	226
97. Cardinal de Richelieu. <i>Philippe de Champaigne</i>	228
98. Luther as a Choir-boy in the Streets of Eisenach. <i>Leyss</i>	230
99. A Cavalier. <i>Frans Hals</i>	233
100. Sortie of the Civic Guard. <i>Rembrandt</i>	236
101. Raising of Lazarus. <i>Rembrandt</i>	238
102. Lute Player. <i>Terborch</i>	242
103. Gerard Dou. <i>Dou</i>	244
104. The Dancing Dog. <i>Steen</i>	246
105. Morning Toilet. <i>De Hooch</i>	249
106. Landscape with Cattle and Figures: Evening. <i>Cuyp</i>	251
107. Landscape with Cattle. <i>Berchem</i>	253
108. A Waterfall. <i>Ruysdael</i>	255
109. Landscape. <i>Hobbema</i>	257

ENG.	PAGE
110. A Gale. <i>Bakhuizen</i>	259
111. Christ falling under the Cross. <i>Overbeck</i>	265
112. Duck-shooting. <i>Peter von Hess</i>	268
113. Cleopatra. <i>Hans Makart</i>	271
114. Section of the "Bayeux Tapestry." <i>French</i>	273
115. Madonna. <i>King René II.</i>	275
116. Tullia driving over the dead body of Servius Tullius. <i>Fouquet</i>	276
117. Mary, Queen of Scots. <i>Clouet</i>	277
118. The Shepherds of Arcadia. <i>Nicolas Poussin</i>	281
119. "The Ford." <i>Claude Lorrain</i>	284
120. S. Paul preaching at Ephesus. <i>Le Sueur</i>	286
121. Triumphal Entry of Alexander into Babylon. <i>Le Brun</i>	288
122. Samuel Bernard. <i>Rigaud</i>	291
123. Napoleon in his State Robes. <i>Isabey</i>	293
124. Flower Piece. <i>Monnoyer</i>	295
125. La Finette. <i>Watteau</i>	296
126. Manhood. <i>Lancret</i>	298
127. The Industrious Mother. <i>Chardin</i>	300
128. Girl with Spaniel. <i>Greuze</i>	302
129. The Sabine Women. <i>David</i>	304
130. Divine Justice and Vengeance pursuing Crime. <i>Prud'hon</i>	306
131. Raft of the Medusa. <i>Géricault</i>	308
132. Stratonice. <i>Ingres</i>	309
133. Part of the "Hemicycle." <i>Delaroche</i>	311
134. Battle of Fontenoy. <i>Horace Vernet</i>	313
135. General Prim. <i>Regnault</i>	317
136. Don Quixote's attack on the Windmills. <i>Gustave Doré</i>	318
137. Forest Road. <i>Corot</i>	321
138. Landscape (La Bucheronne). <i>Diaz</i>	323
139. Going to Work. <i>Jean François Millet</i>	325
140. From "S. Æthelwald's Benedictional." <i>Godeman</i>	327
141. King David. <i>English. Eleventh century</i>	328
142. S. John. <i>English. Fourteenth century</i>	329
143. From the "Shrewsbury Book." <i>English. Fifteenth century</i>	330
144. Edward VI. and his Council. <i>English. Sixteenth century</i>	331
145. Sir Philip Sidney at Penshurst. <i>Isaac Olivier</i>	335
146. Philippe, Duc d'Orléans. <i>Jean Petitot</i>	336
147. James I. <i>Hoskins, after Van Somer</i>	337
148. George Monck, Duke of Albemarle. <i>Samuel Cooper</i>	338
149. Procession of Queen Elizabeth to Blackfriars in 1600. <i>Gheeraets</i>	340
150. Sir Isaac Newton. <i>Kneller</i>	344

ENG.	PAGE
151. Marriage Contract. <i>Hogarth</i>	348
152. Age of Innocence. <i>Reynolds</i>	352
153. Lord Heathfield. <i>Reynolds</i>	355
154. The Brook. <i>Gainsborough</i>	357
155. Gainsborough's daughter. <i>Gainsborough</i>	358
156. The Victors at Olympia. <i>Barry</i>	360
157. Maria. <i>Wright of Derby</i>	363
158. Death's Door. <i>Blake</i>	365
159. The Old Horse. <i>Morland</i>	367
160. William, fifth Duke of Devonshire. <i>Cosway</i>	370
161. Nature (children of Mr. Calmady). <i>Lawrence</i>	374
162. Christian at the Palace Beautiful. <i>Stothard</i>	375
163. Lake Avernus. <i>Turner</i>	377
164. Cottages near Norwich. <i>Old Crome</i>	379
165. The Valley Farm. <i>Constable</i>	381
166. Village Politicians. <i>Wilkie</i>	386
167. Crossing the Ford. <i>Mulready</i>	387
168. Uncle Toby and Widow Wadman. <i>Leslie</i>	389
169. Shoeing. <i>Landseer</i>	394
170. Regina Cordium. <i>Rossetti</i>	398
171. London from Greenwich Park. <i>De Wint</i>	401
172. The Old Gate. <i>Fred. Walker</i>	402
173. General Knox. <i>Gilbert Stuart</i>	409
174. Death of Montgomery in the attack of Quebec. <i>Trumbull</i>	411
175. Elizabeth Southgate Bowne. <i>Malbone</i>	413

PAINTING.

INTRODUCTION: MEANS AND METHODS OF PAINTING.

PAINTING is the art of representing on a flat surface, by means of lines and colour, objects as they appear in nature—that is to say, in such a manner that the picture produced shall, within certain limits, affect the eye in the same way as do the objects themselves. To be able to accomplish this, thorough education of the mind, the eye, and the hand is required. The mind must learn the nature of the objects depicted, the eye how they appear, and the hand how to imitate them.

I. FORM.

In the first place, the painter must study the laws of form, and learn accurately to represent the bulk and figure of objects of every variety, whether organic or inorganic, at rest or in motion; secondly, he must acquire a knowledge of that portion of the science of optics which embraces the laws of colour, light, and vision, including—

Linear perspective—i. e. the effect produced upon the apparent form and grouping of objects by the position and distance of the observer; and *aërial perspective*—i. e. the effect produced on the brightness and colour of objects by the various differences in the temperature, atmosphere, light, etc. Thirdly, the painter must master the laws of *light and shade*, the right treatment of which is a most important element in painting.

The term *chiaroscuro* (from two Italian words, signifying light and dark) has been given to the art of representing light and shadow,

together with their effect on colour. It is, in fact, the expression, in painting, drawing or engraving, of the infinite variety of effects of brightness and shade in nature—the faithful rendering of the sharp contrasts, the subtle combinations and rapid changes which nature exhibits in her ever-varying moods. The greatest masters of chiaroscuro were Titian, Correggio, Rubens, Rembrandt (*Eng.* 1) and Velazquez; and, in our own day, Turner.

II. COLOUR.

But chiefly, the painter must know the laws of colour; he must train his eye to recognize the most subtle gradations of tint, as well as the most vividly contrasted colours in nature, and learn not only what will be the result of the use of separate colours, but also the infinitely varied effects of harmony or contrast which may be obtained by their combinations.

The three *primary colours* are red, yellow, and blue, which are the constituents of white light. Every variety of tint produced is a combination of two or more of these three. The *secondary* colours are mixtures of any two of the primary: thus red and yellow produce orange; yellow and blue, green; red and blue, violet or indigo, according to the quantities of each ingredient. The *tertiary* colours are those fine shades obtained by mingling two or more of the secondary ones. The *complementary* colour of any given shade or tint is that which will have to be added to it to produce white; for if the whole of the light which is absorbed by a coloured body were re-united with the whole of the light which it reflects, white light would result. *Red* is complementary to *green*, *orange* to *blue*, *indigo* to *orange yellow*.

Contrast of colour is of great importance in heightening in a picture the force of the colours contrasted; any two of the primary colours are good contrasts to each other.

Harmony of colour is the preservation of the same character of colouring in the whole of a picture: to retain it, without producing monotony, requires the greatest skill. The greatest colourists were



The Burgomaster Jan Six.

1.—Example of Chiaroscuro (*light and shade*) in one of Rembrandt's etchings.

Titian, Tintoretto, Giorgione, Correggio, Paolo Veronese, Rubens, Van Dyck, and Velazquez.

The *tone* of a picture is the general quality of shadow, of light, or of colour prevailing throughout an entire picture. The phrase a "high" or a "low" tone are used to express either a forcible or a subdued rendering of these qualities.

III. COMPOSITION.

Composition is the assembling together of the different objects to be represented in the picture in such a manner that they shall combine to produce a harmonious impression on the eye as a whole, and shall each engage a suitable share of attention.

The terms *foreground*, *middle distance*, and *background* have been given, the first to the portion of a picture nearest to the spectator, the second to that somewhat removed from him, and the third to that farthest off.

IV. MATERIALS.

Having thus given a slight outline of the leading principles of the theory of painting, we will briefly enumerate the materials and processes employed in its practice. In speaking of the materials we must distinguish between those painted on, and those painted with.

For drawing, crayons of different kinds are used; for painting, a brush to hold the colour.

1. For drawing on paper, parchment, ivory, or other similar substances—pencils, chalks, charcoal, and water colours are used.

2. For painting on wood and canvas—tempera or distemper, and oil colours.

3. For painting on wall surfaces, dry colours, tempera, wax colours, and fresco colours.

The so-called *lead-pencils* employed in drawing do not contain any lead; but are made of graphite or plumbago, an opaque grayish-black mineral with a metallic lustre, somewhat greasy to the touch, which

produces a clear stroke of any thickness required, and peculiarly suitable for rapid sketching on account of the ease with which it may be effaced.

Black chalk is a bluish or grayish-black material, used both for drawing and as a colour in painting; but it is neither easy to work with nor pleasant to handle, and *charcoal* is preferred to it for all but small sketches.

The scarcity of coloured chalks has led to the use of *pastel*, or chalk mixed with various colours and made into crayons, but though pastel pictures never fade, they are easily destroyed, and if pastel pictures are washed with gum to preserve them, they lose the soft, warm appearance which is their chief charm.

Charcoal is well suited for sketching the outlines of large works. It produces a broad stroke adhering so slightly to the ground that it may be blown away without leaving a trace. If, however, the ground be washed with lime-water and allowed to dry before the sketch is made, the charcoal will set. Nearly all large cartoons (*i. e.* designs on strong paper or paste-board of the full size of the work to be executed) of modern times are drawn in charcoal, although Kaulbach, the great German fresco painter, sometimes used chalk. Cartoons drawn in charcoal have played an important part in the history of art ever since Michelangelo's cartoons for his frescoes were exhibited at Florence in 1504; and some of considerable value have been produced in our own day. In working both with chalks and charcoal, the *stump*, a bluntly-pointed implement made of leather, is largely used in working the shadows.

In figure painting, the artist uses a living model for the study of the formation of the body and the surface of the flesh. The *lay-figure* on which to arrange the drapery was, it is said, invented by Fra Bartolommeo: it has been used ever since, but it is now almost superseded by the living model.

In water-colour painting, prepared colours, consisting of colouring matter mixed with honey or gum-arabic, are used. Two courses are open to the artist. He may either merely wash-in a drawing in sepia or Indian ink, or he may fully colour it. In both processes, however,

the shading would be done with a brush. The light parts are painted first and the shadows put in afterwards. Painting in water-colours is carried to greater perfection in England than in any other country. But the works of modern Dutch water-colour artists prove that they are by no means backward in the art, which also finds favour with many French painters.

In drawings of the quality known by the French as *gouache*, opaque colours are thickly spread over the drawing. They look heavy and massive, but present a favourable opportunity for the development of pure effects of colouring. By this method, which is extensively practised at Naples and elsewhere on the Continent, glowing effects of colour can be represented with truth and force. In England, it was practised by Walker, Pinwell and others, but at the present time transparent colours are almost entirely used.

In the middle ages, wood was principally employed as the ground for movable pictures; but, as it was liable to rot and to destruction by worms, it was supplanted in the fifteenth century by canvas, which was first used, it is said, by Rogier van der Weyden; it is now almost universally preferred. Many paintings by the old masters have been successfully transferred in modern times from panel to canvas, in order to save them from threatened destruction. Copper has been not unfrequently used as a ground by painters, and a few pictures have been executed on marble, and some even on silver.

Before oil painting was adopted, other materials were in use, to which the name of *tempera* or *distemper* colours has been given. In tempera-painting the colour is mixed with white of egg, glue or size.

A painter's colours are called *pigments*; those employed by the ancients appear to have been earths or oxides, mixed with gum or glue instead of oils. Unfortunately, however, colours so obtained are wanting in freshness and soon peel off. They are now only used for scene-painting and staining wall-papers, although the old masters often executed portions of their pictures in distemper, and oiled them afterwards. Towards the close of the middle ages, the Italians discovered that by using albumen, or white of egg, instead of size, as a means of

union between the particles of colouring matter, they obtained a better substance for tempera painting and one less liable to be affected by damp than materials dissolved in water. Paintings in this medium, however, dry too quickly for any elaborate working-up, and require some kind of varnish to protect them.

Painting in Oils.—As early as A.D. 1000, linseed-oil was used in painting in Italy, and there are records which prove that oil was used as a medium in painting in Germany, in France, and even in England before the time of the Van Eycks; but it was not until the fifteenth century that the best method of mixing colours with oil was discovered by the brothers Van Eyck, who quickly attained to a skill in colouring perhaps never surpassed. The old method practised by the Italians did not allow of one colour being laid on until the previous coat had dried; and it was this inconvenience that caused Jan van Eyck to make experiments which resulted in the discovery of a better kind of oil painting, a kind which has practically prevailed until the present day. This new process was first adopted in Italy by Antonello da Messina and the painters of Naples. How or by whom it was introduced to North Italy is not certain.

The *implements* required by a painter in oils are charcoal, chalk, or pencils for drawing his sketch; hair-pencils or brushes; a knife to mix, and a palette to hold his colours; an easel on which to rest his canvas, and a rod called a maulstick to steady his hand. His colours are mostly mineral earths and oxides, such as ochres; or organic substances, such as cochineal, mixed with white-lead and worked up with it and oil into a kind of paste, and subsequently diluted in using with what is technically called a *medium*, consisting generally of a compound of mastic-varnish and boiled linseed-oil, called *magilp*. Large oil paintings are generally executed on canvas stretched on a frame and coated with whitening or plaster.

The colour of the ground-coating varies according to the taste of the artist,—in England light grounds are preferred,—and every artist has his own peculiar methods alike of working and mixing his colours.

The ordinary mode of procedure is to sketch the outline on the canvas with charcoal or pencil, and then either the colour which each

portion is to exhibit is at once employed and gradually worked-up to a sufficient finish ; or, the entire effect of light and shadow is painted in first in monochrome (one colour), and then the colours are added in a series of transparent coats, technically called *glazes*, the highest lights being indicated last of all in opaque colour.

Oil painting, from the great range and scope which it affords the painter, and the infinite variety of effects he is able to produce by the means at his command, has for long been the favourite manner of almost all artists, and by far the largest number of important paintings which have been executed since the discovery of this method have been carried out in it ; yet there are certain qualities in which water-colours, on the one hand, and fresco, on the other, surpass it.

Easel pictures, as they are called (*i. e.* movable oil paintings), occupy an intermediate position between perishable paper drawings and mural paintings.

Fresco painting.—The ancients were acquainted with several modes of painting on wall surfaces, and discovered at a very remote age that any colouring substance mixed with plaster when wet would remain in it when dry.

The term *fresco*—an Italian word, signifying fresh—has been given to paintings made upon plaster still wet or fresh. In fresco painting a design is first sketched the full size of the subject to be represented, and a careful study in colour is made on a small scale. The pigments are generally earths or minerals, as other substances would be injured by the action of lime. The ground painted on is the last coating of plaster, which is laid on just before the artist begins his work. He first transfers the exact outlines of his composition to the wet smooth surface by pricking them through transfer-paper with some sharp instrument. The actual painting has to be done very rapidly, and the greatest skill and decision are necessary, as no subsequent alteration can be made. Any portions of plaster unpainted on when the day's work is done are cut away. The process just described is called *fresco buono*, to distinguish it from an inferior kind of mural painting paradoxically known as *fresco secco*, in which the colours mixed with water are laid on to the dry plaster. Pictures in *fresco secco* are in

every respect inferior to those in *fresco buono*. A few years ago great importance was attached to the discovery by Dr. Fuchs of a substance called water-glass (soluble alkaline silicate), which appeared to possess the property of giving brightness and durability to fresco-secco painting. Colours mixed with water-glass are called *stereo chromatic* (*i. e.* strong coloured). Many important works were executed in them, *e. g.* Maclise's *Waterloo* and *Trafalgar*, in the Houses of Parliament, and Kaulbach's mural paintings of the new Berlin Museum, but the two former already show signs of decay.

The true fresco is distinguished by a singularly luminous quality of colour; and the best Italian frescoes exhibit a breadth of effect and simplicity of execution which impart to them a dignity unapproached (perhaps unapproachable) in oil. Hardly any specimens exist in this country, where the humid atmosphere is so detrimental to their preservation; but the same qualities of dignity, simplicity, and breadth, though not the same brilliancy, may be seen in Raphael's cartoons in the South Kensington Museum, which so closely resemble fresco painting that they will serve better than any other accessible examples to give the English art-student a fair idea of this mode of painting as practised by the great Italian masters. Examples, by Pinturicchio and Signorelli, of fresco painting transferred to canvas, and by Domenico Veneziano of fresco in its original state, may be seen in the National Gallery, where is also a specimen of *fresco secco*, by Giotto—*Two Apostles*, part of a work originally in S. Maria del Carmine, Florence: other portions are in the Liverpool Institution.

Another process employed by the ancients for mural painting was that called *encaustic*, in which wax melted by heat appears to have been the chief ingredient for fixing and melting the colours. Paul Delaroche's large work, the *Hemicycle* in the Palais des Beaux Arts, Paris, is an important example of modern times. And lastly, there is *spirit fresco*, invented by Mr. Gambier Parry, who used it in paintings in Highnam Church, and in St. Andrew's Chapel in Gloucester Cathedral; it was also employed by Sir Frederick Leighton in his mural paintings of the *Arts of War* and *Arts of Peace* in the South Kensington Museum, and the *Wise and Foolish Virgins* in Lyndhurst Church. Mr. Madox Brown has likewise used it in his decoration of

the Town-hall of Manchester with scenes from the early history of that city.

Mosaic painting is the art of producing designs with small square pieces of stone or glass of various colours in such a manner as to give the effect of painting. It was largely employed by the ancient Romans for pavements, and by the early Christians for the ornamentation of churches. The mosaics in the Cathedral of Ravenna are world-famous. At the present day it is chiefly an Italian art; but Russian and British artists have of late years produced some successful specimens of mosaic work. The pieces of glass which go to make up the design are technically called *smalts* and *tesserae*, and are set in cement in the same way as tiles in pavement. The Italians practise two kinds of mosaic work—the Florentine, in which small pieces of stone or shell of their natural colours are used; and the Roman, in which *smalts* of every variety of shade are employed. Many of the greatest paintings of the old masters have been admirably reproduced in the latter kind of mosaic.

Another kind of mosaic work has been introduced in the decoration of the South Kensington Museum, in which *keramic tesserae* are used. The figures in the south court of eminent men connected with the Arts are also executed in mosaic, both *vitreous* and *keramic*, from designs by Sir F. Leighton, P.R.A., E. J. Poynter, R.A., and other well-known artists.

Painting on *porcelain* holds position as a fine art, and has been carried to great perfection in France and England of late years. The processes employed in painting on porcelain, enamelling, and glass-staining are very similar. The colours used are principally oxides or salts of metals ground down to impalpable dust, and mixed with borax or some fusing substance; the mediums used for making them liquid are turpentine, oil of turpentine, or spike oil: formerly each artist mixed his own colours, but now they are most frequently obtained ready prepared in tubes and in fine powder: they are laid on with hair-brushes like oil colours, either on the glazed clay or prepared metal, as the case may be, and fixed by exposure to heat in an enamel

kiln. In another method of painting on china, called *under glaze*, the colours are laid on to the unglazed surface of the china: in firing they become embodied in the ground on which they are laid, and the glaze is poured over them. A third kind, known as *Majolica painting*, is done with coloured glazes all made to fuse together at a special heat. In appearance it somewhat resembles Italian lustre ware.

V. SUBJECTS.

The *subjects* which a painter may represent are only limited by his powers of vision. A painter may be a historic, a portrait, a landscape, or what is called a *genre* painter. The term *genre* comprehends all pictures with figures which are not historic, especially those in which the figures are smaller than life; and also architectural, flower, and fruit pieces, and representations of what is called *still life* (*i. e.* dead game, fruit, flowers, etc.). And in any or all of these branches of his art two courses are open to the artist. He may adopt what is known as the grand or ideal style, and attempt to express the highest idea conceivable of natural perfection, or he may choose the realistic or naturalistic style, and exhibit things exactly as they are, without alteration or improvement. Even the so-called *genre* painter has a vast field of selection open to him, and may either degrade his art by recording trivial events or actions better forgotten, or ennoble it by immortalizing scenes which will bring the thoughts and feelings of other times and other classes vividly before the mind of the spectator.

In landscape painting, the two phases open to the artist are the *epic*, when nature is seen in her highest moods, whether of action or repose, such as in the works of Turner and Claude Lorrain; and the *idyllic*, when she appears in her simple every-day beauty, as depicted by Constable and Gainsborough.

In historic and portrait painting we may perhaps recognize an ideal and a realistic school. For historic painting the suitable subjects are sacred, historic events, or dramatic scenes of stirring interest, in which the noblest human passions are brought into play, and the sight of which will awake noble emotions in the spectator. Greek and Roman Mythology have afforded countless subjects for the painter.

The chief masters of the Dutch school, such as Gerard Dou, Cuyp, Metsu, Maas, and Hobbema, may be taken as representative men who adopted the *realistic* style; and the three great Italian masters of the golden age of painting—Michelangelo, Raphael, and Leonardo da Vinci—and Murillo, in Spain, were the chief apostles of the *ideal* style. The name of *Eclectics* has been given to those artists who *strove* to combine the excellences of both idealism and realism: of these the Carracci family were the most eminent.

In recent years the term *Impressionists* has been applied to those artists who, especially in France, depict scenes from nature exactly as they appear to them, without reference to any canons of art, and who ignore details. *Effect* is their sole aim.

We must say one word, before turning to the history of painting, on the symbolic art, to which Ruskin has given the name of *Grotesque* (see 'Modern Painters,' vol. III. chap. viii.), and which, rightly used, exercises a wide influence for good. True grotesque art is the representation, by symbols easily intelligible to all, of truths which could not readily be otherwise expressed. All allegoric pictures are in this sense grotesque. Holbein's *Dance of Death*, and Albrecht Dürer's *Melencolia* and his *Knight, Death and the Devil*, are fine instances of the power with which symbolic representations may bring great truths and their inevitable consequences vividly before the minds of the multitude. Coarse caricature of every variety may be characterized as false grotesque, totally unworthy of cultivation by any true artist.

PAINTING IN THE CLASSIC PERIOD.

Egyptian.

ALTHOUGH it was in Greece that painting as an independent fine art must really be said to have had its rise, yet we must not pass over without mention the work of the Egyptian painters.

Though intimately connected with sculpture, and also entirely subservient to architecture, painting was largely employed by the Egyptians. The commonest form is the colouring of those sculptures which are carved in sandstone in relief, but sunk beneath the surface. The face of these sculptures was covered with a fine stucco to receive the colours, which are usually flat tints on a white or yellowish ground. The subject is almost always the glorification of the reigning monarch, who is invariably represented much larger than his followers. He is either represented hunting, or driving in war-chariots, or cutting off the heads of his enemies, each head being symbolic of some race which he has conquered. The engraving 1 represents the sons of King Rameses II. following their father, who is storming a mountain fortress.



2.—The Sons of Rameses II. going to battle.
In the temple of Ipsambul.
Time of the nineteenth dynasty.

Egyptian painting displays an entire absence of perspective, but the treatment of the subject is systematic. It is, in fact, a combination of ground plan and elevation. The background, whether land or water, is shown as it would appear on a map, but the buildings and figures

are in elevation. Though the face is always in profile, yet the eye is represented in full.

In the tombs, the paintings, which were executed on dry plaster, represent what might be called genre subjects—subjects relating to the life of the deceased, which thus give us a full insight into the habits and customs of the Egyptians. It is thought by those who have most studied the subject that it was not a lack of power which prevented the Egyptians from making greater improvement in painting, but that they were held back by “the determination of the sacerdotal class to restrain their artists within the limits of strictly recording art, from which it might easily wander if they became too enamoured of it for



3.—Hunters bringing home Game. *Egyptian Wall-Painting.*

its own sake.” Fixed rules were laid down for them: the glory of the reigning monarch had to be perpetuated, and it was done in the same way generation after generation. What the Egyptian artist had to do he did well, and we can not but admire the ingenuity with which he showed as much as possible in one picture, and, although trammelled by absurd conventional rules, made a really picturesque effect. Egyptian paintings must, in fact, be looked upon as picture-writing, and the pictures as nothing more than enlarged hieroglyphics.

The British Museum contains a very valuable collection of Egyptian paintings, which are unfortunately rapidly decaying, but they have been carefully copied. Of these, an artist seated at work, a picture

of provisions with fruit and flowers, a group of men driving cattle, and several scenes in which birds of various kinds are introduced, are among the most remarkable.

Assyrian.

Painting in Assyria appears to have been purely accessory to architecture. In the companion volume on Architecture and Sculpture, reference is made to the glazed tiles decorated with coloured designs which lined the walls or formed the pavement, and to the painted bas-reliefs which adorned the palaces. The colouring appears to have been characterized by delicacy, richness, and general harmony of tone, but there is nothing left to us in the shape of pictures.

Persian.

Two of the galleries of the Louvre have lately been filled with interesting objects of art, brought by M. Dieulafoy from the ruins of the palace of King Darius at Susa in Persia (B.C. 550). These include, beside the famous frieze of the Archers of the Guard and the frieze of Lions, many examples of decorative art applied to panels of brick, in which alternate bands of palmettes and lotus-flowers are depicted in brilliant colours, orange, green, manganese, purple and grey in a vitreous enamel, the whole forming a mosaic of brilliant tints.

Arabian and Moorish.

The Arabs and Moors, forbidden as they were by their religions to copy human or animal forms, devoted their energies to the working out of a system of geometric and floral decoration, which for beauty and harmony of colouring and sense of repose has never been surpassed. The decorations of the Mosque of St. Sophia at Constantinople (A.D. 590), and the Alhambra * (A.D. 1250 to 1350), some of which have been reproduced at the Crystal Palace, afford an opportunity for studying the principles of Moorish decoration in their fullest development. But, owing to the limitations to which we have referred, Pictorial Art never flourished.

* See companion volume on ARCHITECTURE and SCULPTURE, p. 90.

Greek.

It was in Greece that painting first became an independent art. Although we are unfortunately unable to refer to any existing specimens, it is evident from the accounts of various ancient writers that paintings of great excellence were executed in Greece at a very remote age. In the early Greek vases we are able to recognize the



4.—The Last Night of Troy.
From a Greek Vase in the Museum at Naples.

individual character of the painter, as distinct from the sculptor and architect. The most ancient specimens which have come down to us, and which are preserved in the various museums of Europe, display considerable knowledge of the true proportions of the human figure, and of right balance in action and in repose, combined with a genuine feeling for beauty and grace; but we find no attempt at subtle combinations or gradations of colour, for the practice of the painter was limited to the use of white, red, yellow, and black; nor are there any such indications of knowledge of chiaroscuro as is displayed in

contemporary bas-reliefs,—and, above all, we find no trace of appreciation of linear or aerial perspective. Nothing, on the other hand, can



5.—Greek Amphora. Painted with mythological subjects.
In the Royal Collection at Munich.

be more beautiful than the system of ornamentation of early Greek vases, in which different surfaces are admirably contrasted with each other ; or more spirited or graceful than the figures represented, in spite of their strictly conventional treatment. Different vases in the British Museum furnish us with illustrations of these remarks : the Meidias vase with the subject of the *Rape of the Leucippides*, and the Apuleian amphora with the *Frenzy of Lycurgus*, may be cited as characteristic examples. A fine amphora (*Eng. 5*) in the Royal Collection at Munich is richly painted with mythological subjects. Beneath a canopy in the middle are *Pluto* and *Persephone* ; on the left is *Orpheus* with his lyre, and beneath is *Hercules restraining Cerberus*.

Authentic descriptions of the works of the Greek masters prove that movable pictures of great size, representing complicated subjects, were painted for the temples and public buildings of Greece, and were highly prized. The mural paintings appear to have been executed in fresco, and the movable pictures in tempera on wood, the process known as encaustic not having been in use until the golden age of Greek art.

The earliest artist of whom we are able to give any detailed account is **Polygnotus** (living at Athens about 450 B.C.), whose principal paintings were in the celebrated portico at Athens called the *Pœcile*, and in the *Lesche* or council chamber of the temple of Apollo at Delphi. In the former he represented the Greek princes assembled in council after the taking of Troy, and in the latter a series of scenes from the wars of Troy, and the visit of Ulysses to Hades. Ancient writers agree in ascribing to Polygnotus great command of colouring, and power of depicting multitudes in a spirited and lifelike manner ; but he does not seem to have attempted any but profile figures, or to have painted shadows in anything but a purely rudimentary manner ; and in the paintings at Delphi the figures were apparently arranged like those of the Egyptians in zones and groups one above another, with no assistance from either linear or aerial perspective.

The next great name connected with Greek painting is that of **Apollodorus** of Athens, who flourished towards the close of the fifth century B.C., and was the first to combine correctness of drawing with a right distribution of light and shade. Certain of his predecessors—

Dionysius of Colophon, for example—attained to some excellence in this respect, but **Apollodorus** was the first who thoroughly mastered the gradations alike of tints and shadows. He was, however, eclipsed by his pupil **Zeuxis** of Heracleia,* who lived in the latter part of the fourth century B.C., and who was one of the first artists to paint movable pictures. His distinctive characteristics were grandeur of form and finish of execution: that he also attained to marvellous power of imitation is proved by the various tales which have been preserved of the rivalry between him and his cotemporary **Parrhasius**, a native of Ephesus. It is related, amongst other anecdotes, that at a trial of skill between **Zeuxis** and **Parrhasius**, the former painted a bunch of grapes so exactly like the original that on its exhibition the birds came to peck at it, and the latter a picture covered with a fine curtain. When **Zeuxis** exclaimed, “Now remove your curtain, and let us see this masterpiece,” the curtain was found to be the picture!

Among the most celebrated paintings of **Zeuxis** were his *Helen*, in the temple of **Hera**, at **Croton**, painted from the five most beautiful maidens he could find; his *Infant Hercules strangling Serpents*, and his *Zeus and Marsyas bound*.

In the time of **Alexander**, some such transition took place in Greek painting as we shall have occasion to notice in speaking of the Italian painters of the seventeenth century, when imitative dexterity and great finish was more highly thought of than inventive power. The chief painters of this period—known as the “period of refinement”—were **Pamphilus** of **Amphipolis**, and his pupils **Apelles**, **Pausias** of **Sicyon**, **Protogenes** of **Camirus**, who, however, painted at **Rhodes**, and who is said to have devoted seven years to the production of his *Ialysus*; **Nicomachus** and his brother **Aristeides** of **Thebes**, for one of whose pictures no less than £25,000 is said to have been given by **Attalus** of **Pergamus**; **Nicias** of **Athens**, who generally painted in encaustic, and who was celebrated for his female figures; **Euphranor** the **Isthmian**; and lastly, **Theon** of **Samos**, who was one of the first to give impetus to the decline of Greek art.

It was, however, **Apelles** who raised Greek painting to its fullest

* It has never been definitely decided which of the several towns bearing this name was his birthplace, although it was most probably the **Heracleia** on the **Black Sea**.

development. He was, it is supposed, a native of Colophon : he studied first at Ephesus, and afterwards at Amphipolis under Pamphilus. His chief characteristics were his feeling for grace and beauty of form, his skill in portraiture, and the chaste simplicity of his colouring. His masterpieces were his *Venus Anadyomene*—in which the goddess was seen rising from the waves wringing the water from her hair, the falling drops forming a shimmering veil about her figure,—*Calumny*, and his portrait of *Alexander the Great grasping the thunderbolt of Zeus*.

After the death of Alexander, painting in Greece sensibly declined. The grand style was still cultivated for several centuries ; but a



6.—Painting of still life. *Rhopograph*.
On a wall of a house at Pompeii.

marked preference was shown for a realistic manner, and for paintings of a secondary class, known as *rhopography*, such as would now be called genre pictures. The most celebrated Greek genre painter was *Pyreicus*, who painted shops and still life of every description. Caricature was also in great favour in this degenerate age.

Greek Mosaics and Wall Decorations.—Although there are no existing remains of Greek mosaics,* the mosaic art appears to have been known to the Greeks, and to have been employed for pavements and walls. From the slight traces which remain of purely decorative Greek painting—on the ceiling of the Propylæa, for instance—it is evident that the Greeks were thoroughly skilled in the true principles of ornamental art. Much discussion has arisen as to the original appearance of this famous ceiling, which is, however, generally believed to have been painted in such a manner as to imitate ornaments in relief. At the Crystal Palace, Owen Jones endeavoured to carry out the principles supposed by him to have been in favour amongst the Greeks, and certainly obtained a very beautiful result, although its value as a reproduction has been much questioned. In the same collection an

* Properly *musaic*, from *opus musicum*.

opportunity is afforded of studying coloured and uncoloured Greek architectural sculpture side by side.

Etruscan.

The enthusiasm with which the Etruscans cultivated the art of painting is manifested in the numerous tomb-paintings which have been discovered in the cemeteries of Tarquinii and at Clusium, in which



7.—Part of the Ficoronian Cista. Third century B.C.

Found near Palestrina in 1774. Now in the Museo Kircheriano, Rome.

the gradual development from the conventional Egyptian style to the perfected Greek may be traced. In the earlier specimens we see the straight lines, oblong faces, stiff limbs, and parallel folds of drapery, with which we have become familiar in our study of Eastern sculpture; and in the later, the easy grace of Greek art. The Etruscan language not having yet been fully deciphered, these paintings have great historic value, representing, as they do, incidents from the daily life of the deceased from the cradle to the grave, including dancing, feasting, racing, wrestling, and, in one instance—in a tomb at Corneto—a death-bed scene. They are mostly sketches vividly coloured, and their

generally festive character, especially noticeable in the more modern examples, betrays the conversion of the Etruscans from the gloomy Egyptian creed to the Greek belief in a joyful future for the soul.

The vases and urns found in Etruscan tombs are now generally admitted to be of Greek design and workmanship, and do not therefore call for separate notice here.

We may, however, mention the *Ficoronian Cista*, so called from its first owner. It is a bronze toilet casket of cylindrical form, decorated with incised designs of great merit representing the arrival of the Argonauts in Bithynia, and the victory of Polydeuces over King Amycus. It was executed, we are told, by Novius Plautius in the third century B.C., and is undoubtedly due to Greek influence (*Eng. 7*).

Roman.

No great national school of painting ever flourished in classic Rome; the works produced were principally by Greek artists, or reproductions of Greek masterpieces. Three periods are to be distinguished in the history of painting in Rome: the Græco-Roman, dating from the conquest of Greece to the time of Augustus; the second, from Augustus to Diocletian; the third, from the birth of Christ to the end of the third century. The pictures found at Pompeii and Herculaneum, and those in the baths of Titus and in the numerous subterranean tombs near Rome, are painted in distemper (or in water-colours mixed with egg, gum or glue),—no true fresco picture having yet been discovered, although some of the plain walls are coloured in fresco. The best and most important of the mural paintings of Pompeii (supposed to date from the first period of Roman painting) are collected in the museum of Naples, and many of them have been admirably reproduced in the Crystal Palace.

The house known as that of the Tragic Poet (described in Bulwer's 'Last Days of Pompeii'), discovered in 1824-6, was especially remarkable for the grace and dignified style of its paintings, most of which represented Homeric subjects: amongst others, the *Marriage of Peleus and Thetis*, the *Parting of Achilles and Briseis* (*Eng. 9*), the *Departure of Chryseis*, the *Fall of Icarus*, etc. The frieze of the atrium

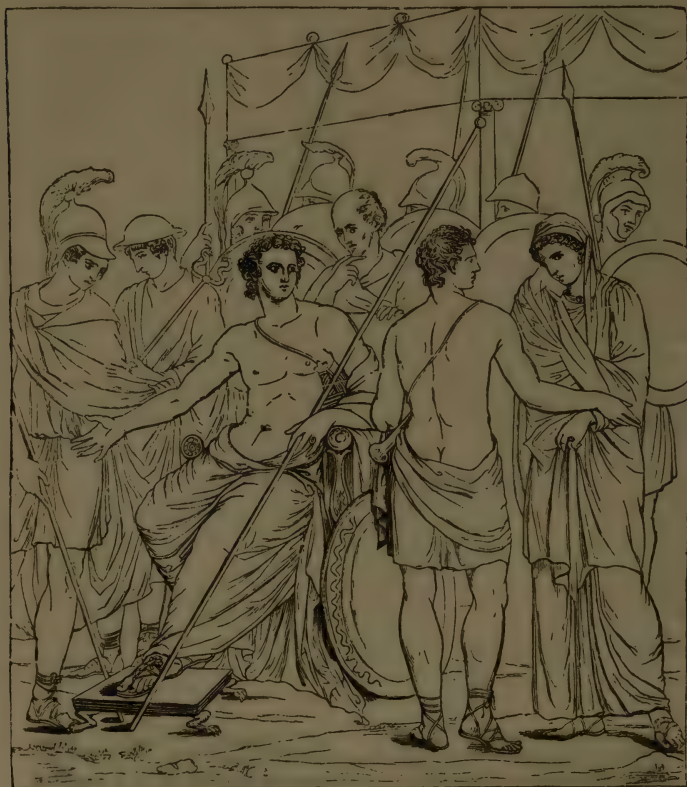
(i. e. court) of the Pompeian Court at the Crystal Palace is copied



8.—Wall Decoration at Pompeii.

from a *cubiculum* (i. e. a small room opening from the atrium) of this house: it represents a *Battle of the Amazons*. The *Sacrifice of*

Iphigenia, the Deserted Ariadne, Leda presenting her first-born child to her husband Tyndareus, and other paintings, adorned the less important rooms of this celebrated residence. The mural decorations of the



9.—The Parting of Achilles and Briseis. (*Supposed to be from a Greek Painting.*)
From the House of the Tragic Poet at Pompeii.

“House of the Dioscuri” are even more remarkable than those enumerated above: the figures of the twin sons of Leda reining-in their horses, on one of the walls, are especially fine; and the groups of *Perseus and Andromeda*, and *Medea and her Children*, found on

the piers of the great central peristyle, are scarcely less beautiful. The "House of the Female Dancer" must also be mentioned, on account of the elegance and grandeur of its decorative paintings, several of which are copied in the Pompeian Court of the Crystal Palace. And recent excavations have brought to light a large house with wall decorations of singular beauty—foliage, flowers, birds, animals, fishes; many of which are represented in violent action. A duck flies into the water with a splash: an octopus has caught a lamprey: a lion is attacking a bull: and a horse is struggling with a leopard. The leading peculiarity of all these paintings is the intensity of their colouring, accounted for by the well-known custom in Italy of darkening rooms in the day-time; the lower portions of the walls are always painted in the strongest colours, and the upper in white or very faint tints, thus affording a sense of repose to the eye which can be better felt than described. (Attempts have lately been made to carry out this principle in the wall-papers of modern residences.)

The paintings discovered in the Baths of Titus are considered to surpass even those of Pompeii; they represent scenes from the life of Adonis, and are characterised by severe simplicity and grandeur of composition. These Baths also contain the arabesques from which Raphael took many of his ideas for the decoration of the Vatican; they are remarkable for imagination and harmony of colouring.

Roman painting, properly so called, consisted chiefly of portraiture, in which considerable excellence appears to have been obtained. **Marcus Ludius** was, we are told, a celebrated portrait and landscape painter and decorator in the time of Augustus, and appears to have combined beauty of composition with truth of character; but Roman artists never got beyond the simplest effects of light and shade, or the most rudimentary knowledge of perspective.

Roman Mosaics.

Numerous specimens of Roman mosaic work have come down to us. Almost every house in Pompeii or Herculaneum contains mosaic pavements or wall-linings. Of these the mosaic of the so-called "Casa del Fauno" (House of the Faun), found in 1831, and supposed to

represent one of Alexander's battles (*Eng. 10*), and the circular mosaic of the *Lion crowned with Garlands by young Cupids*, found in 1828, in the house of the Dioscuri, are among the most interesting. The former displays thorough command of foreshortening and perspective, and is thought to be a copy of some famous ancient work.

Fine specimens of Roman mosaics have also been excavated in



10.—The Battle of Issus. *Mosaic discovered at Pompeii.*
(*Supposed to be a copy of an old Greek Painting.*)

Africa, France, Spain and England. Those found in London and elsewhere in Great Britain, though inferior in execution, are equal in beauty of composition and power of design to those of any other country. They were probably executed by native Britons under Roman superintendence. The remains of Roman villas with fine mosaic work discovered at Brading and elsewhere are already noticed in the companion volume on Architecture. At Salisbury, a copy of the *Battle of Issus*, laid as a mosaic pavement, has been lately discovered.

ORIENTAL PAINTING.

Persian and Indian.

WE have thought it best to treat of Persian and Indian Art in one chapter, as the latter almost owes its existence to the former. Unlike the followers of the Prophet, the fire-worshipping Persians were allowed to introduce animal forms into their works of art, and many fine specimens exist of paintings on tiles and other materials, in which real and symbolic birds, animals, and even human figures alternate with the elaborate floral designs in which the Persians still delight. Persian artists combine refined feeling for colour and delicate beauty of form with wonderful manual dexterity. At the present day enamelling on metal is carried to great perfection by natives of Persia, who work principally in Cashmere.

In the decoration of tiles for wall-linings, ornamental painting on lacquered ware, illuminated books, and other small but rich specimens of colour-decoration, Persian artists excel. They display in these works a delicacy of colouring which surpasses that of any other Oriental nation, while their designs at least equal those of their rivals.

Painting in India is chiefly accessory to architecture and sculpture, and is characterized by richness and repose of colouring, exuberance of detail, and careful though not servile imitation of nature. The sculptures of the rock-cut caves and temples, as well as the outsides of private houses, are brilliantly and often most tastefully coloured. Like the Star of Solomon in Moorish decorations, the palm is a constant feature of Indian ornamental art, and appears to have some important symbolic significance. With this exception, elaborately worked-out patterns are rare, foliage being treated in an easy, supple manner, without any adherence to strict rules. In the productions of modern Indian artists the effect obtained by the judicious use of gold is really marvellous. We see combinations of colour with a sense of repose and delight, which, if merely described, we should consider absolutely incompatible with good taste. Glaring contrasts are neutralized, and glowing colours toned down by meandering lines of gold so subtly interwoven with the design, that, in the words of Racinet, the great French writer on decorative painting, "we see the whole as through a transparent web of gold."

One of the best examples of Persian painting is afforded by the illustrations to the copy of the *Razm Námah** (the Persian abridgment from the original Sanskrit of the *Mahábhárata*, one of the two great epic poems of Ancient India, relating the contest between two rival families both descendants of a King Bharata), which is the greatest treasure of the Royal Library at Jaipur. The *Razm Námah* owes its origin to the great Akbar, who, being convinced that the fanatical hatred prevailing between the Hindus and the Mussulmans mainly arose from mutual ignorance, endeavoured to make the works of the former accessible to the latter; and in 1582 selected the *Mahábhárata* for translation. The Jaipur book, which is thought to have been Akbar's own copy, contains 169 full-page miniatures, well-drawn and illuminated in the highest style of Persian Art. It is said that four lakhs of rupees (then more than equivalent to £40,000) were paid with true Oriental magnificence to the artists, who were the greatest of their time, and included **Daswanth** and **Basáwan**, the most celebrated painters at Akbar's court. To Daswanth and **Bhora**, another famous artist, is ascribed the miniature (*Eng.* 11), in which Yudhishthira, Maharajah of Bharata, with Krishna and the Pandavas are seen holding a great feast at Hastinapur before letting loose the White Horse on his year of wandering. This sixteenth century representation of a Royal banquet would serve as a truthful transcript of present customs. It will be noted that the men sit apart from the women.

In the libraries of other Rajahs of India are copies of various historic Indian works beautifully illuminated. At Ulwar is a copy of the *Gúlistán*, which is said to have cost over a lakh of rupees.

The palaces at Jaipur, at Amber, and elsewhere in the Rajput States, and indeed throughout India, are decorated with hunting- and battle-scenes and representations of domestic life, executed in a species of fresco. They all display a marked influence of Persian art, and a strict adherence to old traditions.

Specimens of independent paintings by natives of India are rare, but the few which have been exhibited from time to time prove that

* A description in English with photographic reproductions of the plates has been published by W. Griggs of Peckham.

with a little encouragement and instruction Indian artists might hope to compete successfully with Europeans. As proofs of this, we may instance the small paintings; the miniature portraits of the Emperor of Delhi and different chiefs; and a series of architectural drawings which were amongst the Art Treasures at Manchester in 1857, as well as the examples of enamels and paintings sent from Jaipur and other Indian States to the Colonial and Indian Exhibition of 1886.

Chinese.

The early history of pictorial art in China is lost in obscurity. In the first century of the Christian era, it received an impetus by the importation of Buddhistic paintings and statues from India. The first artist whose name is recorded is **Tsao Fuh-hing**, who painted, in the third century, Buddhistic pictures for the temples. The style of **Chang Sang-Yiu**, who lived in the middle of the sixth century, was much copied by later artists. **Wu Tao-tsz**, of the eighth century, we are told, was especially famous for Buddhistic pictures and for portraits. His landscapes, too, are said to have been of extraordinary vigour, and full of picturesque beauty. The oldest Chinese pictures existing date from the tenth to the sixteenth century.

In the "White" wing of the British Museum is arranged a very instructive and interesting series of Chinese and Japanese drawings, from the earliest years to modern times, purchased from Mr. W. Anderson, formerly attaché to the British Legation in Japan.

Of the best Chinese pictures we may mention a *White Eagle*, attributed to the Emperor **Hwei-Tsung**, who lived in the twelfth century, and was celebrated for his drawings of falcons: *Three Rishis* * in the *Wilderness*, by **Ngan Hwui** of the thirteenth century; and a *Philosopher and Disciples* by **Si-kin Kü-tsze** of the fifteenth century; the types and costumes of which are distinctly Korean in character: the drawing of the heads is full of individuality. In addition to these, there are several beautifully-executed drawings of geese, eagles, cranes and other birds, dating from the twelfth to the sixteenth century.

* The Rishis were creations of philosophy and superstition, who play a great part in the mythology of China and Japan.

All the pictures mentioned are *Kakémonos*,* mostly in colours, and all are on silk, except the *Philosopher*, which is on paper.

In the sixteenth century, a decadence set in in the art of China, and Japan then took the precedence, which she has maintained until to-day.

Japanese.

Though to most European eyes the art of Japan may appear rudimentary and undeveloped, yet on more careful study, it will be seen that much which might at first sight be put down to ignorance is the result of intention. Though many schools of art have been formed in the country, no decided evidence of progression can be found, for the disciples of each particular school have continued the traditions of their predecessors through centuries. Thus the works of the Yamato School of to-day bear a strong resemblance to the productions of that school in the eleventh century. More truth to nature is to be observed in all Japanese representations of flowers, animals, birds and fish, than in their pictures of human figures.

Japanese pictures may be divided into two classes—the Buddhistic which display richness of effect mainly produced by the free use of gold; and the secular, which are noted for calligraphic dexterity. The one typifies colouring, and the other draughtsmanship. Of the former, which are somewhat akin to similar works in India, we may note the tale of *Raikō and the Shiūten-Dōji*, which narrates in twenty-four dramatic scenes (in the British Museum) the destruction in A.D. 947 by Raiko of a man-eating ogre, and dates from the seventeenth century. The artist is unknown.

The first painter recorded in the annals of Japanese art is a Chinese immigrant of royal descent, known as **Nan-riú** (or Shin-ki), who flourished in the fifth century, and one of whose descendants was also celebrated as a painter. In the ninth century arose one of Japan's

* Chinese and Japanese drawings consist of *Makimono*s—pictures which are pulled out sideways from rolls often many yards in length, and seldom more than fifteen inches deep: *Kakémonos*, or hanging pictures, which, when complete, are fitted with borders of coloured silks harmonizing with the tone of the pictures; and *Gakus*, or pictures stretched and framed in wooden or metal frames. Both *Kakémonos* and *Makimono*s are rolled up when not in use.

greatest artists, **Kosé no Kanaoka**, who is said to have taken the works of the Chinese Wu Tao-tsz for his model. He was, we are told, very successful in the delineation of landscapes, figures and horses; but all that remain of his works are a few Buddhistic pictures, which however bear witness to his merit. His followers were known as the **Kosé line**. One of the disciples, **Kasu-ga Moto-mitsu**, founded in the eleventh century the Yamato-Tosa school, to which belonged **Mitsu-oki**, famed for his delicately-painted drawings of quails. This school continues to the present day. A third section adhered to the Chinese style. In earlier times, they gave themselves to the glorification of Buddha and to Chinese landscapes; latterly they have painted birds, quadrupeds and flowers. The disciples of the Takuma school, founded in the tenth century by **Takuma Tamé-uji**, devoted themselves to pictures of Buddha and his apostles.

In the fifteenth century, a revival took place in the art of Japan, in the form of a return to the early art of the Chinese of the Sung, Yüen and Ming dynasties: and it is the art of this revival which is illustrated in the collection of the British Museum. "A vast number of their pictures," says Professor Sidney Colvin, speaking of the Chinese school of Japan, "are composed from no more ambitious material than a slight reminiscence of vegetable life, such as a limb of bamboo or pine, a peony or orchid, or a flowering branch of plum or peach. Spirited and life-like sketches of birds * * * were equally common, and in most cases conveyed to the Chinese and Japanese a poetical or emblematic meaning, that ensured a lasting popularity for the motive." The illustration which we give (*Eng.* 12) tends to prove that this love of representing birds has continued to the present day. Mammalia, reptiles, and fish were also represented. "Side by side with these creatures of the natural world, others belonging to supernatural or mythical zoology—monstrous animals and monstrous men of various significance and invention—have abounded in the representations of this school." They were also famous for their landscapes. "Cascades, pools, and streams; towering silicic peaks and rugged headlands; gnarled fantastic pines and plum-trees, side by side with the graceful stem and feathery foliage of the bamboo; mansions or pavilions crowning the heights or bordering the expanse of an inland

lake, and straw-thatched cottages nestling in the valleys; these were elements that the Chinese landscape painter assorted and reconstructed into a thousand pictures."

Of the painters of this Revival, the principal were **Shiu-bun**, of the fifteenth century, who is represented by a *Chinese Landscape*: **Sesshiu**,



12.—Wild Goose. *Japanese drawing.* Nineteenth century.

a versatile artist of the sixteenth century, by whom are *Hotei** and *Children* (painted when the artist was eighty-three years of age), and two *Landscapes*, in which he chiefly excelled. He visited China for inspiration, and was honoured with a command to paint in the Royal Palace, and, on his return to Japan, founded the Sesshiu school:

* One of the seven gods of good fortune.

Oi-no-suké, afterwards called "**Motonobu**," the founder of the Kano school, who died at the age of eighty-two in 1559. Of him, we are told that his painted fans were chosen as ceremonial gifts to the Emperor and Shōgun. Motonobu's father was **Kano Masanobu**, a pupil of Shiu-bun; and his brother and his three sons also excelled in the art—as did his descendants for several generations. The earlier works of the Kano school are executed, frequently in monochrome, but occasionally heightened with washes of colour, with the greatest dexterity: the later paintings display more elaborate workmanship and a free use of gold.

Of the Ukiyo-yé-riu, or Popular school of Japan, whose works have been distributed by means of wood engravings in book-illustrations, playing-cards, &c., the most famous disciple was **Hoku-sai**, "the most powerful artistic genius of the Japanese race," who belongs to the close of a long line of talented book illustrators of whom the first was **Moronobu**, who died between 1711 and 1716. As most of Hoku-sai's works were executed for engraving* on wood, and have been thereby destroyed, original sketches by his hand are rare. He died in 1849. In the British Museum is a *kakémono* on silk by him representing *Demons trying the bow of Tamétomo*.

Before closing this brief sketch of the history of art in Japan, we must mention the Kō-rin school, founded by **Ogata Kō-rin**, of the late seventeenth century, who was specially famous for his lacquer work; the Shijō or naturalistic school of Japan, of which the founder was **Maru-yama-Ōkio**, who, born in 1733, created quite a beneficial revolution in the art of painting, and to which belonged **So-sen**, the Japanese Landseer, celebrated for his representations of monkeys; and lastly, the Ganku school, established by Kishi Dō-kō, better known as **Gan-ku**, who is especially famous for his drawings of tigers (an example of which is in the British Museum). His followers adopted something of the style of the Shijō School.

* The art of wood-engraving was practised in Japan in the thirteenth century. Wood-cuts were first printed in colour about the beginning of the eighteenth century.

PAINTING IN THE EARLY CHRISTIAN AND BYZANTINE AGES.

Early Christian. About A.D. 50—A.D. 1300.

THE first examples of early Christian painting are to be found in the Catacombs, the walls, recesses, and ceilings of which were decorated with simple frescoes. In the first two centuries, owing to the hatred of everything which could recall the old idolatry, symbols alone were employed, and even these were limited to forms not appropriated to heathen deities. As the power of the Roman Empire declined, and with it its monopoly of art-forms, the love of art—innate in every native of Greece and Italy—once more asserted its sway; and in the third and fourth centuries, although still to a certain extent hampered by the dread of reviving idolatry, the early Christians were permitted to adorn the Catacombs with something more than formal signs. We now find Christ represented as *The Good Shepherd*, or as *Orpheus taming the Beasts with his Lyre*, etc. Our illustration (*Eng. 13*) affords an example of this second class of fresco; it is taken from the catacombs of S. Calisto, on the Via Appia, Rome, beneath the church of S. Sebastiano. This church also contains one of the first portraits of Christ, which is supposed to have been executed at a somewhat later date. In the paintings of the Pontian Catacombs on the Via Portuensis, dating from the fifth century, we note a further advance: the portrait of Christ, especially, differs essentially from the old Greek idea, and is of a purely Christian type. The chief characteristics of early Christian painting as exhibited in the Catacombs, are a simple earnestness and majesty, and a grandeur of composition but little inferior to the frescoes of the best age of the old Empire, combined with what we may call a “spirituality” peculiarly their own. The Christian artists had to express their belief in the immortal soul animating even the poorest and most distorted human forms, and it is their spiritual significance which gives importance to these early paintings.*

Mosaics.—When Christianity became the religion of the State in the time of Constantine, Christian painting, no longer condemned to a

* Copies in water-colours and photography of many of the Catacomb paintings may be seen in the South Kensington Museum.

subterranean life, was called upon to decorate the vast basilicas and churches appropriated to the new worship. At first tempera and encaustic colours were exclusively employed by the artists, but these were soon supplanted by mosaics. The only existing Christian mosaics



13.—Christ as Orpheus. Fresco from the Catacombs of S. Calisto, Rome.
Ceiling Painting. The surrounding pictures are scenes from the Old Testament.

attributed with any degree of certainty to the fourth century are those on the ceiling of S. Costanza, near Rome, which are of a purely decorative character. The mosaic in the tribune of S. Pudenziana dates, it is thought, perhaps from the fourth century. It represents *Christ with S. Praxedis and S. Pudenziana and the Apostles*, and above them

the emblems of the evangelists; but it is now so much damaged that its true date cannot be readily assigned. In the fifth and succeeding centuries attempts were made to produce important historic pictures in mosaics; but the intractability of the material led to a general preference for the simplest subjects. As we advance further and further from the times of persecution, we note an ever-widening difference between the paintings of the Catacombs and the church mosaics. This difference is well illustrated by the mosaics on the Triumphal Arch of the church of S. Paolo fuori le Mura, at Rome, dating from the second half of the fifth century, for in them the antique spirit which had unconsciously influenced the artist of the sepulchres is almost extinct: the old Christian symbolism is gone; and, instead of scenes of suffering and death above which Faith rises triumphant, we have representations of the Saviour enthroned in glory, surrounded by the redeemed. The Virgin does not appear to have been represented until the latter part of the fifth century.

In the sixth century were produced the mosaics of SS. Cosmo e Damiano, considered the best in Rome, and deserving special mention as being amongst the last in which the figure of Christ retains the quiet majesty characteristic of the Catacomb portraits, and in which the saints appear in natural groups and attitudes, instead of the stiff parallel rows subsequently adopted.

The mosaics of the tribune of S. Agnese in Rome (625—638) are good specimens of the transition period, the heads of the Saviour, and the Virgin, being purely conventional, whilst some of the figures are dignified, graceful, and free from Byzantine stiffness. Those in the basilicas of S. Apollinare Nuovo, and S. Vitale, at Ravenna, are of special importance now that the church of S. Paolo at Rome is destroyed, as they are the only existing specimens which give a just idea of the way in which every available space was covered with these brilliant decorations, in the centuries under notice. To the ninth century belong the mosaics of S. Prassede, on the Esquiline Hill, and those above the tribune of the church of S. Maria della Navicella, on the Cælian Hill.

Of *Illuminated Manuscripts*, an unbroken series have come down to

us from early Christian times, many of which give proof of considerable imaginative power and true feeling for all that is best in antique art. To this class belong the *Book of Joshua* in the Vatican, a parchment-roll more than thirty feet long, dating from the seventh or eighth century, but supposed to be a copy of an early Christian work of the period we have been reviewing; and the celebrated *Virgil* of the Vatican, an original work of the fourth or fifth century.

The time of Charlemagne was the great period for manuscript illuminations; many fine specimens are preserved in the National Library in Paris, the British Museum, and the Libraries of Treves and Tours.

Byzantine.

Soon after the conquest of Italy by the Longobards, Christian art branched off into two schools, to which the names of the Late Roman and the Byzantine have been given. The foundations of the latter are supposed to have been laid early at Byzantium (Constantinople), the seat of the Eastern Empire; but it did not attain to importance until the sixth century. Its predominance marks the period of the deepest decline of Italian art—which, however, still retained, though latent, the vital spark which was to be again fanned into flame in the thirteenth century. The leading characteristics of Byzantine painting, which, with Oriental tenacity, it has retained unchanged to the present day, are the use of flat gold grounds instead of the blue hitherto preferred, a stiffness in the treatment of the human figure,—rigid conventional forms utterly devoid of beauty replacing the majestic types of the Late Roman school,—artificially-arranged draperies in long straight folds, and a great neatness and carefulness of execution.

The hot controversy as to the personal appearance of Christ,—the Romans maintaining Him to have been the “fairest of the children of men,” and the Byzantine Greeks that He had no beauty of person,—exercised a most important influence on the art both of the East and the West, and accounts in a great measure for the difference in the treatment of sacred subjects by the artists of the two schools.

Our limits forbid us to do more than name the most important mosaics of the Byzantine school. Those of S. Sophia at Constantinople,

although many have been destroyed, still retain much of their original splendour: our illustration (*Eng. 14*) is from the porch, and represents the Emperor Justinian doing homage, with truly Oriental servility, to the enthroned Redeemer.

Until the thirteenth century, Venice was little more than a Byzantine colony, and in the mosaics of Saint Mark's we have an opportunity of studying the Byzantine style in all its purity. Other Western Byzantine mosaics, dating from the time of the Normans, may be studied in the cathedral of Monreale, near Palermo; in the Capella Reale in that

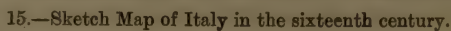


14.—Christ adored by Justinian. Sixth Century.
Mosaic in the Porch of S. Sophia, Constantinople.

city; and in various buildings of Southern Italy and Sicily. The Monreale mosaics have been admirably illustrated, and deserve study as showing how great a mastery of dramatic power could be attained by artists who yet were fettered by many conventional rules, and whose power of representing the human figure was very rude. As specimens of colouring they are magnificent.

The manuscript illuminations of the Byzantine school are principally copies of Roman works, and do not call for any special notice.

In their purely decorative painting, Byzantine artists attained to considerable proficiency; their geometrical mosaics are very ingenious in pattern and always good in colour, but from the thirteenth century Byzantine art gradually declined in both technical and inventive power.



PAINTING IN THE MIDDLE AGES.

In Italy. A.D. 1100—A.D. 1440.

THE publication of Sir Austen Henry Layard's revised edition of Kugler's 'Handbook of Painting of the Italian Schools' has done much to familiarize English readers with recent continental criticism on Italian Art. Signor Morelli has of late years called in question, in no measured terms, the ascriptions of some of the well-known masterpieces of Italian Art; and so much to the point have been his remarks that several of our best critics have agreed with many, if not all, of his re-baptisms. Signor Morelli's is, if not a new style, at least a novel application of criticism in art. He judges paintings by the peculiarities of draughtmanship, visible in original drawings and well-authenticated paintings, such as the formation of the ear, the head, and the eye, and by this system of analytical examination he has succeeded in overthrowing many previously expressed opinions.

Reference to abstruse questions of authenticity arising between critics would of course be out of place in an Elementary History of Art which cannot do more than lightly touch on the leading painters of each school: but it is none the less essential that the student should learn to discriminate between undoubted and authentic pictures and works by followers and imitators. And a careful study of the varied styles prevalent in Italy which led up to the Renaissance will ever repay the student by assisting him to form a just appreciation of the many schools which succeeded it both in Italy and elsewhere.

In the tenth and eleventh centuries, Italian society was still utterly disorganized, and the practice of decorative art was almost entirely discontinued. The few pictures produced were either in the worst form of the Byzantine style, or the rudest reproductions of antique types. As early as the beginning of the twelfth century, however, the Republics of Upper and Lower Italy gained strength and stability, whilst a new

and independent style of art gradually developed itself, displacing alike the Byzantine and the Late Roman,—a style which may be called purely Christian, and which owes its rapid growth mainly to the patronage of the Church. In the mosaics of S. Maria in Trastevere at Rome (1139—1153), and of the basilica of S. Clemente, also at Rome, a marked improvement is noticeable; but the art apparently did not advance further until the commencement of the thirteenth century, when the fusion of the two conquering races of Sicily—the Normans, and their predecessors the Arabs—had become complete, and the conquest of Constantinople by the Latins in 1204 had led to the immigration into Italy of artists well acquainted with all the technical processes of painting, although unable to turn them to the best account.

Henceforth the history of painting is the history of individual men, a fact significant alike of the new position to which art was promoted and of the new political freedom enjoyed in the Republics. Allusion has been already made to the important part taken in the revival of sculpture by the famous Niccola Pisano,* and there can be no doubt that he greatly influenced his cotemporaries in every branch of art. The distinctive feature of this revival, in which Tuscany took the lead, was—as remarked by Mrs. Jameson in her ‘Lives of the Early Italian Painters’—“that art became imitative as well as representative, although in the first two centuries the imitation was as much imaginary as real; the art of looking at nature had to be learnt before the imitating her could be acquired.”

The first Italian painters to take part in the new movement were **Giunta** of Pisa, **Guido** of Siena, **Buonaventura Berlingieri** of Lucca, **Margaritone** of Arezzo, Maestro **Bartolommeo** of Florence, and **Andrea Tafi** (the greatest mosaic-worker of the thirteenth century), all of whom followed the Byzantine style, with certain modifications significant of the stirring of the new life in art.

Among the few paintings by Margaritone which now remain, there is in the National Gallery (No. 564) *The Virgin and Child, with Scenes from the Lives of the Saints*, which is, on every account, most characteristic and important, as showing the state of art at the end of the thirteenth century. “These pictures of his,” says Mr. Monkhouse,

* In the companion volume, on ARCHITECTURE and SCULPTURE.

“may show a certain decorative sense, * * * but their drawing is atrocious ; it is worth while to study them, until we feel how grim and ugly and lifeless they are, and how much pleasure would disappear from existence if all pictures were now like these.”

In the works of **Giovanni Cimabue** of Florence, who has been called



16.—*Madonna and Child.* By Cimabue. Late thirteenth century.
In the National Gallery.

—not altogether with justice—the founder of modern Italian painting, we recognize a very decided advance in representing form and in the expression of action, although his figures are still of the long-drawn Byzantine type. Of his existing paintings the principal are a colossal *Madonna* in the Rucellai chapel of S. Maria Novella, Florence, (of which a fine water-colour copy may be studied in the Crystal Palace); a

Madonna and Child in the Academy of the same town ; and the frescoes on the vaulted ceiling and above the walls of the nave of the upper church of S. Francesco at Assisi, of which the best are the *Kiss of Judas*, the *Marriage at Cana*, the *Deposition from the Cross*, and *Joseph and his Brothers*. His *Madonna and Child*, in the National Gallery (*Eng.* 16), may be studied as an indication of the early dawn of the new birth of art in Florence.

As cotemporaries of Cimabue who were influenced by his work, we must name **Jacobus Toriti**, author of some fine mosaics in the tribunes of S. Giovanni in Laterano and S. Maria Maggiore at Rome ; **Giovanni Cosmato**, author of mosaics in the latter church and in that of S. Maria sopra Minerva, Rome ; **Gaddo Gaddi**, the painter of an *Ascension of the Virgin* in the cathedral of Pisa, and a *Coronation of the Virgin* in the cathedral at Florence ; and, above all, **Duccio di Buoninsegna** of Siena, the chief painter of the Sienese school of this period, who executed a famous series of paintings, representing scenes from the *Passion of Christ*, the *Entry into Jerusalem*, etc., in the cathedral of Siena, and other minor works, in which he perhaps displayed greater feeling for beauty and knowledge of form than Cimabue himself. The National Gallery contains three pictures by Duccio, and two by his cotemporary **Ugolino da Siena**. In these works evidence may be noticed of the practice of the early masters of laying the ground of flesh tints in green, on which the high lights were thickly painted, while it was allowed to show through for the shadows.

We have now reached the second stage of the development of the Italian school of painting, and shall have to distinguish between two styles into which it branched off in the time of Giotto. We still find Tuscany taking the lead, but Tuscan artists are no longer of one mind. The head-quarters of one school was Florence—of the other, Siena. The Florentines and their followers, who derived their practice to a certain extent from the early Sienese masters, were distinguished for vigour of conception and richness of composition ; the Sienese, for warmth of feeling and grace in the treatment of single figures. At the head of the new Florentine school stands

Ambrogiotto Bondone, known as **Giotto**, who was the first Italian

painter to free himself entirely from Byzantine traditions, and who exercised a lasting influence on art in every part of Italy. According to an old tradition, now exploded, Giotto began life as a shepherd-boy on the mountains near Vespignano, his native place, and his artistic genius was first discovered by Cimabue, who surprised him, when a child of some ten or twelve years old, drawing one of his sheep on a



17.—Obedience. By Giotto. Early fourteenth century.
In the Lower Church of S. Francesco at Assisi.

piece of smooth slate with a sharply-pointed stone. Cimabue at once took him to his own home in Florence, and taught him the rudiments of his art. It was not long before Giotto surpassed his master; and his earnest study of nature, and steadfast resistance to all that was false or unnatural in art, effected a reformation in painting the value of which it is impossible to over-estimate. In knowledge of form, of chiaroscuro, and of perspective, he is generally allowed to have been

deficient; but his force of conception, his power of preserving right balance in complicated groups, of expressing natural character, and his feeling for grace of action and harmony of colour, justly entitle him to the high position assigned to him as the founder of the true ideal style of Christian art, and the restorer of portraiture. The cotemporary and friend of Dante, he stands at the head of the school of allegoric painting, as the latter of that of poetry.

The following may be taken as typical works by this great master:—the historic paintings representing thirty-eight scenes from the lives of the *Virgin* and *Christ* in the chapel of the Madonna dell' Arena at Padua; the frescoes in the lower church of S. Francesco at Assisi, over the tomb of the saint (*Eng.* 17), representing scenes from the life of that saint, of which two of the best are the *Marriage of S. Francis to Poverty*, and the *Death of S. Francis*; the celebrated mosaic, known as the *Navicella*, in the old basilica of S. Peter, Rome, representing a ship on a stormy sea containing the disciples, with Christ walking on the waves (still preserved, much restored, in the vestibule of the present S. Peter's); the *Seven Sacraments*, in the church of the Incoronata at Naples, in which Giotto departed from his usual symbolic style and painted actual scenes of human life; and a series of small paintings on wood in the Florence Academy. A fine *Portrait of Dante*, by Giotto, was discovered in 1840 on a wall in the palace of the Podestà at Florence.* Several of the works of Giotto, and many of those by Italian artists who flourished at or near the time to which we are referring, have been reproduced in chromo-lithography by the Arundel Society.

The general characteristics of the early Italian painters may be well studied at the National Gallery, which is tolerably rich in specimens of the various early schools of Italy and Germany. *Two Apostles*, by Giotto, and a *Coronation of the Virgin*, by a disciple of his school, are of the class to which we allude. Two works by Giotto are in the Liverpool Institution: they are the *Presentation of S. John the Baptist to Zacharias*, and *Salome with the head of the Baptist*, both from Santa Maria del Carmine at Florence. In Giotto's paintings the colours are lighter and of a more roseate hue than those of his predecessors; they were mixed with a thinner medium, and are very well preserved. Not

* Recent writers have thrown doubts on its authenticity.

only in painting, but also in sculpture and architecture, was Giotto famous. The Campanile at Florence was built from his designs, and some of the sculptures which adorn the base are said to be by his hand.

Taddeo Gaddi was the chief of Giotto's scholars, and his works are considered the most important produced in the early half of the fourteenth century. He was especially successful in historic subjects, in which he displayed great feeling for truth and beauty, and a more thorough knowledge of colouring and chiaroscuro than Giotto. Three pictures of his school are in the National Gallery. The frescoes in the Cappella de' Spagnuoli in the cloister of S. Maria Novella at Florence, which illustrate the newly instituted festival of the *Corpus Christi* and scenes from the life of *S. Domenic*, were formerly ascribed to him, and also to Simone di Martino, but they are now attributed to **Andrea da Florentia**, who is known to have executed the frescoes in the chapel of San Ranieri in the Campo Santo at Pisa, and who probably belonged to the Sienese School.

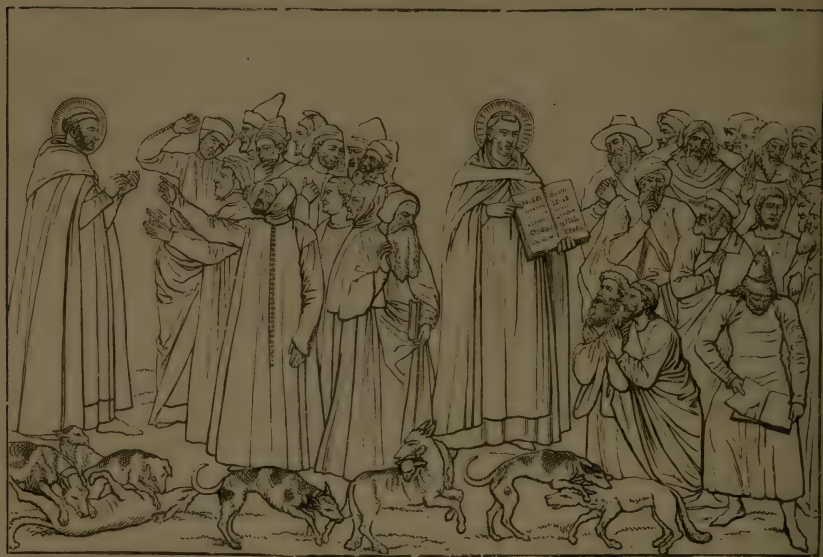
Andrea di Cione—called **Orcagna**,* although he did not study under Giotto, was greatly influenced by his paintings: his works are remarkable for their grace, energy, and imaginative power. His principal paintings are the *Last Judgment* and *Paradise*, in the Cappella Strozzi, in S. Maria Novella at Florence. The National Gallery contains a large altar-piece in twelve pieces by Orcagna, representing in the centre, in three divisions, the *Coronation of the Virgin*, with nine other scenes connected with the life of Christ, which were formerly placed over them. It was originally painted for S. Pietro Maggiore, Florence.

The *Triumph of Death* and the *Last Judgment* in the Campo Santo at Pisa, which for many years rendered Orcagna's name famous, are now given to other painters; by some to the Lorenzetti, and by others to **Nardo Daddi**, whose known work in Santa Croce and the Ognossanti, however, is considered to hardly justify the ascription of these fine frescoes to him.

Another famous follower of Giotto was **Giottino**, so called from his success in imitating his master. He took some share in the paintings of the church of S. Francesco at Assisi. **Stefano Florentino** must also

* The shortened form of his sobriquet 'L'Arcagnuolo.'

be mentioned, on account of the great improvement he effected in the imitation of form, although no existing work can be ascribed to him. Other painters influenced by Giotto are **Giovanni da Milano**, a fellow-worker with Taddeo Gaddi; **Jacopo di Casentino**; and his pupil **Spinello Aretino** of Arezzo, the author of several of the frescoes in the Campo Santo at Pisa; and lastly, **Giovanni and Agnolo Gaddi**, sons of Taddeo.



18.—The Preaching of S. Domenic against the Heretics.* Fragment of the fresco formerly attributed to Simone di Martino, now ascribed to ANDREA DA FLORENTIA. In *S. Maria Novella, Florence*. About A.D. 1340.

The importance of the art of Siena of this period has only been fully recognized of late years. Vasari's partiality for his fellow-countrymen led him to treat the Sienese painters with brevity, with the result that until quite recently their work has not been properly appreciated. Of the Sienese school, the members of which aimed rather at spiritual expression than an exact imitation of corporeal form, **Simone di**

* The dogs in this picture are black and white, in allusion to the dress of the order (*Domini Canes*).

Martino, known as **Simone Memmi**, a cotemporary of Giotto and the friend of Petrarch, was the chief. Very few of his works now remain: the frescoes in the Cappella de' Spagnuoli in S. Maria Novella, formerly thought to be Simone's chief work, are now, as we have seen, ascribed to Andrea da Florentia. In the Palazzo Pubblico, at Siena, is an important fresco by him of the *Virgin and Child with Saints*, of the year 1315; but he can be best studied in the church of S. Francesco, at Assisi.

Ambrogio Lorenzetti (the dates of whose birth and death are unknown) was the most famous of a family of artists. His principal works are a series of allegoric frescoes, representing the *Results of Good Government* and the *Results of Bad Government*, painted in 1337-39, in the Palazzo Pubblico at Siena; and to him and his elder brother **Pietro Lorenzetti** are now given, by some, the frescoes in the Campo Santo at Pisa, formerly, on the testimony of Vasari, ascribed to Orcagna.

Taddeo di Bartolo, who painted at Pisa, Siena, S. Gimignano, Volterra, Arezzo and Padua, upheld, if he did not advance the reputation of this school. The work of **Matteo da Siena** is to be noticed for the religious sentiment which it possesses. The *Madonna della Neve*, of the year 1477, at Siena; his representations of the *Massacre of the Innocents*, and the *Assumption of the Virgin* in the National Gallery, which "displays all the most characteristic qualities of the Sienese School of the fifteenth century," may be reckoned his best works.

Pacchiarotto and **Del Pacchia** are two painters of the Sienese school, whose lives and works have alike been confused by historians and critics. A *Virgin and Child* in the National Gallery, at one time ascribed to the former, is now given to the latter. The fame of these artists was, however, far outshone by that of Bazzi, whom we shall notice further on amongst the followers of Da Vinci.

Whilst the art of painting was making rapid strides towards perfection in Tuscany, a simultaneous advance was taking place in Umbria, Rome, Venice, and other parts of Italy. The early Florentine and Umbrian schools were not sufficiently distinct for it to be necessary to particularize the peculiarities of the latter; and the early masters of

the Roman school were greatly influenced by Giotto. Of these, **Pietro Cavallini** was the most remarkable; the *Crucifixion* in the church of Assisi, formerly considered his best existing work, is now thought to be by Pietro Lorenzetti.

Towards the close of the fourteenth century great progress was made in Rome, and many artists rose into fame. Of these, **Gentile da Fabriano**, who, however, belongs to the Umbrian school, was the chief. His picture of the *Adoration of the Kings*, in the academy of Florence, is one of the finest existing specimens of the early schools, and like all his work is somewhat loaded with gold. He was a good colourist, and excelled Giotto in knowledge of form. His pictures are poetic in feeling, and freer in the treatment of their subjects than those of many of his cotemporaries.

In Venice, the struggle between the Byzantine style and the new tendencies in painting lasted long, and it was not until the latter half of the fourteenth century that the yoke of tradition was finally broken. **Lorenzo Veneziano** and **Niccolò Semitecolo**, of the fourteenth century, were the first Venetians to attempt the new method.

IN FRANCE AND GERMANY.

A.D. 1250—A.D. 1470.

BEFORE we enter on the history of Italian painting in the fifteenth century, it would be well to cross the Alps, and trace the development of the new movement in the rest of Europe.

Mural painting was practised with great success in Germany and France in the Romanesque period (tenth, eleventh and twelfth centuries), and even the most insignificant village churches were adorned with frescoes. The principal works of this description in Germany dating from these centuries are those on the ceiling of S. Michael's at Hildesheim; and those in the choir and left aisle of the cathedral at Brunswick, supposed to have been executed before 1250; in the Nicolas Chapel at Soest; and in the church of Schwarz Rheindorf, and the chapel at Ramersdorf, near Bonn (*Eng.* 19).

There are the remains of a mosaic in the cupola of the cathedral of

Aix-la-Chapelle: it represents *Christ with twenty-four Elders*. We know too, from miniatures of them, that the castle of Upper Ingelheim on the Rhine was adorned with frescoes of historic subjects, which bore strong traces of Byzantine influence.

In France, the frescoes in the churches at S. Savin and Tournus are among the most remarkable. All these works follow the antique rather than the Byzantine style, and are distinguished by a simple



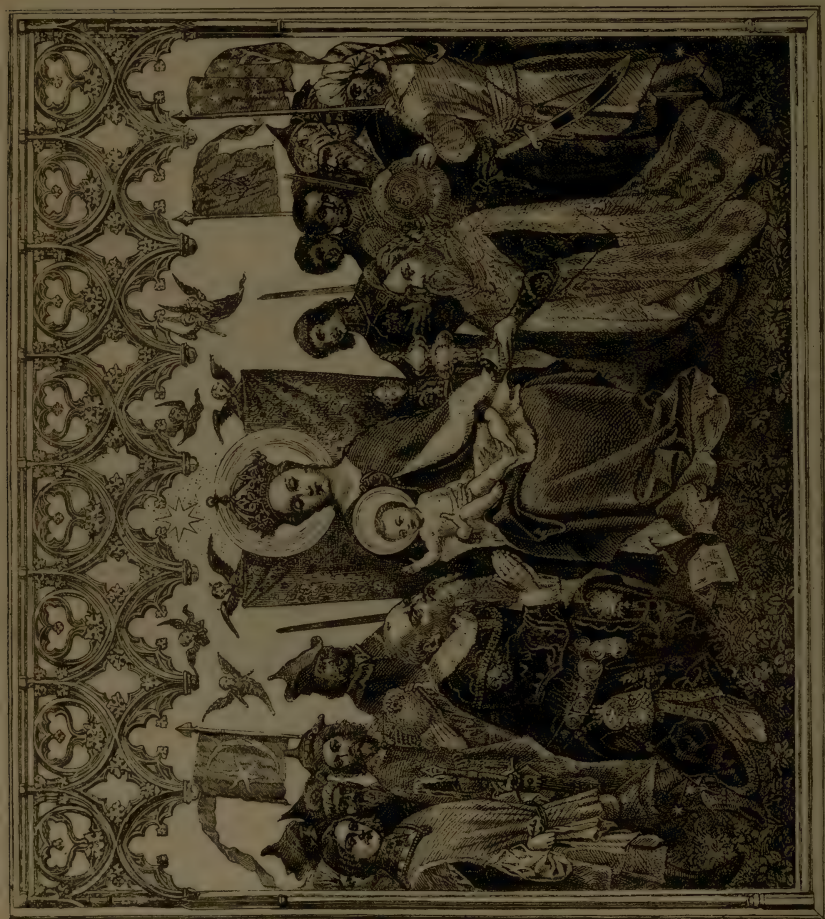
19.—Wall painting. German. Early fourteenth century.
In the Chapel at Ramersdorf, near Bonn.

earnestness and dignity in the figures, and by their powerful colouring and appropriateness as architectural decorations.

The industry of the monks,—especially of those of the monastery of St. Gall in Switzerland, of which **Tutilo** (or Tuotilo) and **Notker** were the most celebrated,—carried the art of manuscript painting to the greatest perfection in the middle ages. In the same period it became the fashion to paint movable or easel pictures.

The rise of the pure Gothic style of architecture—which, it will be

remembered, underwent large modifications when practised in Italy—was unfavourable to the progress of painting in the north of Europe.



20.—The Adoration of the Magi. By Stephan Lochner. Soon after A.D. 1426.
In Cologne Cathedral.

Frescoes were no longer required to decorate the flat walls, for the walls were reduced to narrow proportions; but the decline of mural

painting was in a great measure atoned for by the growth of the art of glass-staining, which was carried to perfection in the Gothic period. The finest painted windows of France and Germany—such, for example, as those of the cathedrals of Bourges, Chartres, Rheims, and the Sainte Chapelle of Paris, in France, and those of the cathedrals of Strasburg, Cologne, and Ratisbon, in Germany—are all the work of the best Gothic period, and are essentially integral parts of the buildings to which they belong.

The miniature painting of the Gothic period in the north of Europe consisted principally of illustrations of the ballads of the troubadours; and the first evidence of what can be strictly called a school of German painting is met with in the “*Parcival*” of Wolfram von Eschenbach, a poet of the thirteenth century, who speaks of the painters of Cologne and Maestricht in highly commendatory terms.

The earliest school of art in Germany is that of Bohemia, which, under the patronage of the Emperor Charles IV., flourished for a short time only at Karlstein, near Prague, in the fourteenth century. Its principal artists were **Theodorich of Prague**, **Nicolaus Wurmser** and **Kunz**, who were employed to decorate the walls of the castle and church of Karlstein. The Italian **Tommaso da Modena** also worked at Karlstein for Charles IV.

The school of Nuremberg also attained to a high position in the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries. An altar-piece at Imhof, by one of its unknown masters, was probably executed about 1420. In the Berlin Museum are four wings of an altar-piece of the *Virgin and Saints*, which are said to have been painted at Nuremberg in 1400.

Wilhelm of Herle, commonly called **Meister Wilhelm** of Cologne, is, however, the earliest German painter whose name has come down to us. To him are ascribed, some fine pictures in the Pinakothek of Munich; a large altar-piece, his principal work, representing the *Life of Christ*, in the Johannis Kapelle in Cologne cathedral; and several easel pictures, the single figures in which are full of life and character, in the various galleries of Germany. The National Gallery contains a *S. Veronica* by Wilhelm of Cologne. **Stephan Lochner**, or Meister Stephan, as he is called, said, but perhaps erroneously, to have been the pupil of Wilhelm, was another and greater master of the same school:

by him is the famous altar-piece in the cathedral of Cologne, formerly ascribed to Meister Wilhelm; it represents the *Adoration of the Magi*, with *S. Gereon and his Knights* and *S. Ursula and her Virgins* on the wings, and the *Annunciation* on the exterior (*Eng.* 20). **Israel von Meckenen**, who flourished at the end of the century, if all that is said of him be true, must have excelled all his predecessors, as some of the best pictures of this time in the Munich Gallery are attributed to him. The **Master of the Lyversberg Passion**, so called from a series of eight subjects from the Life of Christ formerly in the possession of Herr Lyversberg in Cologne, is represented in our National Gallery by a *Presentation in the Temple*: this painter has been confused with Israel von Meckenen. The **Master of Liesborn** is also represented in the National Gallery, where are two pieces, figures of *Saints*, from the high altar-piece which was executed in the Abbey of Liesborn about the middle of the fifteenth century.

The works of the early German schools are mostly painted on panel, with gold grounds, and are distinguished for depth of colouring and careful execution of details. Their chief fault is want of accuracy in design; but this is to some extent atoned for by the nobility of the expression of many of the heads. In technical dexterity in the use of tempera or water-colours they excelled all their cotemporaries and predecessors, their works having often as fine an effect as oil-paintings.

Decorative Painting.

The decorative painting of the middle ages would repay separate study; but our limits only permit us to point out that, at first purely geometrical, the designs were gradually complicated by the introduction of heads of birds and beasts, finally leading to the profuse use of the grotesque element, which formed so distinctive a feature of Gothic art. The pointed or Gothic style of ornament was a reproduction in decorative painting of the peculiarities of Gothic architecture and architectural sculpture. Human heads, flowers, and foliage, heads of animals, wings of butterflies, with an endless variety of zigzags, frets, and other ornaments, were grouped together in such a manner as to harmonize alike with the lines of the building and its decorative sculpture.

RENAISSANCE OF PAINTING IN ITALY.

A REMARKABLE difference exists between the history of painting and that of sculpture and architecture at the Renaissance period. Of the two latter arts the Romans had left so many remains that, when the revival of letters altered the current of men's thoughts, it was natural to revert to the actual models existing abundantly in Italy; and, as we have seen, this was done. In painting the case was different: the art was in a constant state of development, which was influenced but not interrupted by the classic revival. We may, if we please, consider the fifteenth century as a transition period, and the sixteenth as the Renaissance period; but the terms must not be understood to characterize a revival of classic modes at all so complete as that which occurred in the sister arts. By many writers it is considered that the Renaissance of painting in Italy began early in the fifteenth century, or even with Giotto at the commencement of the fourteenth century.

Painting in Italy in the Fifteenth Century.

The fifteenth century was a time of exceptional intellectual activity, and the progress made in scientific discovery was of great importance to the arts of painting and sculpture. As we have seen, a considerable advance had been made in expression and imitation in the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries; but oil-painting was still unpractised, portraiture was little cultivated, linear perspective was very imperfectly understood, and landscape painting, as an independent branch of art, was not even attempted. At the beginning of the fifteenth century, however, the introduction of oil colours, the scientific study of perspective, form and colour, and the constant demand for frescoes on an extensive scale led to a progressive movement in Italy which culminated in the sixteenth century; and during this development schools arose on every side, characterized by excellence in one or another element of art. Until about 1450 we find Florence still



21.—The Battle of Sant' Egidio, A.D. 1416. By Paolo Uccelli. In the National Gallery. (In tempera, on wood.)

taking the lead ; but from that date the Umbrian, Bolognese, Venetian and Paduan schools rose into almost equal importance.

The Florentine School. A.D. 1420—A.D. 1520.

The artist who contributed most to the pre-eminence of Florence in the early part of the fifteenth century was, without doubt, the sculptor Lorenzo Ghiberti, in whose school the leading painters of the day were formed. He perfected the imitation of nature which Giotto had introduced, applying the sciences of anatomy, mathematics and geometry to the art of design. Of his pupils we can only name the principal: **Paolo Uccelli**,* who directed his attention almost exclusively to the study of perspective, the great value of which he illustrated in his frescoes in the monastery of S. Maria Novella at Florence—of which the *Drunkenness of Noah* is especially remarkable—and in several easel pictures, one of which, the *Battle of S. Egidio*, is in the National Gallery (*Eng.* 21); and two others in the Uffizi and the Louvre. Piero de' Franceschi, commonly called **Piero della Francesca**, of the Umbrian school, did much to systematize the study of perspective; an unfinished *Nativity* by him is in the National Gallery. **Masolino da Panicale**, who excelled in colouring, but who rather sacrificed composition to detail of form, executed several fine works in the church and baptistery of Castiglione d'Olona, and in the Brancacci Chapel in the church of the Carmine at Florence. Chief



22.—The Expulsion from Paradise.
By Masaccio. In the Brancacci
Chapel, Florence. Ab. A.D. 1425.

* Paolo di Dono, called *Uccelli* from his love of birds.

among these painters was Tommaso Guidi, commonly called **Masaccio**; he was the pupil of Masolino, and might, with better justice than Cimabue, be styled the father of modern Italian painting; he excelled all his predecessors in knowledge of form, perspective, and chiaroscuro, and exercised a most important influence on the art of his country.

Masaccio was born at Castel S. Giovanni, in the Val d'Arno, and when quite a boy worked under Masolino at the frescoes in the Brancacci Chapel, in the church of the Carmine, Florence.* In his frescoes, Masaccio gave proof of remarkable powers, and the influence of Ghiberti is very distinctly traceable. Their chief excellences are the admirable treatment of the nude human figure—the judicious foreshortening of the extremities, the happy rendering of the flesh-tints, the animation and varied character of the heads, and the skilful grouping and composition of the whole. The National Gallery possesses a so-called *portrait* of this great master from his own hand, but some writers doubt its authenticity. It is ever to be regretted that Masaccio died at the early age of twenty-six. Masolino and Masaccio were the first Italian painters who gave a natural treatment to their landscape backgrounds.

Two of Masaccio's greatest cotemporaries (both monks) were Guido di Pietro, of Fiesole, commonly called **Fra Angelico**, and **Filippo Lippi**, who may be taken as the representatives of the two great classes into

* It has commonly been said that Masaccio finished these frescoes after Masolino's death; but inasmuch as the latter survived the former by nineteen years, this is impossible. As these frescoes "may be considered to be the most important works in painting executed during the fifteenth century," it may be serviceable to give a list of them as they have been assigned by the latest authorities.

BY MASACCIO.

The Expulsion from Paradise.
The Tribute-Money.
The Resuscitation of the King's Son. (Finished by Filippino Lippi.)
The Infirm healed by the Shadow of SS. Peter and John.
S. Peter baptizing.
SS. Peter and John distributing alms.

BY MASOLINO.

The Preaching of S. Peter.
Healing of the Cripple at the Beautiful Gate, and Resuscitation of Petronilla.
Fall of Adam and Eve.

BY FILIPPINO LIPPI.

S. Peter in Prison visited by S. Paul.
S. Peter freed from Prison.
Crucifixion of S. Peter, and SS. Peter and Paul before Nero.

which the painters of the Renaissance became divided, and to which the name of the Mystics or Idealists, and Naturalists, have been given—names still retained by their followers and imitators: the former



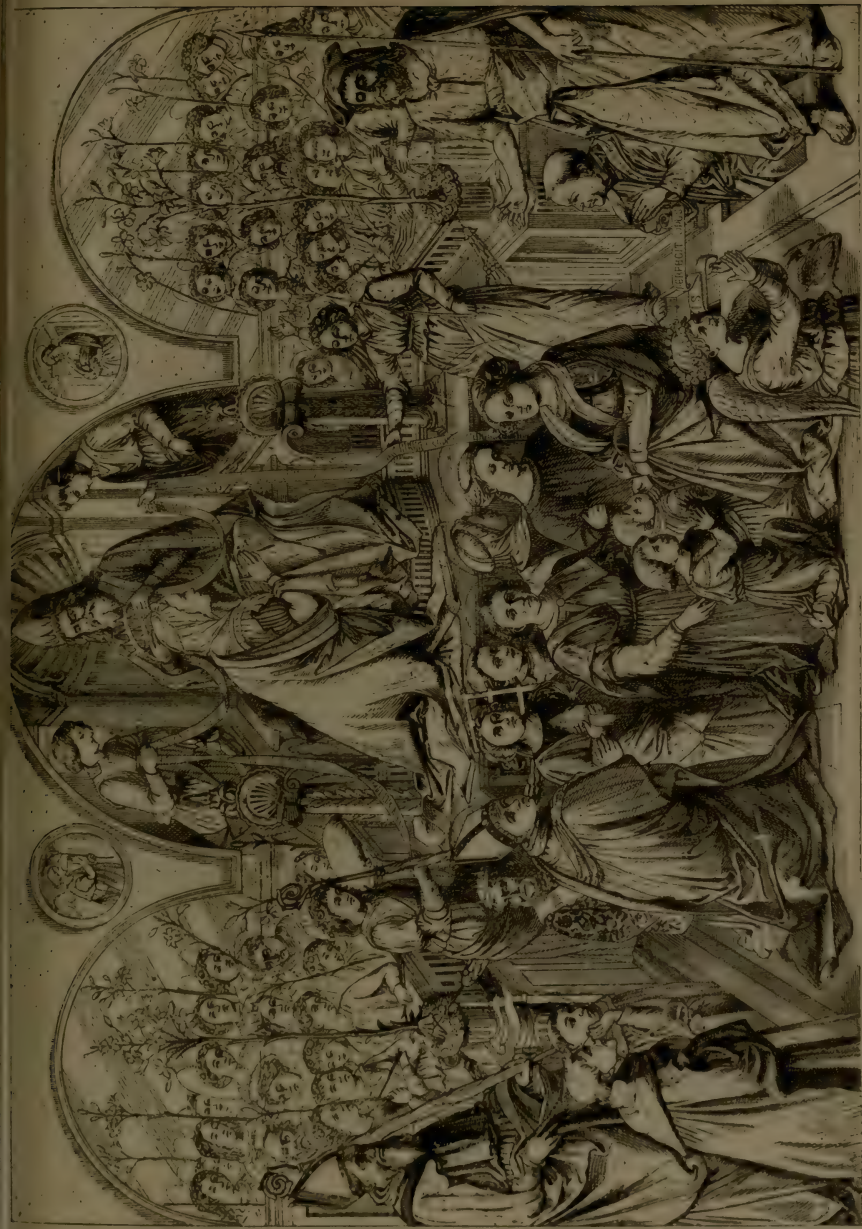
23.—S. Lawrence giving alms. By Fra Angelico. A.D. 1447.
In the Chapel of Nicholas V. in the Vatican.

being those who cultivated beauty as a means to an end, and studied nature only for the sake of furthering that end—the expression of all that is highest and best in the material and spiritual world; and the latter, those who aimed at the exact imitation of beauty for its own

sake, and earnestly studied everything connected with the theory and practice of their art.

Fra Angelico da Fiesole, called from the holiness of his life *Il Beato* (the Blessed), entered the order of the Predicants at Fiesole at the age of twenty, taking the name of Giovanni, and devoted a long and peaceful life to the cultivation of religious art, never painting any but sacred subjects, and never accepting payment for anything he did. His principal works are frescoes in the convent of S. Marco, and the church of S. Maria Novella at Florence, and in the chapel of Nicholas V. in the Vatican (*Eng.* 23); an easel picture, the *Coronation of the Virgin*, now in the Louvre; and the *Adoration of the Magi*, and *Christ in Glory surrounded by Angels* (which once formed the predella of an altar-piece in S. Domenico at Fiesole), both in the National Gallery. Many good works by him are in the Florentine Academy of Fine Arts. They are all alike remarkable for their elevated religious sentiment, the grandeur and ideal beauty of the figures, and the loving finish of every detail. Fra Angelico's works were the outpourings of his own devout spirit, the expression of his passionate love of spiritual beauty; and, although not characterized by the powerful drawing and exact imitation of nature of cotemporary masters, they have a charm and pathos of their own, and combine in the highest degree the two great requisites of ideal art—expression and pictorial power.

Fra Filippo Lippi presents both in his life and works a striking contrast to Fra Angelico. He was received into the convent of the Carmelites as a boy when Masaccio was at work on his frescoes, and, if he did not actually receive lessons from that master, he certainly followed his style. According to a popular tradition, which recently discovered documents have shown to be erroneous, Lippi's life was one long romance. Becoming weary of convent life, it is said, he ran away to Ancona, was taken captive by African pirates, and sold as a slave in Barbary. After eighteen months' captivity he won his master's favour by drawing his portrait with a piece of charcoal, and, as a reward, received his liberty. His life was divided between the pursuit of pleasure and of art. He was one of the first Italian masters to paint in oils, and to cultivate the sensuous side of art. His principal merits were his mastery of chiaroscuro, the breadth and grandeur of his



24.—Coronation of the Virgin. By Filippo Lippi. A.D. 1441. In the Academy, Florence.

figures, and his easy grace in grouping. He was also amongst the first to introduce genuine landscape backgrounds, and he often displayed considerable knowledge of nature ; but many of his works were spoiled



25.—Portrait of a Young Man. By Antonello da Messina. About A.D. 1470.
In the Louvre.

by a certain want of calmness and dignity in his sacred personages. The academy of Florence contains many of his finest pictures, painted for the churches and convents of that city ; and among them is the *Coronation of the Virgin*, which was formerly an altar-piece in the

church of Saint Ambrosio in Florence, in which the artist has painted his own portrait in the right-hand corner (*Eng.* 24). In the National Gallery there are five sacred subjects ascribed to him: the *Vision of S. Bernard*; a *Madonna and Child*; the *Virgin seated, with an Angel presenting to her the Holy Child*; a beautiful *Annunciation*; and *S. John the Baptist and six Saints*. Crowe and Cavalcaselle doubt the authenticity of the second and third of these; but, on the other hand, give to Filippo Lippi the *Adoration of the Magi*, which is in the catalogue ascribed to Filippino Lippi. Of Lippi's numerous frescoes, those in the cathedral of Prato, representing scenes from the lives of S. John the Baptist and S. Stephen, are considered the best; the *Lamentation over the death of S. Stephen* is especially fine: those in the cathedral of Spoleto are also much admired. Filippo Lippi was the greatest colourist of his age: he was also a great reformer in art, or rather a degenerator, for it was he who, by giving an undue prominence to drapery which it had never before received, and similar alterations, started the decline in sacred historic painting.

Antonello da Messina, although belonging, strictly speaking, to the Venetian school, must be mentioned here on account of his introduction of the improved Flemish method of mixing oil colours. The National Gallery possesses by him a *Salvator Mundi*, a *Portrait of a Young Man*, and a small *Crucifixion*; another *Portrait of a Youth* by him is in the Louvre Gallery (*Eng.* 25); and three important pictures are preserved in the Berlin Museum—of these the *Head of S. Sebastian* and a *Madonna and Child* are considered the best.

As great Florentine painters of the fifteenth century, we must also name the following—

Lippi's adopted son, **Filippino Lippi**, who copied his style and excelled him in his peculiar merits; he was the author of the *Crucifixion of S. Peter*, and other fine frescoes in the Brancacci Chapel, so often referred to. He also painted important works in the Strozzi chapel in S. Maria Novella, Florence, and in Rome and Prato. There are three works by him in the National Gallery. His pupil **Raffaellino del Garbo** executed many paintings of singular sweetness and grace.

Benozzo Gozzoli, the pupil of Fra Angelico, but inferior to him, whose best works are twenty-four frescoes in the Campo Santo at Pisa,

and whose style may be studied in two easel pictures in the National Gallery. One, the *Rape of Helen*, is interesting as being "one of the earliest attempts of a Christian painter to represent a classical subject ; it was probably meant to decorate a small chest for private use, and



26.—The Coronation of the Virgin. By Sandro Botticelli. About A.D. 1500.
In the Uffizi, Florence.

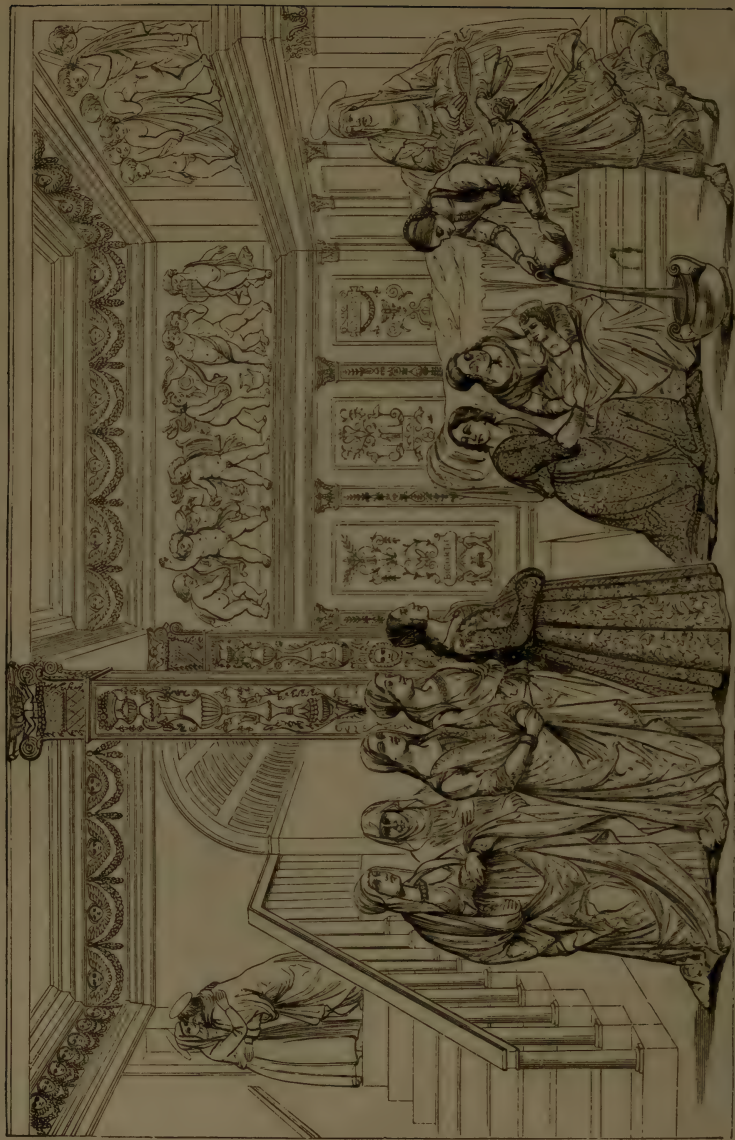
shows that pictorial art had made its way from the church to the dwelling-chambers of the rich." Gozzoli was very fond of elaborate accessories and picturesque details.

Andrea del Castagno, who until recently has been considered the

murderer of **Domenico Veneziano**, who survived him four years, and from whom he is *said* to have obtained the secret of the method of mixing oil colours. It is usually asserted that Domenico learned the secret from Antonello da Messina in Venice, and then carried it to Florence. This is now disbelieved; and it seems very doubtful if Domenico Veneziano used oil at all in a different manner from his predecessors. None of the pictures ascribed to either of them in the National Gallery afford any signs of advance on the processes of their cotemporaries. In the cathedral of Florence is an equestrian portrait of *Niccolò Tolentino* painted by him in imitation of statuary: it forms a companion to a similar picture of *Hawkwood* by Uccelli.

Alessandro Filipepi, commonly called, from the name of the goldsmith with whom he studied, **Botticelli**, was the pupil of Filippo Lippi; he is famed for the introduction of ancient mythology into sacred subjects, and was one of the first of the Florentines to depict the nude figure of the size of life, as in the *Mars and Venus* in the National Gallery. He painted several circular Madonna pictures, and many more were executed by his pupils in his studio. One of his most famous is his *Coronation of the Virgin*, now in the Uffizi (*Eng.* 26). Seven works are assigned to him in the National Gallery. "Cultivated beyond most artists of his time, and gifted with imagination, humour, insight into character, and passion, he could be fanciful, realistic, grave or gay by turns, reaching sometimes a height of exquisite airy grace, and sometimes a most thrilling depth of tragedy."—*Monkhouse*.

Domenico Bigordi, called **Ghirlandajo**, from the fact that his first master, a goldsmith, also made garlands, is remarkable for his skill in portraiture, his command of all the technical processes of painting, and for the brilliancy of the colouring of his frescoes. He may be said to have carried on and advanced the movement begun by Masaccio: his most famous works are a series of frescoes in the Sassetti Chapel in the church of the S. Trinità at Florence—of which the *Funeral of S. Francis* is considered the finest—and the frescoes representing scenes from the *Life of the Virgin* (*Eng.* 27) and the *Life of S. John the Baptist* in the choir of S. Maria Novella. The Florence galleries and churches, the Berlin Museum, and the Louvre contain several of his pictures, in which he painted the portraits of many of the most



27.—The Birth of the Virgin. Fresco. By Ghirlandajo. A.D. 1490. In the Choir of S. Maria Novella, at Florence.

eminent men of his time in Florence. The National Gallery possesses a recently-acquired bust *Portrait of a Girl*.

Luca Signorelli was one of those who did most to promote the development of the great Florentine school of painting of the sixteenth century, by his earnest study of the human form, of which he acquired thorough anatomical knowledge, combined with absolute command of expressing that knowledge in painting: he has been justly called the forerunner of Michelangelo. He was a pupil of Piero della Francesca. His most famous works are the frescoes in the Chapel of the Virgin in the cathedral of Orvieto, representing the *Last Judgment*—of which the best part is the *Wicked cast out of Heaven*, in which the foreshortening is most daring and hitherto unapproached: they were completed in 1503, shortly before the exhibition at Florence of Michelangelo's celebrated *Cartoon of Pisa*, to which we shall presently refer. He was one of the artists called to Rome by Sixtus IV. to decorate the Sistine Chapel. His work there is second only to that of Ghirlandajo. (See next page.) Other paintings by him are the *Life of S. Benedict*, in the convent of Monte Oliveto, near Siena; and frescoes in the church of Loreto and the duomo of Cortona. The National Gallery possesses two works by him, a *Circumcision* and a *Nativity*.

Antonio del Pollaiuolo, one of Ghiberti's assistants in the ornamentation of the second bronze gate of the Baptistery at Florence, produced several fine paintings in the latter part of his life: four are in the National Gallery, of which a *Martyrdom of Sebastian* is acknowledged to be his masterpiece. He with his brother **Piero del Pollaiuolo** is said to have been the first to study the dead body for artistic purposes. They were also celebrated as sculptors, and their knowledge of this branch of art had considerable influence on their painting. They were the first Italian artists to abandon tempera in favour of oil mediums.

Andrea del Verrocchio, sculptor, wood-carver and painter, was celebrated as the master of Leonardo da Vinci, of Perugino, and of his friend **Lorenzo di Credi**, a talented artist whose style has much in common with that of Leonardo. The influence which Verrocchio exercised has till recently scarcely had justice done to it. He is said to have been the first artist who took plaster-casts from life as an aid in the study of form. The *Baptism of Christ*, in which Leonardo

painted one of the angels, in the Florentine Academy, is his only undoubted work.

Cosimo Rosselli, a follower of Masaccio, in later years spoiled his art by over-gilding. His pupil, who was named after him, **Piero di Cosimo**, and who assisted him in the Sistine Chapel, is to be noticed for the landscapes in the background of his pictures, an example of which may be seen in his *Death of Procris* in the National Gallery.

When in 1474 Sixtus IV. had completed the erection of the chapel called after him, he sent to Florence for artists to decorate it. Those who answered the call were Botticelli, Ghirlandajo, Rosselli and Signorelli; and, under the direction of the first-named, they executed frescoes which to this day testify to the excellence of Florentine art at the close of the fifteenth century.*

The Paduan School. A.D. 1420 to about A.D. 1520.

Although Giotto painted his frescoes in the Arena Chapel at Padua in the beginning of the fourteenth century, and Giusto di Giovanni, a Florentine by birth, but known as **Justus of Padua**, painted his charming little triptych the *Coronation of the Virgin*, now in the National Gallery, there in A.D. 1367, yet it was not till the middle of the fifteenth century that the true Paduan school was formed. The founder was **Francesco Squarcione**, to whom is due the merit of reviving the study of the masterpieces of antique sculpture. The peculiarity of the Paduan school was a sculpturesque rather than pictorial treatment of form, the compositions of its masters resembling bas-reliefs

* Our space will only permit us to give a list of these works.

ON THE LEFT WALL.

Journey of Moses and Zipporah. (Signorelli or Pinturicchio?)

Moses's Miracles in Egypt. (Botticelli.)

Drowning of Pharaoh. (Rosselli.)

Moses reading the Law: Adoration, and Destruction of the Calf. (Rosselli.)

Fall of Korah and Followers. (Botticelli.)

Publication of the Ten Commandments, and Death of Moses. (Signorelli.)

Michael bearing away the body of Moses. (Salviati.)

ON THE RIGHT WALL.

Baptism of Christ. (Perugino or Pinturicchio?)

Temptation of Christ. (Botticelli.)

Calling of Peter & Andrew. (Ghirlandajo.)

Sermon on the Mount. (Rosselli.)

Investiture of S. Peter. (Perugino.)

Last Supper. (Rosselli.)

Resurrection. (Ghirlandajo.)

rather than paintings. Squarcione was more a teacher than a painter—he is said to have had no less than 137 pupils or assistants; and only one picture by him, a group of a *S. Jerome and other Saints*, at Padua, has been preserved. His fame rests principally on his having been the master of Mantegna. **Marco Zoppo**, a Bolognese, also aided in the development of Paduan art.

Andrea Mantegna was the greatest and most celebrated painter of the north of Italy in the fifteenth century. The most remarkable of his works are a series of nine cartoons executed in tempera, of the *Triumphs of Julius Cæsar after the conquest of Gaul*, painted in 1485-92 for the Duke of Mantua—now in Hampton Court Palace; and the frescoes in the Chapel of *S. Cristoforo* in the church of the *Eremitani*, at Padua, representing scenes in the lives of *S. Christopher* and *S. James*. Of his



28.—Judith with the head of Holofernes. By Mantegna.
Drawing in the Uffizi, Florence.

altar-pieces, we may name that on the high altar of *S. Zeno* at Verona, and the *Crucifixion* (*Eng.* 29), from the predella of this altar-piece, and the *Madonna of Victory*, in the Louvre. The National Gallery contains a *Holy Family* of his early years, and, almost in monochrome, the *Triumph of Scipio*, a sculpturesque *Samson and*



Delilah, and two allegoric figures of *Summer* and *Autumn*. The *Triumph*, executed in tempera on canvas, is especially valuable, as being one of the latest, if not the last, picture he ever painted. In all these works Mantegna displayed a complete acquaintance with ancient Roman art, a richness of imagination, a power of design, and a knowledge of form, chiaroscuro, and perspective, which entitle him to the high rank universally assigned to him, and account for the wide influence he exercised over his cotemporaries. The effect which sculpture had upon his style is evident in most of his works: he was the first painter who engraved his own designs.

None of Mantegna's numerous pupils attained to remarkable eminence, but many Venetian, Veronese, Ferrarese, Milanese, and other masters copied his peculiarities with more or less success.

We must here mention **Bono di Ferrara** and **Francesco Bonsignori**, of Verona. By Bono, who was a pupil of Vittore Pisano, the National Gallery possesses a *S. Jerome in the Desert*, and by Bonsignori a *Portrait of a Venetian Senator*.

The Venetian School. A.D. 1480—A.D. 1520.

We must now turn to Venice, where we find an important school arising, founded by the brothers Bellini, sons of Jacopo Bellini, a painter of much merit, in which brilliancy and harmony of colouring reached their fullest development.

Antonello da Messina, already mentioned, who introduced into Italy the oil-painting practised by the Van Eycks and Memlinc,* influenced the style of Giovanni Bellini, who, in his turn, had considerable influence on Antonello. The **Vivarini**—of whom the principal was Bartolommeo, who executed the first oil-painting exhibited in Venice—laid the first foundations of the Venetian school. **Carlo Crivelli** must also be noticed here, though he adhered to the old method of tempera painting. The National Gallery possesses a *Virgin and Child* by Bartolommeo Vivarini, and figures of *SS. Peter and Jerome* by his brother Antonio Vivarini, and no less than eight works by Carlo

* Modern writers doubt whether Antonello really visited the Netherlands at all. The "*Giovanni da Brugia*," mentioned by Vasari, is now thought to be Memlinc and not Van Eyck.



30.—The Annunciation. By Crivelli. A.D. 1486. *In the National Gallery.*

Crivelli, among which the *Annunciation* (Eng. 30) is one of the finest.

His works are easily recognized by an elaboration of ornament and the introduction of fruits, flowers and birds.

Giovanni Bellini was the greater of the two brothers. His best pictures were painted in oils, and are characterized by a spiritual beauty of expression, combined with truth to nature and a brilliancy and transparency of colouring hitherto unattained. Most of them are in the galleries and churches of Venice: they consist principally of portraits and Madonnas, of which we must name an altar-piece in the sacristy of S. Maria de' Frari, a *Madonna* in the Academy, and a *Madonna and Saints* in S. Zaccaria; his large altar-piece in SS. Giovanni e Paolo perished in 1867, in the same fire which destroyed Titian's *Peter Martyr*. Another extremely fine work is a picture in S. Salvatore, *Christ at Emmaus*. The National Gallery contains several fine specimens of Bellini's style: a bust portrait of the *Doge Leonardo Loredano* (see frontispiece), a *Madonna and Child*, a *Land-scape with the death of S. Peter Martyr*, *The Blood of the Redeemer*, and *Christ's Agony in the Garden*, which recalls the work of his brother-in-law, Mantegna.

Gentile Bellini's works are of inferior importance to his younger brother Giovanni's; they are characterized by greater softness and less individuality of style. The best are *S. Mark preaching at Alexandria*, now in the Brera at Milan (*Eng.* 31); and a *Miracle of the Cross*, in the Academy of Venice. In the National Gallery is a—supposed—*Portrait of Girolamo Malatini*. The brothers worked together for some time in the Council Hall of the Ducal Palace of Venice, at a series of pictures illustrative of the Venetian wars in 1177, which were unfortunately destroyed by fire in 1577, and were replaced by works by the great painters of Venice of a later period.

Giovanni had many celebrated scholars, of whom Giorgione and Titian, to be presently noticed, were the chief. We must also name **Cima da Conegliano**, **Girolamo Mocetto**, **Martino da Udine**, **Vittore Carpaccio**, **Lazzaro Bastiani**, **Giovanni Mansueti**, **Marco Marziale**, **Catena**, **Previtali**, **Bissolo**, and **Marco Basaiti**,—all Venetian artists who were influenced by the Paduan school, and combined something of its severity of form with Venetian softness of colouring. Many of these artists may be studied in the National Gallery. **Jacopo de'**



31.—The Preaching of S. Mark. Oil painting. Begun by Gentile Bellini, and completed after his death by his brother Giovanni. A.D. 1507.
In the Brera, Milan.

Barbarj, a Germanized Italian, who is best known for his engravings, worked at Venice and painted several fine pictures there.

Other Schools of Upper Italy. A.D. 1480—A.D. 1530.

Before touching on the Umbrian school we must notice several towns which, besides Venice, played a part in the history of painting at this time. **Bartolommeo Montagna**, a Brescian by birth, though resident in Vicenza, where his best works are to be found, was a painter whose style was formed on a judicious blending of those of Mantegna and the cotemporary Venetians.

Vittore Pisano (frequently called **Pisanello**), the founder of the Veronese school, is better known by his medals than his paintings, which are however of great merit. His *Anthony and S. George* in the National Gallery is one of his best known works; Lord Ashburnham also possesses a *S. Eustace with a Stag* by him; and frescoes by his hand are in S. Anastasia and S. Fermo Maggiore at Verona. **Liberale**, **Girolamo dai Libri**, and **Paolo Morando** also flourished at Verona, where their works are still preserved: they may all be studied in the National Gallery, where are also pictures by Ambrogio di Stefano, called **Borgognone**, a native of Piedmont, who worked at Pavia. His paintings, which are either in tempera or fresco, are best seen in the Milanese.

Vicenza Foppa founded the school of Milan in the middle of the fifteenth century. To him is now ascribed the *Adoration of the Kings* in the National Gallery, formerly attributed to Bramantino, who, together with Borgognone and others, followed Foppa's style.

The Ferrarese school was upheld by **Cosimo Tura**, whose works bear trace of Squarcione's influence; by **Francesco Cossa**, whose works have been ascribed to other painters (*e.g.* his *Annunciation* in the Dresden Gallery was given to Pollaiuolo, and his *S. Mark* at Frankfort to Mantegna); and by **Lorenzo Costa** and his pupil **Ercole Grandi di Giulio Cesare**,* who, however, both also painted in Bologna. Costa, whose best works must be sought in Bologna, was a fine colourist and

* Not to be confounded with an earlier painter of Ferrara, Ercole Roberti de' Grandi.

full of poetic imagination. Though a good portraitist, he is specially to be noted for the landscapes which he introduced into his paintings. He was a friend of Francia and collaborated with him. The chief work of Grandi, "the Raphael of the Ferrarese school," is a large altar-piece of the *Virgin and Child with S. William and the Baptist*, in the National Gallery, which is much in the style of Costa; and to this is added by some critics the *Last Supper*, from the Hamilton collection, also in the National Gallery, now catalogued as "North Italian School."

The Umbrian School. A.D. 1460—A.D. 1510.

The mountainous district of Upper Italy, now known as the Duchy of Spoleto (the favourite resort of S. Francis of Assisi and other religious devotees), was the home of a school of painters who cared rather for spiritual beauty than external perfection of form. The peculiar style of this school is the reflection of the mode of thought of its members, coloured by influences from various external sources. In the works of the early Umbrian masters, we are reminded alike of Giotto, Uccelli, Masaccio and Luca Signorelli. To **Niccolo di Liberatore** is due the merit of giving to the Umbrian school its distinguishing characteristic of spiritual expression—a characteristic more fully displayed in the works of his reputed pupil, Pietro Vannucci, commonly called Perugino from his long residence in Perugia.

Perugino was principally famous for his purity of colouring and his knowledge of perspective. He several times changed his style, the result probably of a constant wandering from one studio to another: at one time he studied under Verrocchio at Florence, at the same time as Leonardo and Lorenzo di Credi. Among his earlier works we must notice the frescoes in the Sistine Chapel, representing the *Baptism of Christ*, and the *Investiture of S. Peter*. To his best manner belong the *Madonna with four Saints*, in the Vatican; a *Descent from the Cross*, a *Pietà* (Eng. 32), in the Pitti Palace; and the *Assumption*, in the Academy, Florence; the *Marriage of the Virgin* (the design of which was afterwards adopted by Raphael) at Caen; an *Ascension* in the museum of Lyons, and, above all, the frescoes in the Cambio at

Perugia. Our National Gallery possesses three of his paintings—a *Madonna adoring the Infant Christ, with the Archangels Michael and Raphael and Tobit*, worthy of Raphael, to whom it has often been attributed, a *Madonna and Child with S. John*, and a *Madonna and Child with SS. Francis and Jerome*. Perugino's best works are remarkable for an enthusiastic earnestness of expression and a



32.—Deposition from the Cross. By Perugino. A.D. 1495. In the Pitti Palace, Florence.

grace and softness of colouring seldom surpassed; they are, however, somewhat wanting in energy of composition and variety. The *Apollo and Marsyas* in the Louvre, till recently ascribed to Raphael, is now thought, by Morelli and others, to be the work of Perugino.

His greatest pupil was Raphael, of whom we shall presently speak. But we must here mention Bernardino di Biagio, called **Pinturicchio**,



33.—Pietà. By Francia. In the National Gallery.

The Lunette of an Altar-piece painted for the Buonvisi chapel in S. Frediano at Lucca.

who was also his pupil, and who probably assisted his master in the Sistine Chapel, and executed some fine frescoes in the cathedral of Spello; and, in the Libreria of the cathedral of Siena, scenes from the *Life of Enea Silvio Piccolomini*, his masterpieces; and several easel pictures, of which the best, the *Virgin between SS. Jerome and Augustine*, is in the Academy at Perugia. The four specimens in the National Gallery do not do justice to this master, whose talents have only recently been fully recognized. Many drawings by him are still ascribed to Perugino and Raphael.

The Spaniard, Giovanni di Pietro, called **Lo Spagno**, was, after Raphael, Perugino's most famous pupil; his best work is an *Enthroned Madonna with Saints* in S. Francesco at Assisi. An *Ecce Homo* and an *Agony in the Garden* by him are in the National Gallery. The *Glorification of the Virgin*, there, is doubted by some writers.

Greater than either of these, however, and equal, if not superior, to Perugino, was Francesco Raibolini, of Bologna—known as **Francia**—whose chief characteristic was his fervent piety. Originally a goldsmith, Francia did not turn his attention to painting until late in life. His earliest pictures are in oils, but he also executed many frescoes: his style is distinguished for richness of colouring and earnestness of expression. His works, principally painted for the churches of Lombardy, are now scattered throughout Europe. Our own National Gallery possesses three, two of which are a beautiful altar-piece representing the *Virgin and S. Anne with other Saints*, and its lunette, containing a *Pietà*, in which the grief and despair of the mourners are admirably expressed (*Eng.* 33). Our space forbids us to attempt an enumeration of Francia's various works, but we may add that the frescoes in S. Cecilia, at Bologna, are considered the best.

Francia's favourite pupil, **Timoteo Viti**, who for long was thought to have been a follower of Raphael, has now been proved by Morelli to have exercised considerable influence, second only to that of Perugino, over the work of the great painter of Urbino, and accordingly has acquired an importance in art history which had not hitherto been attached to him. His works well express religious fervour.

The Sienese school of this period produced, by means of such artists as Matteo da Siena, already mentioned, numerous works which are

best studied in Siena; they show grace and feeling, but lack any forward movement.

In the fifteenth century the school of Naples rose into considerable importance. Its distinctive peculiarity was the blending of Flemish and Umbrian features,—the details, accessories, and landscape backgrounds reminding us of the works of the Van Eycks, and the figures of those by Umbrian masters. The chief artists of this school—to which we may perhaps apply the term “Eclectic”—were **Antonio Solario**, surnamed *Lo Zingaro* (the Gipsy), whose principal work is a series of frescoes illustrating the *Life of S. Benedict*, in S. Severino at Naples; **Silvestro de’ Buoni**, and his pupil, **Giovanni Amato**.

The later Florentine School. A.D. 1490—A.D. 1510.

One other great Italian master of the latter part of the fifteenth century remains to be noticed before we enter the golden age of painting. Bartolommeo di Pagholo, commonly known as **Fra Bartolommeo**—also called Baccio della Porta and *Il Frate*—the pupil of Cosimo Rosselli, although the cotemporary of Raphael, Leonardo da Vinci and Michelangelo, belongs in feeling to the Early Florentine school, and deserves special recognition for his earnest opposition to the licentiousness and irreverence which were associated in his day with the revival of classic art and literature. The friend and admirer of Savonarola, the great Florentine Reformer, he shared his enthusiasm for a pure and holy life,—an enthusiasm sincere enough to lead him to sacrifice to the flames some of his early works.* Influenced, it is believed, by the violent death of Savonarola in 1498, Baccio took the vows of a monk in 1500; and not until four years afterwards did he return to his true vocation, aroused by the exhortations of Raphael, then a young man of one-and-twenty. To the mutual influence of these two master-minds, we owe many of the greatest excellences of both. Raphael taught the friar the value of perspective, and Fra Bartolommeo initiated

* It is now known that Savonarola did not, as has been thought, condemn all works of art. On the contrary, he encouraged painting in its purer forms.



34.—Salvator Mundi. By Fra Bartolommeo. A.D. 1516.
In the Pitti Palace, Florence.

Raphael into many secrets of colouring. The distinctive characteristics of Fra Bartolommeo's works are the holiness of the heads,—especially those of the Madonnas and child-angels,—the grandeur and grace of the drapery,* and the beauty of the architectural backgrounds. As typical works, we may name the *Madonna della Misericordia* at Lucca; the *S. Mark*, and the *Salvator Mundi* in the Pitti Palace, Florence (*Eng.* 34); and the *Presentation in the Temple*, in the Belvedere at Vienna. The Grosvenor House Gallery contains a small but very interesting *Holy Family* from the same great hand. It is to be regretted that Fra Bartolommeo is as yet unrepresented in our National Collection.

Intimately connected with the life of Fra Bartolommeo is that of **Mariotto Albertinelli**, his fellow-student in the bottega of Cosimo Rosselli. In 1509 they entered into partnership, and conjointly executed many works. Albertinelli was very similar in his style to his more famous friend. His *Visitation*, in the Uffizi at Florence, painted during Fra Bartolommeo's temporary withdrawal from the world, is considered to be his masterpiece.

To sum up the progress made since the beginning of the fifteenth century—we find imitation of nature no longer imaginary but real: the laws of perspective had been fathomed and turned to practical account by Paolo Uccelli, Piero de' Francesci, Luca Signorelli and their followers; great improvements had been effected in types of form, anatomical correctness, and physical beauty, by Masaccio and his followers at Florence, by Squarcione at Padua, and by Mantegna at Mantua; love for spiritual beauty had been embodied in the works of Fra Angelico at Florence, of Perugino at Rome, of Francia at Bologna, and of Fra Bartolommeo at Florence; whilst the true principles of colouring were carried out in Venice by the Bellini, Vivarini and others. In a word, the way had been paved for the advent of the great Cinque-cento masters, in whose works were to be combined all the excellences divided amongst their predecessors.

The names Pre-Raphaelites and Quattrocento Masters have been given to the painters of the fifteenth century.

* Fra Bartolommeo invented the jointed wooden figures (lay-figures) which have been useful in promoting the better study of the fall of drapery.

PAINTING IN ITALY IN THE SIXTEENTH CENTURY.

THE early part of the sixteenth century was for PAINTING what the age of Pericles had been for SCULPTURE. As we have seen, much had been done to prepare the way by many earnest workers in the fifteenth century; but the men we have now to consider were so original, so individual, in their genius, that the connection between them and their predecessors is liable to be lost sight of. The appearance of any one of them would have been enough to raise the painting of the period to the very highest rank; but, instead of some single master-spirit, we have a group of original geniuses, each pursuing some great aim; each inspired with the same divine love of ideal beauty and endowed with the same power of embodying that ideal in masterpieces of undying perfection. We have traced the gradual casting off of the trammels of tradition, the slow and laborious working-out of individuality of form, the painful winning of the secrets of science, and their application to arts of design, and we have seen the various elements of excellence in painting, forming each the distinctive characteristic of some one school; but we have now to examine these elements as they appear when blended into one harmonious whole in the works of the five greatest masters of Italy—Leonardo da Vinci, Michelangelo, Raphael, Titian, Correggio—and their followers, each of whom united command over every art-element with special excellence in some one particular.

Leonardo da Vinci and his School.

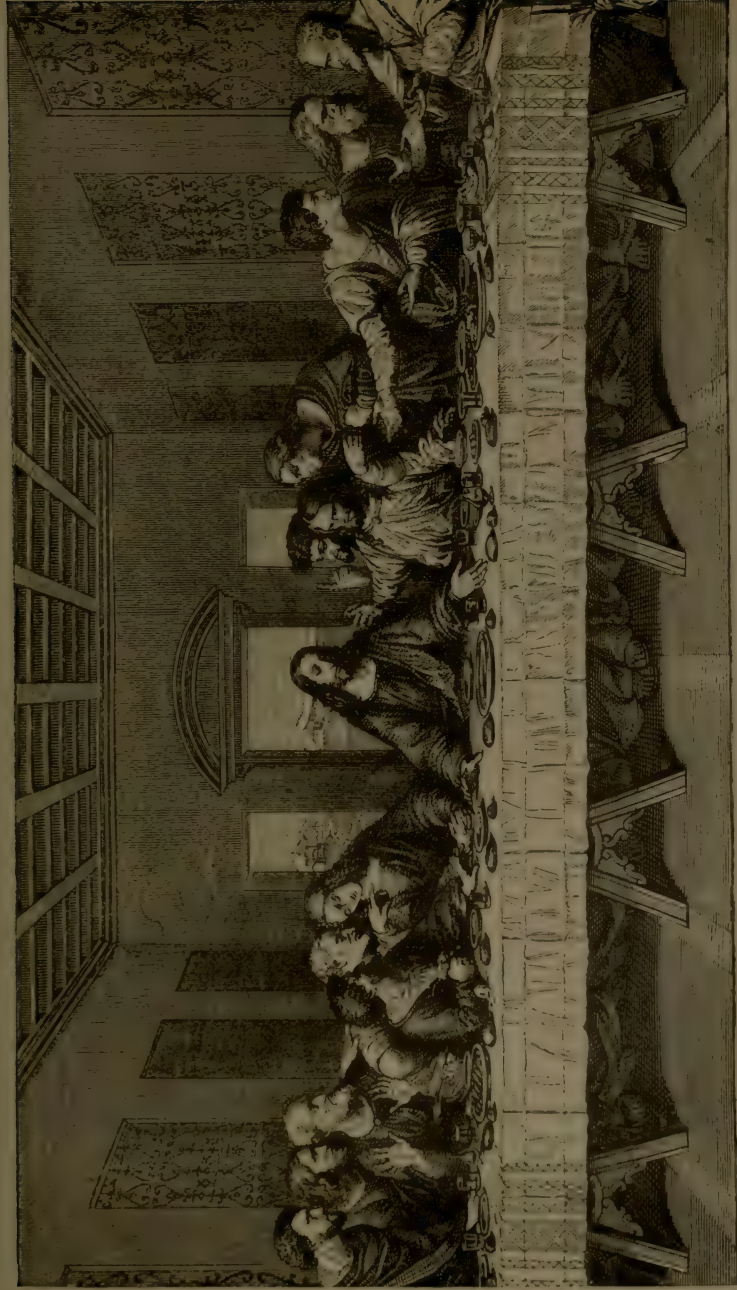
Leonardo da Vinci, the pupil of Andrea Verrocchio, was the head of the later Milanese school. He appears to have been a universal genius, and to have been endowed with exceptional beauty of person. His versatility and energy were alike unparalleled; he was a sculptor, painter, musician, poet, and had a thorough practical knowledge of architecture, mechanics, anatomy, botany and kindred sciences.

The son of a notary, he was born at Vinci, near Florence, in 1452, and spent the early part of his life in indefatigable study. His

first painting seems to have been a *Chimæra*, executed on a piece of wood for a peasant on his father's estate. While with Verrocchio he completed a picture which that master had begun—a *Baptism of Christ*, now in the Academy at Florence. At the age of thirty the future master was invited to the court of Lodovico Sforza, then Regent, afterwards Duke of Milan, and was intrusted by him with the foundation of an Academy of Art at Milan.

His *Last Supper*, of which we give the greater part (*Eng.* 35), painted in oils on a wall in the refectory of the Convent of S. Maria delle Grazie at Milan, now nearly perished by decay, and almost entirely repainted, was executed in 1498. This world-famous picture combined all the best characteristics of Da Vinci's style, and must have been one of the grandest works that Christian art ever produced. Fortunately the original cartoons of many of the heads, and several fine copies (one of the best of which, done by Marco d'Oggiono, a pupil of Leonardo's, in 1510, is in the Royal Academy, London), have been preserved, enabling us to form some idea of the impressive solemnity and beauty of the original. The painter has chosen to represent the moment when, at the words "One of you shall betray Me," a thrill of horror ran through the assembled disciples. The head of the Redeemer, full of Divine majesty and courage to endure, yet expresses human sorrow, with human weakness and shrinking from pain; whilst the groups on either sides are rendered with a force of character and dramatic power perhaps never equalled, certainly never surpassed. The accusation affects each disciple in a different manner, and a glance is enough for the recognition of the gentle John, the impetuous Peter, or the dark and gloomy Judas. In this great work we see how Leonardo, whilst adopting the traditional style of treatment of sacred subjects and the traditional type of the Saviour's face, has given to the whole a dignity of expression and an elevation of sentiment hitherto unattained—the result of his complete mastery of all the elements of perfect art. While at Milan, he executed a famous equestrian statue of Lodovico Sforza, which was destroyed a few years after its completion, and is now only known by Leonardo's sketches for it.

In 1499 Leonardo returned to Florence and executed many important works; of these a cartoon of the Holy Family, called the *Cartoon of*



35.—The Last Supper. By Leonardo da Vinci. A.D. 1498. In the Convent of S. Maria delle Grazie, Milan.

St. Anna, now in the Royal Academy, is one of the most celebrated. A second, supposed to have been one of the masterpieces of modern art, was a cartoon (composed in competition with Michelangelo's *Cartoon of Pisa*) known as the *Battle of the Standard*, and representing the Victory of the Florentines over the Duke of Milan in 1440. Both these great works are unfortunately lost, but we still possess Leonardo's preparatory studies for the picture. A copy by Rubens of a group of four horsemen from Leonardo's is preserved in the Louvre; and an engraving by Edelinck is also in existence. In 1514 Leonardo paid a short visit to Rome; but the last years of his life were spent in France, whither he accompanied Francis I. in 1516, and where he died, at Château Cloux, near Amboise, in 1519. Of the various works now in the Louvre attributed to him, many were in reality from the hands of his pupils; he himself worked very slowly, and often left pictures unfinished, but he was so full of grand conceptions, and supplied those studying with him with so many great designs, that a whole school of workers would not have sufficed to carry them out.

Although the name of Leonardo not unfrequently occurs in the catalogues of public galleries, the undoubted works of his hand are few indeed. Dr. Richter, who has given many years to the close study of his doubted and undoubted pictures, and to the numerous drawings, sketches, and manuscripts which he has left, admits only the following works to be unquestionably by the hand of the great master:

The Annunciation.	<i>In the Louvre, Paris, No. 158 *</i> (his earliest work).
Adoration of the Kings.	<i>In the Uffizi, Florence</i> (in monochrome).
S. Jerome.	<i>In the Vatican, Rome</i> (in monochrome).
Last Supper.	<i>In S. Maria delle Grazie, Milan</i> (wall-painting).
Mona Lisa.	<i>In the Louvre, Paris.</i>
Madonna amid the Rocks.	<i>In the National Gallery, London.</i>
Vierge aux Rochers.	<i>In the Louvre</i> (similar to Nat. Gallery picture)

Among the doubtful pieces generally accepted, are—

La Monaca.	<i>In the Pitti Palace, Florence.</i>
Head of Medusa.	<i>In the Uffizi, Florence.</i>
Portrait of himself.	<i>In the Uffizi, Florence.</i>
Vierge au bas-relief.	<i>Formerly in the possession of Lord Moncon. †</i>

* Wrongly ascribed to Lorenzo di Credi.

† Sold to a dealer in 1888 for £2520. Replicas are in the Brera and the Hermitage.

La belle Féronnière.	<i>In the Louvre, Paris.</i>
Holy Family with S. Anne.	<i>In the Louvre, Paris.</i>
S. John the Baptist.	<i>In the Louvre, Paris.</i>

The Portrait of *Bianca Maria Sforza* in the Ambrosian Library at Milan, by many considered an undoubted work by Leonardo, is by Morelli attributed to **Ambrogio Preda**, a little-known but excellent painter of Milan, by whom there is a signed portrait of that lady's husband, the *Emperor Maximilian*, dated 1502, in the Ambras collection at Venice. Leonardo was the author of several learned treatises; his book on the Art of Painting still remains a valuable aid to the student of this art.

The chief characteristics of Leonardo's works are truth of tone, mastery of chiaroscuro, grandeur of design, and—as we have said in speaking of the *Last Supper*—elevation of sentiment and dignity of expression; whilst those of his pupils are distinguished for what may be termed a reflection of his spirit, especially in the transparency of their lights and shadows, and the sweetness of the expression of the heads of their figures.

Bernardino Luini, who is commonly called the pupil of Leonardo, really learned his art under Borgognone. When he settled at Milan, however, Leonardo's works had a great effect on his style. The *Christ disputing with the Doctors*, in the National Gallery, formerly ascribed to Leonardo, is one of Luini's best works. His frescoes in the Brera at Milan, collected from various churches, are likewise very fine; but he painted, comparatively speaking, so few easel pictures that it is by his frescoes alone he can be properly appreciated.

Of the pupils of Leonardo, we must notice **Andrea Solari**, **Marco d'Oggiono**, **Andrea Salaino**, **Francesco Melzi**, **Cesare da Sesto**, and lastly, **Giovanni Boltraffio**, a nobleman who painted for pleasure, and among whose works may be reckoned the fresco of the *Virgin and Child* at S. Onofrio in Rome, formerly ascribed to his master, Leonardo.

Gaudenzio Ferrari, although not a pupil of Leonardo, was greatly influenced by him, and “takes one of the highest places in the Lombard school.” His *Last Supper* in the refectory of S. Paolo at Vercelli, and his frescoes in the churches of Saronno and Varallo, especially the altar-piece in the latter, are among his best works.



36.—S. Sebastian. By Bazzi. A.D. 1515.
In the Uffizi, Florence.

The celebrated **Giovanni Antonio Bazzi**, surnamed *Il Sodoma*, must be named as one of Leonardo's cotemporaries, who caught much of his peculiar manner. He worked chiefly at Siena, and again raised the fame of that School, which had somewhat suffered at the close of the fifteenth century. At Siena are still to be seen his *Deposition from the Cross* in the Academy; several scenes from the *Life of S. Catharine* in the chapel of S. Catharine of Siena, in S. Domenico; and other works in the galleries and churches. In the Villa Farnesina, Rome, two fine frescoes from his hand are preserved—the *Marriage of Alexander with Roxana*, and *The Wife of Darius pleading for mercy with the victorious Alexander*. His *S. Sebastian*, painted on a processional banner (*Eng.* 36), and now in the Uffizi, Florence, ranks amongst the best productions of his day, on account of its beauty and the touching expression given to the countenance of the youthful martyr.

Michelangelo and his School.

The great Florentine, **Michelagnolo Buonarroti** (usually called Michelangelo), has been spoken of both as an architect and sculptor.* We have now to consider him as a painter, and we find him taking rank amongst the first and greatest of his cotemporaries, and, in the force and grandeur of his conceptions, his anatomical knowledge and power of drawing, excelling both them and all his predecessors. Michelangelo—unlike Leonardo, who gave his chief attention to light and shade and colour—devoted his life to the study of form and the expression of energy in action. His figures are stamped with the impress of his bold, profound, and original genius, and have a mysterious and awful grandeur all their own. His mighty spirit found its best expression in sculpture. He despised easel pictures as unworthy of a great man; and his large fresco paintings,—the greatest works of the kind ever produced,—which he executed without assistance of any kind, are instinct with the same energy as that which we have seen to characterize his statues and bas-reliefs.

* In the companion volume on ARCHITECTURE and SCULPTURE.

Michelangelo's first work of importance in the branch of art now



37.—Part of the Cartoon of Pisa. By Michelangelo. A.D. 1504.
From the engraving by Marc Antonio.

under consideration was the *Cartoon of Pisa*, already alluded to. It is unfortunately lost—having, it is said, been destroyed by Baccio

Bandinelli, one of the great painter's rivals ; but the Earl of Leicester possesses, at his seat at Holkham, a copy of the principal portions which has been very well engraved. It represented a group of Florentine soldiers bathing in the Arno unexpectedly called to battle, and is remarkable for the extraordinary knowledge displayed of the human form

in every variety of attitude (*Eng.* 37). A few years after the completion of this cartoon, Michelangelo commenced, in 1507, the decoration of the vaulted ceiling of the Sistine Chapel, Rome, by command of Pope Julius II., finishing it in 1512. This stupendous undertaking, which is considered Buonarroti's masterpiece and the most powerful piece of painting in existence, contains more than two hundred figures nearly all larger than life. The flat central portion of the ceiling is divided into four large and five small compartments, the former containing representations of the *Creation of the Sun and Moon*, the *Creation of Adam*, the *Fall and its immediate consequences*, and the *Deluge* ; the latter, scenes from the Book of Genesis. In the small recesses



38.—The Prophet Isaiah. By Miche'angelo.
A.D. 1507-12. In the Sistine Chapel.

between these compartments and above the windows are groups of the *Ancestors of Christ*, awaiting in calm expectation the Coming of the Lord ; and in the four corners of the ceiling are scenes from the various deliverances of the people of Israel,—viz., *Holofernes and Judith*, *David and Goliath*, the *Brazen Serpent*, and *Haman's Death*. The various

portions of the work are united by architectural designs enclosing numerous figures of a gray, bronze, or bright colour, according to the position they occupy, which admirably serve to throw the groups into the necessary relief without in the least obtruding themselves upon the attention. The combined genius of an architect, sculptor and painter was required to produce a result so admirable. The figures of the prophets (*Eng.* 38) and sibyls are allowed to be the finest forms ever produced by the painter's brush—they are all alike grand, dignified, and full of individual character; whilst those in the minor groups display a feeling for beauty and a tenderness of sentiment rarely met with in the works of the stern and rugged author of *Moses* and the *Last Judgment*.

Between the years 1534 and 1541, Michelangelo executed his *Last Judgment* as an altar-piece for the same chapel, in obedience to the command of Pope Paul III. In this composition the Judge is represented at the moment of saying, "Depart from Me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire!" In the upper part of the picture we see the redeemed in every variety of attitude anxiously awaiting the sentence of mercy; and in the lower the condemned, writhing in anguish and convulsively struggling with evil demons. The whole scene is pervaded by horror: there is no joy in the countenances even of the blessed; and the Virgin, standing beside her Son, turns away her head with an expression of sorrowful dismay. Universally allowed to be a marvellous effort of human skill, the *Last Judgment* is inferior in beauty, if not in power, to the paintings of the vault. In it, the great master has broken completely loose from all the traditions of Christian art, and his chief aim appears to have been to prove his knowledge of muscular development at every stage of human life, and his power of expressing all the most terrible of human emotions. Powerless rage, terror, doubt, and the struggle between fear and hope, are alike admirably rendered in this awful scene.*

Michelangelo's only other paintings of importance were two frescoes in the Pauline Chapel, Rome, of the *Crucifixion of S. Peter* and the *Conversion of S. Paul*. They are now nearly destroyed; but the British Museum contains some old engravings after them.

* Several engravings of the *Last Judgment* are in the British Museum.

The National Gallery has an unfinished picture of the *Entombment*



39.—The Holy Family. By Michelangelo. A.D. 1504. *In the Uffizi, Florence.*

of *Christ*, said to be by Michelangelo, though various critics do not

admit its authenticity. His most important easel picture is the *Holy Family* of the year 1504, in the Uffizi, Florence (*Eng.* 39). He assisted his pupil, Sebastiano del Piombo, in his great work, the *Raising of Lazarus*, executed for Giulio de' Medici in 1517-19, by making various drawings and studies.

Of Michelangelo's other pupils the best were **Marcello Venusti** and **Daniele Ricciarelli**, called **da Volterra**. The latter worked out something of an independent style of his own; his finest work, the *Descent from the Cross*, is in the church of the Trinità de' Monti, at Rome. The former may be studied in his *Christ driving the Traders from the Temple*, in the National Gallery.

The Florentine School in the Sixteenth Century.

We may conveniently here mention a few painters who upheld Florentine art during part of the sixteenth century. Andrea d'Agnolo, commonly called **Andrea del Sarto** (*i.e.* *tailor*), a cotemporary of Michelangelo, attained to considerable excellence as a colourist, and enriched Florence with many fine original frescoes and altar-pieces, of which the *History of S. John* in the Scalzo, and the *Life of S. Filippo Benizzi* in the church of the Servi (which contains his famous *Madonna del Sacco*) are among the best. His *S. Agnes*, in the Cathedral of Pisa (*Eng.* 40), is also a fine work. The National Gallery contains a fine *Portrait*, said erroneously to be of himself, and a *Holy Family*. He was first apprenticed to a goldsmith; and afterwards studied painting under Piero di Cosimo. His style, however, was formed more from a study of the great works of Ghirlandaio and Masaccio, of Michelangelo and Leonardo, than from any instruction received from Piero.

Francesco Bigi, commonly known as **Franciabigio**, first studied in the Brancacci Chapel, and then under Albertinelli. He was a friend of Andrea del Sarto, and was influenced by him. A *Portrait of a Youth*, by him, is in the National Gallery.

Jacopo Carucci, called **da Pontormo** (his birthplace), was a pupil of Leonardo, of Piero di Cosimo, and of Andrea del Sarto: he is famous for his portraits; an example is in the National Gallery, where his



40.—S. Agnes. By Andrea del Sarto. A.D. 1523.
In the Cathedral, Pisa.

pupil, Angiolo Allori, called **Bronzino**, may also be studied. Bronzino was greatly influenced in his painting by Michelangelo, and was moreover the friend of the famous Florentine painter and chronicler, **Giorgio Vasari**, whose 'Lives of the most excellent Painters, Sculptors and Architects' has gone through many editions, and is world-known.

Raphael and his School.

Raffaello Sanzio (usually called Raphael), is considered by most critics to be the greatest of all painters. He was born at Urbino in 1483: his father, **Giovanni Santi**, was an Umbrian painter of some note, whose title to fame has been eclipsed by that of his famous son; and the young painter's earliest works were exponents of the peculiar style of the Umbrian school in its highest development. After Santi, he was influenced by Viti (already noticed), then by Perugino, whose manner is apparent in many of his earlier works, then again by Viti. His works have hitherto usually been divided into three distinct styles—known as the Peruginesque manner, the Florentine and the Roman—adopted at the three different periods of his life. Raphael, like the other master-spirits of his age, was a universal genius; he excelled alike in architecture, sculpture and painting, and was endowed with every quality which could endear him to his associates. No man inspired such universal confidence and affection, and no artist has exercised so wide and lasting an influence upon art as Raphael, by whose spirit we are even now met at every turn in every branch of art. What strikes us principally in our study of his character is the combination of the highest qualities of the mind and heart—a combination rarely met with even in the greatest men, and perhaps never to so full an extent as in him and in the great musician Mozart, who may well be called a kindred spirit, though working in a different sphere. In the works of others, even of the most gifted masters, we find the influence of the intellect or of the affections predominating, whilst in those of Raphael they are inseparably blended; and it is this union of the highest faculties which produces that beautiful and unrivalled harmony which pervades everything from his hand. He exhibited in

the highest degree the combination of the powers of invention with those of representation, sometimes known as the *formative* and *imitative*



41.—The Vision of a Knight. By Raphael. A.D. 1500.
In the National Gallery.

qualities. In invention, composition, moral force, fidelity of portraiture, and feeling for spiritual beauty, he is surpassed by none; in grandeur of design by Michelangelo alone; whilst in fulness of chiaroscuro and

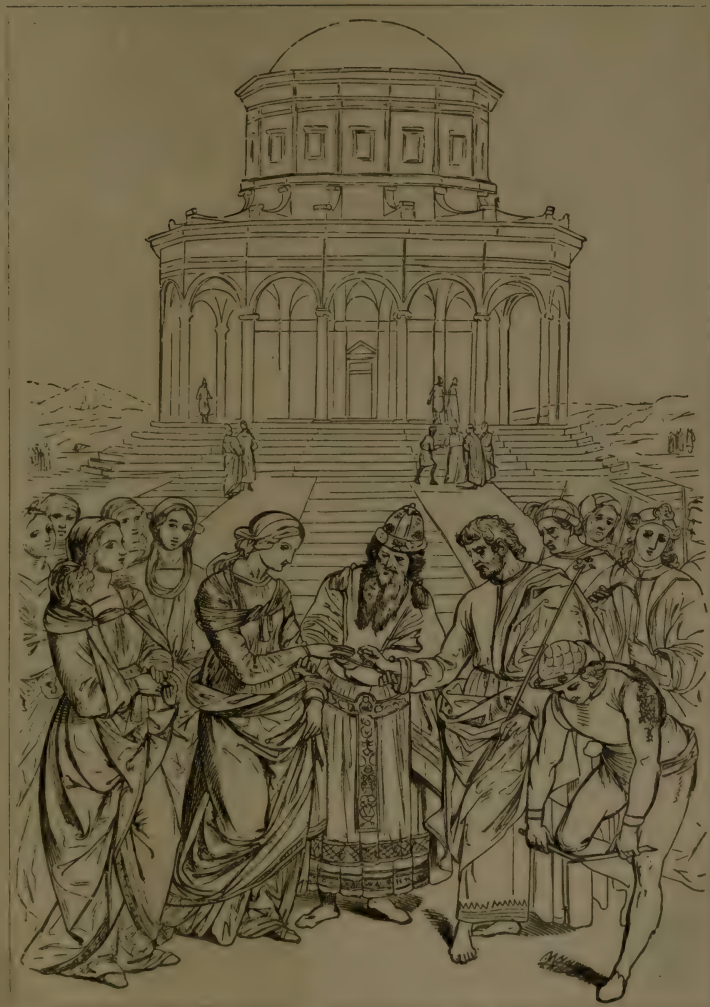
richness of colouring he is only excelled by the best masters of the Venetian school.

It will be impossible, having regard to our limited space, to do more than allude in the most cursory manner to the chief of Raphael's numerous works. Although he died at the early age of thirty-seven, he executed no less than 287 pictures and 576 drawings and studies, in addition to the series of frescoes in the Vatican and elsewhere.

Of the paintings executed under Perugino, the principal is a *Coronation of the Virgin*, in the Vatican, two studies for which are in the Oxford collection. The beautiful *Vision of a Knight*, under which is hung the original drawing for it, in the National Gallery, bears trace of Viti's influence (*Eng.* 41). One of his earliest independent works is a *Crucifixion*, now in the possession of Lord Dudley. A *Church-banner* in S. Trinità at Citta da Castello, formerly thought to be an early work by Raphael, is now given to **Eusebio da S. Giorgio**.

In 1504, at the age of twenty-one, Raphael, eager to improve himself by the study of greater works than those of Perugino or Viti, repaired to Florence, and found all that he required in the cartoons of Leonardo da Vinci and Michelangelo, which excited his enthusiastic admiration. Peculiarly susceptible to the influences alike of the old and new Florentine schools, Raphael's transcendent genius manifested itself perhaps in nothing so much as in his marvellous power of assimilating and fusing, so to speak, with his own peculiar gifts all that was best and highest in the works of others, building up therefrom a lofty and independent style essentially his own.

Of the works of the first period of Raphael's life, a *Madonna with SS. Jerome and Francis*, in the Berlin Museum, and the *Marriage of the Virgin* (known as the *Sposalizio*), in the Brera, Milan, are among the most esteemed. In the last-named (*Eng.* 42) we see the Virgin attended by five maidens and S. Joseph by five youths, Mary's former suitors, whose disappointment is symbolized by the flowerless reeds which they hold. In the year 1505 he painted the famous *Ansidei Madonna*, now the glory of the National Gallery. This picture was purchased from the Duke of Marlborough for £72,000—the highest price ever paid for a single picture. It is one of Raphael's finest works, and, happily, is in an excellent state of preservation.



42.—The Marriage of the Virgin. By Raphael. A.D. 1504. In the Brera, Milan.

Of the paintings executed at Florence, in the master's second manner, we must name, as especially celebrated, the *Madonna del Cardellino*

(of the Goldfinch), in the Uffizi, Florence; the *Madonna of the Tempi Family*, in the Pinakothek, Munich; the famous Madonna in the Louvre, known as *La Belle Jardinière* (Eng. 43); Lord Cowper's *Madonna*—known as the *Little Panshanger Raphael* (of about the year 1505), to distinguish it from the more famous painting by that artist in the same collection; *S. Catherine*, in the National Gallery; the *Entombment*, an altar-piece, now in the Borghese Palace, Rome; and the *Madonna del Baldacchino* (of the Canopy), in the Pitti Palace, Florence, which belongs to the close of the second period.

Here we must mention the other and more famous Panshanger Raphael, the *Madonna della Casa Niccolini*, which bears the date 1508.

In the middle of the year 1508, Raphael was called to Rome by Pope Julius II. to aid in the adornment of the magnificent suite of apartments in the Vatican, which were to commemorate the temporal and spiritual power of the Papacy. The walls of three *stanze* (*i. e.* rooms), and of the gallery or corridor leading to them from the staircase, and consisting of thirteen compartments, or *loggie*, with small cupolas, were covered with frescoes by the great master himself, and by his pupils after his designs.

In the first room, the Stanza della Segnatura, Raphael represented in symbolic scenes on the walls the four great intellectual pursuits—Theology, Poetry, Philosophy and Jurisprudence,—and adorned the ceiling with four allegoric figures of the same, with appropriate symbols. The fresco of *Theology* (also called the *Dispute of the Holy Sacrament*) is divided into two portions; the upper containing the Holy Trinity with the heavenly host, and the lower the Eucharist on an altar surrounded by forty-three figures, many of them portraits: the fresco of *Poetry* represents Parnassus, with Apollo attended by the Muses and the chief of the poets: that of *Philosophy* (or the *School of Athens*), in which Plato and Aristotle occupy the centre, with Zeno, Diogenes, Aristippus, Epicurius, and other well-known Greeks, with their pupils, amongst whom many portraits are introduced: and that of *Jurisprudence*, Gregory IX. giving out the Decretals; Justinian giving the famous Pandects (*i. e.* the Roman Laws, made by order of Justinian from the writings of Roman jurists); and three allegoric



43.—La Belle Jardinière. By Raphael. A.D. 1507.
In the Louvre.

figures of *Prudence*, *Fortitude* and *Temperance*. This chamber was completed in 1511.

In the next, the *Stanza dell' Eliodoro*, the frescoes are more strictly historic. We see the *Expulsion of Heliodorus from the Temple*, in which Pope Julius II. is introduced as a spectator; the *Miracle of Bolsena* representing the Mass at which the miracle of the bleeding of the Host



44.—Elymas struck with blindness. Cartoon by Raphael. A.D. 1515-16.
In the South Kensington Museum.

is said to have taken place; the *Discomfiture of the hordes of Attila*, and the *Deliverance of S. Peter*—in all of which the power of the Papacy is directly or indirectly shadowed forth.

In the third chamber, the *Stanza dell' Incendio*, we have the *Fire in the Borgo Vecchio*—a marvellous work, full of the highest dramatic power, in which Raphael displayed consummate knowledge of anatomy in the

groups of terrified naked figures; the *Coronation of Charlemagne*, the *Oath of Leo III.*, and the *Victory over the Saracens* in the time of Leo IV.

The frescoes in a fourth room, known as the Sala di Costantino, are from designs by Raphael, executed after his death by his pupils.

In the cupolas of the loggie there are no less than fifty-two subjects, which are called "Raphael's Bible," remarkable alike for dramatic interest, beauty of design, and majesty of execution. Viewed as the production of a single mind, they stand alone as a proof of Raphael's unrivalled versatility and creative genius. The decorative paintings and ornamental plaster-work in which these pictures are framed remain unequalled of their kind.*

Other famous works of the Roman period of the great master's life are the Cartoons (seven still exist out of the original eleven), which were designed by Raphael and executed by himself, assisted by pupils, and which are so well known to English students and visitors to the South Kensington Museum: they were originally designed for tapestries for the Sistine Chapel, by order of Leo X. (*Eng.* 44). The tapestries were woven, under the superintendence of Michiel van Coxkien, at Arras, in Flanders, and are now in the Vatican; reproductions of them are also preserved in the Berlin and Dresden Galleries.

Seven of the original designs, and copies after them, are so readily accessible that we need only add that they represent the following scenes from the Lives of the Apostles, treated with great dramatic power:

The Miraculous Draught of Fishes (*greater part by Raphael. The birds in the foreground are believed to be the work of Giovanni da Udine*).

Christ's Charge to Peter (*the figure of Christ only by Raphael*).

S. Peter and S. John healing the Lame Man (*greater part by Giulio Romano*).

The Death of Ananias (*most of the heads by Raphael*).

Elymas the Sorcerer struck with blindness (*part by Raphael*).

Paul and Barnabas at Lystra (*executed by Penni*).

Paul preaching at Athens (*most by Raphael*).

These seven cartoons were bought by Charles I., at the suggestion of Rubens, and have remained in England ever since. The four missing cartoons had for subjects—

* The series of drawings known as *Raphael's Sketch-book* in the Academy at Venice has recently been ascribed to Pinturicchio.

The Martyrdom of S. Stephen.

The Conversion of S. Paul.

S. Paul in Prison.

The Coronation of the Virgin. (*The original design is in the Oxford Museum.*)

A second series, with subjects from the Life of Christ, was commenced shortly before Raphael's death.

During his residence in Rome, Raphael also painted the famous frescoes of the Farnesina Palace, in which he gave proof of the love of antique subjects which characterized his latter years, by choosing for representation the *Triumph of Galatea* (in which he was greatly assisted by Giulio Romano), and the *History of Cupid and Psyche*, by many critics supposed to have been executed entirely by his pupils, after his designs.

Besides these vast mural paintings, his architectural works—already alluded to*—and the diligent share he took in the researches then going on amongst the ruins of ancient Rome, Raphael found time to produce a magnificent series of easel pictures, altar-pieces, and portraits (including several of himself), of which we can only name the most important, and of which some have already been noticed. Taking first the Holy Families and Madonnas, of which there are no less than fifty, and into which he threw all the religious fervour for which he was distinguished, we find:—

The Holy Family with the Palm-tree.
ab. 1505.

In the Bridgewater Gallery.

The Virgin with the Diadem. (Early Roman.)

In the Bridgewater Gallery (replica in the Louvre).

The Virgin and Child. (La Silence.)

In the Louvre.

The Garvagh Madonna.

In the National Gallery.

The Madonna di Foligno. 1511.

In the Vatican.

The Virgin with the Fish. ab. 1513.

In the Madrid Museum.

The Holy Family of Naples. ab. 1513.

In the Naples Gallery.

The Madonna of the Bridgewater Gallery.

In the Bridgewater Gallery.

The Madonna della Sedia. 1516.

In the Pitti Palace, Florence.

The Madonna di San Sisto. 1519.

In the Dresden Gallery.

The last named, now the greatest treasure of the Dresden Gallery, is perhaps the most famous painting in the world. "The Virgin," says Kugler, "is one of the most wonderful creations of Raphael's

* In the volume on ARCHITECTURE and SCULPTURE.

pencil." Of Raphael's other altar-pieces the most famous are *Christ bearing His Cross*,—(known as *Lo Spasimo di Cecilia*) having once belonged to the Church of S. Maria del Spasimo, at Palermo,—now at Madrid, which is in every respect a masterpiece; and the *Transfiguration*, his last and best oil painting, which was left unfinished at his death and carried at his funeral with the colours still wet: it is now the most valued possession of the Vatican. Of his smaller paintings we must name—

S. Cecilia. 1516.	<i>In the Bologna Gallery.</i>
The Vision of Ezekiel.	<i>In the Pitti Palace, Florence.</i>
The Visitation.	<i>In the Madrid Gallery.</i>
S. Margaret. ab. 1516.	<i>In the Louvre (replica in the Belvedere, Vienna).</i>
Archangel Michael. 1517.	<i>In the Louvre.</i>

And of his portraits, that of *himself*, in the Louvre; the *Fornarina*, in the Barberini Gallery, Rome, and those of *Bindo Altoviti*, in the Munich Gallery; of a beautiful Roman Maiden, and of *Julius II.* (a copy of which is in the National Gallery), and *Leo X., with two Cardinals*, all in the Pitti Palace, Florence.

On the death of Raphael at the age of thirty-seven all Europe mourned, and for a time the inspiration of painters was eclipsed. Never did one man's death create so vast a void—never was memory more fondly cherished. In the words of Kugler, "His works were regarded with religious veneration, as if God had revealed Himself through Raphael as, in former days, through the prophets."

Raphael's pupils and followers were extremely numerous, and many of his excellences were successfully imitated. His most celebrated scholar was Giulio de' Giannuzzi, called **Giulio Romano**, well represented in our National Gallery by his *Mary Magdalen*, and the *Capture of Carthage*, who took a share in the execution of many of his master's greatest works, and inherited his feeling for classic beauty and his powerful drawing, but not his grace of design or purity of colouring. A remarkable series of paintings by Romano decorate the Palazzo del Tè, at Mantua, which was also built from his designs.

Giulio Romano had for pupils **Francesco Primaticcio**, who first worked under him at Mantua, but afterwards became famous for his

scenes from the *Odyssey* (now destroyed), which he executed in the Palace of Fontainebleau, whither he was invited by Francis I. in 1531 ; and **Giulio Clovio**, who is more celebrated for his illuminations in books than for his paintings.

We must also name, as followers of Raphael, **Gianfrancesco Penni**, called "*Il Fattore*," in whose works we recognize excellences similar to



45.—The Annunciation to the Virgin. By Garofalo.
In the Gallery of the Capitol, Rome.

those of Romano ; Pierino Buonaccorsi, called **Del Vaga**, who painted much at Genoa ; **Giovanni Nanni**, of Udine, who carried out his decorative designs and caught much of his spirit ; **Innocenzio Francucci da Imola**, and Bartolommeo Ramenghi, called **da Bagnacavallo**, who adopted his soft and beautiful style of modelling.

We may here notice a few artists who, amongst others, formed

The Ferrarese School.

Giovanni di Lutero, called **Dosso Dossi**, was one of the most important painters of this school. His works are celebrated for their brilliant colouring and their poetic feeling; many of them were mythological. He and his younger brother, **Battista Dossi**, both born at Ferrara, were first pupils of Lorenzo Costa, and then studied at Rome and Venice. Returning to Ferrara, they executed, amongst other works, frescoes in the Ducal Palace—Dosso doing the figures and Battista the backgrounds. Dosso's masterpiece, a *Madonna and Saints*, "one of the principal art-treasures of Italy," is in the public gallery of his native city. An *Adoration of the Magi*, by Dosso, is in the National Gallery, where also may be studied the style of **Lodovico Mazzolini**, a fellow-pupil under Costa, and a subsequent rival of Garofalo.

Benvenuto Tisi, usually called **Garofalo**, painted at Ferrara, Cremona, Rome and Mantua, under various masters, but ultimately became an assistant of Raphael, in the Vatican, in 1515. The latter part of his life was spent in Ferrara, and for the last nine years he suffered total blindness. His best work is the *Apparition of the Virgin to S. Bruno*, in the Dresden Gallery. In the gallery of the Capitol, Rome, is an *Annunciation* by him (*Eng.* 45), and in the Borghese Palace an *Entombment*. The National Gallery contains four of his pictures: the principal is a *Madonna and Child* enthroned, originally an altar-piece in S. Guglielmo at Ferrara. His works display technical excellence, but are somewhat wanting in inspiration. He is best studied in Ferrara, where his portraits are worthy of especial attention.

The National Gallery contains the masterpiece of Giovanni Battista Benvenuti, called **Dell' Ortolano**, whose manner was formed on a study of Raphael and Bagnacavallo. Another fine work by him is a *Holy Family* in the possession of Lord Wimborne at Canford.

The Lombardic School.

Antonio Allegri, called from his birthplace **Correggio**, introduced a totally new manner in the art of painting, and excelled all his prede-

cessors and cotemporaries in his chiaroscuro, and in the grace and softness of effect of his pictures. He was the founder of what is known as the school of Lombardy or Parma. In the early part of his career he was greatly influenced by the style of Costa and Francia, and by that of Leonardo da Vinci; but he soon displayed all those distinctive peculiarities which raised him at once to the highest rank. Whilst the masters of Rome and Florence almost exclusively cultivated form and expression, Correggio directed his attention to the harmonious play of light and shade, and to subtle combinations of colour. In the words of Sir Joshua Reynolds, "His manner, design, and execution are all very great, without correctness. He had a most free and delightful pencil, and it is to be acknowledged that he painted with a strength, relief, sweetness, and vivacity of colouring which nothing ever exceeded. He understood how to distribute his lights in such a manner as was wholly peculiar to himself, which gave great force and great roundness to his figures." He filled up all that was yet wanting in the masterpieces of his cotemporaries, which appeared hard and dry compared with the soft melting lines, the gliding outlines, and transparent shadows of his graceful conceptions. He delighted in depicting the pleasurable emotions; and all his figures express heavenly rapture or earthly bliss: they are bathed, so to speak, in the joy of existence, and even in suffering have an expression of gentle melancholy rather than of woe. All is life, movement, and variety; but it must be owned that, in his love of expressing the passions, he sometimes degenerated into affectation.

Of Correggio's early life little is known. He neither belonged to the noble family De Allegri, nor was he brought up in poverty; both of which have been recorded of him. His early teachers in art were men of no note, but in 1511 he visited Mantua, and was much influenced by the works of Mantegna. His genius ripened early, and on his return to Correggio in 1514, at about the age of twenty, he executed for the Franciscan Convent at Carpi a large altar-piece known as the *Madonna di S. Francesco*, now in the Dresden Gallery, and a few years later a series of frescoes in the convent of S. Paolo, at Parma, in which the influence of Da Vinci is very noticeable. In 1520 Correggio was commissioned to paint the cupola and choir of S.



46.—La Madonna della Cesta. By Correggio. Ab. A.D. 1520.
In the National Gallery.

Giovanni, at Parma, which town he had previously visited in 1515. For the cupola he chose as a subject the *Ascension of Christ*. The pictures, though some are removed and others much damaged, exhibit considerable grandeur of design, and are remarkable for the extensive

use of fore-shortening which the study of perspective had introduced: in the choir he painted the *Coronation of the Virgin*, now in the Biblioteca; a copy is in S. Giovanni. These works were finished in 1524.

Later in his career this great master displayed considerable love of the antique, and in 1525 painted for the Duke of Mantua the *Education of Cupid* (now in the National Gallery), considered one of his masterpieces. Other works of a similar character are his *Leda with the Swan* and *Io and Jupiter*, both in the Berlin Museum; and his *Danæ* in the Borghese Palace, Rome. To this period of his life



47.—Madonna della Scodella. By Correggio.
In the Parma Gallery. A.D. 1528.

belong many fine altar-pieces, Holy Families and other sacred pictures. The Dresden Gallery is especially rich in works by Correggio—containing, amongst others, the famous Nativity, called *La Notte* (or “Night”), because it is lighted entirely by the nimbus round the head of the Holy Child; and the yet better known *Reading Magdalen*. The

Parma Gallery contains the famous *Madonna della Scodella* (Eng. 47), and the *Madonna and S. Jerome*, representing the Saint offering his translation of the Bible to the Madonna and Child,—also called *Il Giorno*, or “Day,” on account of the fulness and radiancy of the light diffused over the whole scene. In the Louvre are the *Marriage of S. Catherine* and the *Antiope*; in the Naples Gallery the Madonna known as *La Zingarella*, from the peculiar head-dress of the Virgin; and in the National Gallery the famous *Ecce Homo*, representing Christ presented by Pilate to the people, a *Holy Family* (known as the *Madonna della Cesta*) (Eng. 46), remarkable for the knowledge displayed in it of aerial perspective, and *Christ's Agony in the Garden*, in which the master's peculiar command of light and shade is well illustrated.

During the years 1526 to 1530, Correggio was engaged on a most important work—the *Assumption of the Virgin* on the dome of the cathedral at Parma. It is a masterly piece of vigorous design and foreshortening, but is wanting in correctness of drawing, and exhibits a confusion of limbs which gained for it the title of a “hash of frogs.”

The school of Parma may almost be said to begin and end with Correggio. He had no pupils who attained to any eminence; but he had many imitators, of whom Francesco Mazzuoli, known by the name of **Parmigiano**, was the chief, and indeed the only one of importance. His style resembles that of Correggio in many particulars; but he also combines something of the peculiarities of Michelangelo and Raphael. Had he lived at any other period he would probably have risen to the highest rank as a painter; for, although inferior to the five great men we have named as the master-spirits of the age, he greatly surpassed most of his other cotemporaries. He excelled in invention and design; and his later works are characterized by a correctness of drawing and grandeur of conception sometimes wanting in those of Correggio. His *Vision of S. Jerome*, in the National Gallery, is one of his earlier productions. In 1531 he commenced the frescoes of the choir of S. Maria della Steccata at Parma, in which occurs the world-famous figure of *Moses breaking the Tables of the Law*, which Sir Joshua Reynolds chose as a typical specimen of the correctness of drawing and grandeur of conception acquired by Mazzuoli through his study of the works of Michelangelo, contrasting it with his earliest work, *S. Eustachius*, in

the church of S. Petronio at Bologna, in which the future master aimed "at grace and grandeur before he had learnt to draw correctly." Of his easel pictures, *Cupid making his Bow*, in the Belvedere at Vienna, is considered the most remarkable; and of his altar-pieces, *S. Margaret*, in the Bologna Academy.

The Venetian School. A.D. 1512 to A.D. 1600.

Comparatively free from the constant action of those external influences which were brought to bear on the artists of Upper Italy, the Venetians steadily pursued the course commenced by the Bellini, and finally evinced a consummate mastery of colouring, which, as we have seen, was the predominant characteristic of the Early Venetian school. Seeking beauty for its own sake, they found it, so to speak, by transfiguring nature,—by treating the events and objects of familiar life in a grand and lofty manner, which was the fitting expression of the love of splendour characteristic of the proud citizens of the Mistress of the Sea. The masterpieces of Giorgione, Titian and others are a reflexion of the magnificence of Venice at this time; but a reflexion idealized and stamped with the impress of eternal beauty. The Venetian painters cultivated the sensuous rather than the intellectual side of human nature; and in their works, faithfulness of pictorial representation is ever of greater moment than the moral lesson to be conveyed; with wonderful mastery over all the technical processes of their art, they rendered accurately the warm colouring of flesh—one of the painter's most difficult tasks—and the effects of light on different materials, in a manner never surpassed.

Giorgio Barbarelli, called **Giorgione**, was the first to break free from the trammels of the Early Venetian school. The fellow-pupil of Titian, in the school of the Bellini, he soon proved his superiority to his masters, his paintings being distinguished for a luminous glow, a depth of colouring, and a purity of outline never before attained.* He was

* "The difference in the technical execution of *Giorgione* and *Titian* appears to have been that the former painted in tempera and then glazed in oil, and the latter only used oil-colours. The consequence is that *Giorgione's* colours have retained their brilliancy and transparency, whilst those of *Titian* have too frequently become opaque and black."—Layard's *Kugler*.

one of the first of the Venetians to give prominence to landscape, and to paint what have since been called *genre* pictures. He was also famous for his portraits: many celebrated personages sat to him. He worked much in fresco, but there is but little left to show us what we have lost by the destruction of his works. Few of his easel pictures now remain; and many works commonly ascribed to him are said by competent critics to be by Sebastiano del Piombo, Palma, Pellegrino, Lotto, Romanino, Moretto and others. It is ever to be regretted that he died at the early age of thirty-four. Had he lived longer his fame might have rivalled that of Titian.

The following easel pictures are nearly unanimously agreed to be by him, but about Giorgione's works critics on Italian art differ perhaps more than on any other subject. Writers have even ventured to throw doubt on his most important and best known work, the Castelfranco altar-piece. Signor Morelli admits the following as genuine:—

Virgin and Child with S. Francis and S. Liberale, <i>ab.</i> 1512 (<i>his best work</i>). }	<i>In the Church of Castelfranco.</i>
A Concert.	<i>In the Louvre.</i>
The Judgment of Solomon (<i>early work</i>).	<i>In the Uffizi, Florence.</i>
The Ordeal of Moses (<i>early work</i>).	<i>In the Uffizi, Florence.</i>
Christ bearing His Cross.	<i>In the Casa Loschi, Vicenza.</i>
"Three Philosophers."	<i>In the Belvedere, Vienna.</i>
Family of Giorgione.	<i>Prince Giovanelli, Venice.</i>
Sleeping Venus.	<i>In the Dresden Gallery.</i>
Madonna with SS. Roch and Anthony.	<i>In the Madrid Gallery.</i>
Daphne and Apollo.	<i>In the Manfredini Collection, Venice.</i>
Three Stages of Life.	<i>In the Pitti Palace, Florence.</i>
Two young men in a landscape.	<i>In the Esterhazy Gallery, Pesth.</i>

The *Judgment of Solomon* at Kingston Lacy, and the *Concert* in the Pitti Palace, are among a numerous class of works commonly ascribed to him, but doubted by various critics. The authenticity of the *Knight in Armour* in the National Gallery, usually accepted as Giorgione's original study for the Castelfranco picture, is doubted by Signor Morelli and others, chiefly on the ground of its being too highly finished for a study.

"*The Three Philosophers*," of which we give an illustration (*Eng.* 48), was formerly in Charles I.'s collection, but, owing to Cromwell's

vandalism, it is no longer in England. To Signor Morelli, who has given special study to this master, is due the honour of having recognized in the Dresden Gallery (where it was catalogued as a copy after Titian) one of Giorgione's finest works, a *Sleeping Venus* of great beauty and purity, which was the model on which Titian, Palma Vecchio and other masters based their pictures of similar subjects.



48.—“The Three Philosophers.” By Giorgione.
In the Belvedere, Vienna.

Sebastiano Luciani, *del Piombo* (*i. e.* of the seal), if not actually the pupil of Giorgione, was much influenced by his style, and attained to considerable fame as a colourist and portrait painter. His *Raising of Lazarus*, in the National Gallery, is generally considered his masterpiece: the group of Lazarus and the figures near him was designed by Michelangelo, under whom he worked for some time.

The greatest Venetian painter of the sixteenth century was, however,

Tiziano Vecelli, commonly known as **Titian**, who first studied with a painter named Zuccato, then with Gentile Bellini, and subsequently with Giovanni, in whose studio he laboured side by side with Giorgione. Titian's first patron was Alfonso I., Duke of Ferrara, for whom he executed several of his masterpieces. He was employed by the Senate to complete the work left unfinished by Giovanni Bellini, in the Sala del gran Consiglio, Venice: this he did to the great approval of the authorities, and was rewarded with the office of *La Sanseria*—i. e. that of painter-in-chief to the Doges of Venice. In 1532 he went to Bologna at the invitation of Charles V., but did not (as has been commonly asserted) accompany that monarch to Spain. He was much patronized by the Duke Federigo Gonzaga, by Paul III. at Rome, and by other persons of note.

Titian lived to the great age of ninety-nine, and was in the full possession of all his faculties, when he was carried off by the plague, in 1576. He was buried in the church of S. Maria de' Frari, Venice.

Titian's works combine the distinctive excellences of Giorgione and Correggio, with a lofty original character of their own. In colouring he stands pre-eminent; his rendering of flesh-tints has never been surpassed, and in his landscapes and groups his treatment of local colouring and chiaroscuro has seldom been equalled. He is considered the finest portrait painter of any age; his figures live on canvas; they are real beings, whom we seem to know as we look into their calm and dignified faces, and they are as perfectly finished as the best works of the Dutch school. Aiming only at truth, Titian excelled all the other Italian painters in realistic imitation of nature; and, although this very faithfulness precluded the development of ideal beauty, his works are all characterized by a calm nobility of figure and expression; his creations are as full of serene and conscious enjoyment of existence as those of Giorgione are of stern and active energy; and in his long life of ninety-nine years he produced a series of masterpieces which raised him to the head of the new Venetian school.

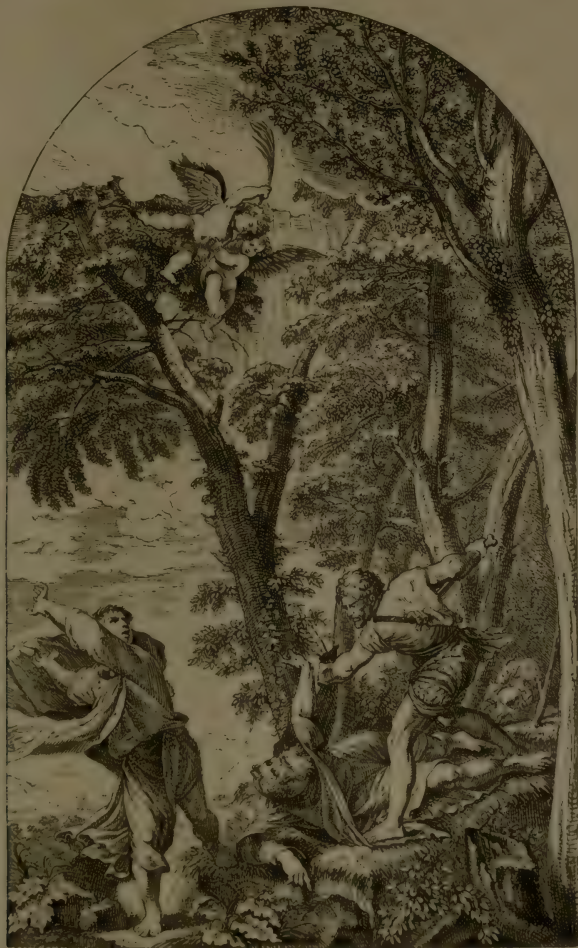
It would be impossible in a work like the present to give anything like a full account of the numerous works of Titian, which enrich all the great cities of Europe. In his early paintings he followed the style

of Bellini, impressing it, however, with a power of his own. Of these the *Resurrection*, above the high altar of S. Nazzaro, in Brescia, is among the most important. More famous is his *Christ and the Tribute Money*, in the Dresden Gallery, of a somewhat later date, in which the head of Christ is especially beautiful. Of the large sacred works in the master's completed manner, the *Entombment* (ab. 1523), in the Louvre, in which exquisite truth and beauty of form are combined with dignity of expression and depth of feeling; the *Presentation* (ab. 1539), and the *Assumption of the Virgin* (1516), both in the Academy at Venice; the *Supper at Emmaus*, in the Studj Gallery at Naples; the *Christ at Emmaus* (ab. 1546), in the Louvre, and the Pesaro altar-piece* in the church of the Frari, Venice,—are among the principal. Equally famous is the picture of *Christ appearing to Mary Magdalen after His Resurrection* (known as *Noli Me tangere*), in the National Gallery, which also possesses two fine *Holy Families*. Titian's most celebrated historic works are his *Death of S. Peter Martyr* (1528) (*Eng.* 49), which was formerly the altar-piece in SS. Giovanni e Paolo at Venice, and was destroyed by fire in 1867; and the *Martyrdom of S. Lawrence*, now much injured, in the Jesuits' Church, Venice. The former was especially noted for the beauty of the landscape, in which the most delicate aerial effects of bright twilight were faithfully rendered; and the latter, for the peculiar results obtained by the meeting of the light from heaven and the flames of the burning pitch. In both we see faith and mental fortitude triumphant over physical agony.

The representation of suffering was not, however, at all congenial to the great lover of sensual beauty, whose peculiar excellences found fuller scope in the lighter and more cheerful subjects of heathen mythology, or of allegory; and the original genius which he brought to bear upon the worn-out fables of antiquity is well illustrated in his *Diana and Callisto*, so often repeated, and in the celebrated *Venus* of the Uffizi, Florence; the *Bacchus and Ariadne* and *Venus and Adonis*, both in the National Gallery; the *Danæ* at Naples, the famous *Venus del Prado* in the Louvre, and many other similar works. Of his allegoric pictures,

* This picture, which is said to have been "restored" no less than seven times, affords a startling example of the incalculable injury done to painting in Italy by so-called restoration.

the most famous are the *Three Ages*, representing a young shepherd and



49.—S. Peter Martyr. By Titian. A.D. 1528. Burned in 1867.
Formerly in the Church of SS. Giovanni e Paolo, Venice.

a beautiful maiden seated on the grass, with three winged children on

one side, and an old man in the distance on the other; and *Sacred and Profane Love*, symbolized by two beautiful women seated on the rim of a fountain, now in the Borghese Palace, Rome.

Titian's portraits are very numerous. Many of the finest are in England: one, for instance, in the Hampton Court Palace, of a dark man, with a face full of eloquence and feeling; another in the National Gallery; and two at Windsor Castle—one of a certain *Andrea Franchesini*, and one of *Titian* himself. More famous than any of these, however, are the portrait of a lady in the Pitti Palace, Florence, known as the *Bella di Tiziano** (*Eng.* 50); that of his daughter, in the Berlin Museum; and that of *Paul III.* (1545), in the Naples Museum. A list of Titian's portraits would include all the celebrities of his time.

The Madrid Museum contains forty fine easel pictures by Titian, the Vienna Gallery thirty-four authentic works, and the Louvre eighteen, but he is best studied in the churches and galleries of Venice.

Of his cotemporaries, and we may also say his rivals in the early part of his career, we must name

Jacopo Palma, surnamed *il Vecchio* (old), whose masterpiece is the *S. Barbara*, in the church of S. Maria Formosa, Venice, which bears distinct traces of the influence of Giorgione. He was especially successful in female portraits, of which a good example is his *Violante* in the Belvedere at Vienna. The *Portrait of Ariosto*, called in the National Gallery a Titian, has recently been ascribed to Palma.

Paris Bordone,—as much a follower of Giorgione as of Titian,—whose most celebrated work is his *Fisherman presenting the ring of S. Mark to the Doge*, in the Academy of Venice. The National Gallery possesses a beautiful *Portrait of a Lady*, and a *Daphne and Chloe*, an excellent example of his successful treatment of subjects of mythology. Another important work by him was the decoration, with scenes from the *Life of Christ*, of the dome of S. Vincenzo at Treviso.

Giovanni Antonio Sacchi,† commonly called from his birthplace **Pordenone**, one of the most distinguished masters of the Venetian

* The picture with a similar title in the Sciarra Palace, Rome, is by Palma Vecchio.

† Long known as Licinio—which was the name of an inferior artist, **Bernardo Licinio**, who chiefly painted portraits.



50.—“Bella di Tiziano” (Duchess of Urbino?). By Titian.
In the Pitti Palace, Florence.

school, who rivalled even Titian in his flesh-tints, and whose works are rarely met with out of Italy. In the cathedral at Cremona there are some finely-executed frescoes by him of *Scenes from the Passion*.

Alessandro Bonvicino, commonly called **Il Moretto** da Brescia, left many fine altar-pieces to his native city, and several good easel pictures, three of which, two *Portraits of Noblemen* and an altar-piece of *S. Bernardino of Siena and other Saints*, are in the National Gallery. In the last picture his "silvery" style may be well studied. He was less influenced by Titian than most of the Venetian painters. One of his finest pictures is the *Feast of the Pharisees* (1544), now in S. Maria della Pietà, Venice.

Giovanni Battista Moroni, who was a pupil of Bonvicino, painted a few historic subjects, but his chief title to fame lies in his portraits, which yield little if anything to those of Titian. In life-like representation and masterly treatment they have been equalled by few portraits ever executed. A splendid example may be seen in the National Gallery in the *Portrait of a Tailor*: the *Lawyer* in the same collection, which contains three other works by him, is but little inferior. The *Ercole Tasso*, at Stafford House, disputes with the *Tailor* the claim of being his masterpiece.

Here, too, we must mention **Girolamo Romanino** of Brescia, who was a successful imitator of Titian and Giorgione, and a rival of Bonvicino. The *Nativity* of the year 1525 in the National Gallery is one of his best works; but he is best studied in Brescia.

Bonifazio Veronese * (died 1540), the most important of the three artists of this name, whose works were for many years given to one man only, was a follower, if not a pupil, of Palma Vecchio: his style was also based on that of Titian and Giorgione, and several of his works have passed under the names of those masters. His *Dives and Lazarus* in the Venice Academy is a very fine work, "a picture of the most exquisite sentiment, still retaining much of its original gorgeous colouring." In the National Gallery a *Madonna and Child with Saints*, formerly ascribed to Palma, is now given to Bonifazio. The second Bonifazio Veronese, a younger brother who died in 1553, was a

* His surname is unknown.



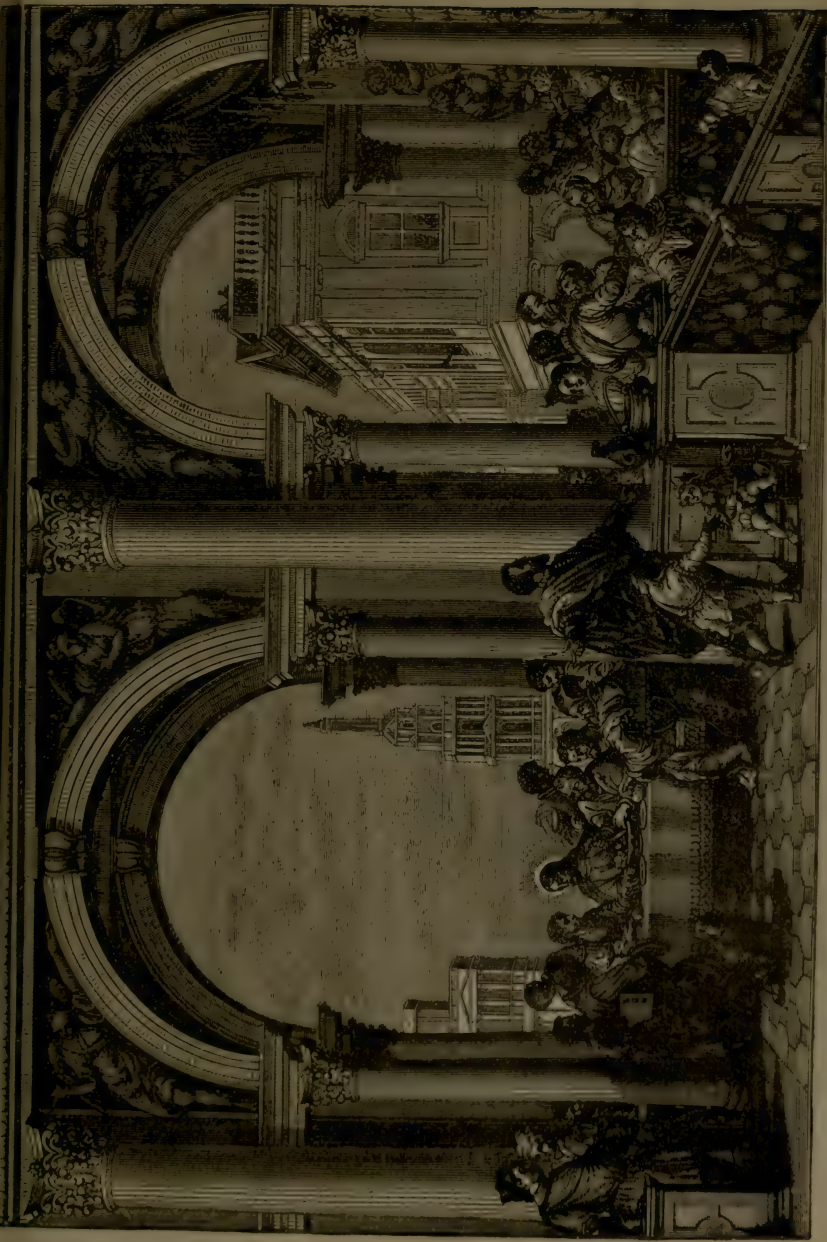
51.—Christ borne to the Tomb. By Tintoretto. Ab. A.D. 1560.
In S. Francesco della Vigna, Venice.

pupil of the first; and a Bonifazio Veneziano was still painting in 1579. All three are best studied in Venice.

Greater than any of these were two masters who flourished towards the end of the sixteenth century, and kept alive the vitality of the Venetian school by the production of works of original genius and individuality long after the art of painting in the rest of Italy had fallen into the hands of mere mannerists and imitators. We allude to

Jacopo Robusti, known as **Tintoretto**, and Paolo Caliari, called **Paolo Veronese**. The former studied for a very short time under Titian, and aspired to combine his excellence of colouring with Michelangelo's correctness and grandeur of form. In some few of his works he gave evidence of considerable power: his *Miracle of S. Mark*, in the Academy of Venice, for instance, is finely conceived and forcibly executed; but he painted too rapidly to achieve the highest results, and his works are remarkable for their gigantic size rather than for finest artistic qualities. His chief works were those he executed for the Scuola di S. Marco, of which the famous *Miracle* is one (fifty-seven of them still remain in position), and those for the Scuola di S. Rocco, Venice. He painted also many pictures for the churches of Venice, which may still be studied there, among others *Christ borne to the Tomb*, a fine altar-piece in S. Francesco della Vigna (*Eng.* 51). The *S. George destroying the Dragon* of his early period is the only work by Tintoretto in the National Gallery; but two may be seen in Hampton Court Palace, his *Esther before Ahasuerus*, and the *Nine Muses*. At Castle Howard are a *Sacrifice of Isaacs* and a *Temptation of Christ*; and at Stafford House a celebrated *Party of Musicians*. Tintoretto is justly famed for his portraits; in the representation of human flesh he is unrivalled.

In the works of Paolo Veronese, the distinctive principles of the Venetian school are far more successfully fulfilled than in those of Tintoretto. He rivals in magnificence Titian himself, whilst his delicacy of chiaroscuro, the sincerity with which he brought out the true relations of objects to each other in air and light, his genuine feeling for physical beauty, the softness and freedom of his pencilling, his mastery of true symbolism, and his power of catching the essential characteristics both of men and animals, give him a high position as



52.—The Feast in the house of Simon the Pharisee (part only). By Paolo Veronese. *In the Louvre, Paris.*

an independent master. The *Marriage at Cana*, now in the Louvre, is considered his finest work. It contains 120 figures or heads, including portraits of many of the greatest celebrities of his day, and is full of life and action. Scarcely less famous are his *Feast of Levi*, in the Academy of Venice; his *Feast in the house of Simon the Pharisee*, in the Louvre (*Eng.* 52); and another of the same subject in the Turin Gallery.* The *Family of Darius* is in the National Gallery, which also contains one of his *Adorations*; and his *Consecration of S. Nicholas, Bishop of Myra*, and a finished study for the *Rape of Europa*, are in the Belvedere, Vienna.

We have still to name **Jacopo da Ponte**, called "Il Bassano," the chief member of a family of artists, and the founder of the Italian school of genre painting, whose works are remarkable for Venetian force of colouring and chiaroscuro. He excelled in painting landscapes, animals, and objects of still life such as the copper vessels which were made in his native town, Bassano. He is well represented in the National Gallery, which contains a *Portrait of a Gentleman*; *Christ and the Money-changers*; and the *Good Samaritan*. The *S. Martin*, in the Municipal Gallery, and the *Baptism of S. Lucella*, in S. Valentino, both in the town of Bassano, are considered his masterpieces. Jacopo had four sons, all of whom were painters.

Decorative Painting.

The great Italian masters of the Renaissance devoted no inconsiderable portion of their energies to decorative painting—that is to say, to paintings so arranged as to form a part of the ornament of rooms and churches: in their hands, this art attained to a perfection never before realized, except perhaps in the best days of Rome. The designs with which the Vatican and other important buildings were adorned comprised human figures, animals, flowers, and endless geometrical combinations. The early part of the fifteenth century was marked by a kind of transition from Gothic ornamentation, in which the grotesque element predominated, to that of the completed Renaissance, which

* These four Feasts were painted for the refectories of four Venetian convents.



53.—Decoration of the Farnesina Palace.

After Raphael's design.

was in effect a revival of the antique style of decorative painting, discovered in such buildings as the Baths of Titus and the mural decorations of Pompeii, stamped with the impress of the original genius of Raphael, who did more than any other master to define the true limits and the true capabilities of purely decorative art. In the sixteenth century a want was felt of some greater variety of design than had hitherto been deemed admissible. As the century advanced the love of variety increased, and ideas were borrowed from every side, especially from the East, as is proved by the term "arabesque" having been applied to the decorative designs of Raphael.

We have now completed our account—necessarily incomplete—of the great Italian cinque-cento masters; and, looking back upon the results obtained, before tracing the progress of the new movement in the rest of Europe, we find a simultaneous fulfilment of all the great principles of painting: form, design, and expression had been perfected in the Roman and Florentine schools by Michelangelo, Leonardo da Vinci and Raphael; and colouring and chiaroscuro in the schools of Parma and Venice by Correggio, Titian and Paolo Veronese; spiritual beauty had found its noblest exponent in Raphael, and corporeal beauty in Titian. The art of portraiture had attained to its highest development; landscape painting, properly so called, though not much practised, had been greatly improved, and genre painting had been introduced; the religious subjects almost exclusively favoured in the fifteenth century had given place to some extent to those of antique mythology and history; and a general love of art pervaded all classes. Unfortunately, the high position painting had thus gloriously won was not maintained, and even at the close of the sixteenth century there were signs of its approaching decadence.

RENAISSANCE PAINTING IN THE NETHERLANDS AND GERMANY.

IN the North of Europe, as in Italy, we find painting attaining to a position of the first importance in the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries; but, as was the case with architecture and sculpture, the art of the North of Europe differed in many essential particulars from that of the South. The Teutonic masters were uninfluenced by the models of antiquity which so strongly biassed Italian taste; and, unfettered by the trammels of old and sacred traditions, they went straight to nature for their models, and endeavoured to express their spiritual conceptions in familiar forms and homely scenes of everyday life, attaining thereby a truth to nature never surpassed. It cannot, of course, be denied that the men we have now to consider never attained to the exceptional excellence of Da Vinci, Michelangelo, or Raphael; but their inferiority was, in a great measure, due to accidental and peculiar circumstances. The development of the Gothic style of architecture, and the preference in the Renaissance period for wood-carvings rather than paintings as altar-pieces, limited the northern painters in the exercise of their art to the narrow field of manuscript illuminations and easel pictures. Moreover, in the countries under notice, there were no enthusiastic patrons of art ready to recognize and encourage genius: artists were compelled to work their way up to eminence through difficulties of every kind—difficulties in which they often wasted their strength and the best years of their life; and, above all, the Reformation was occupying the thoughts of all earnest men, and throwing every other interest into the background. With all these disadvantages, however, the simple truthfulness of Teutonic painting, its faithful rendering of individual character, its purity and distinctness of expression, and, above all, its thorough originality, gave it a charm and value of its own. To sum up, in one word, the vital difference between the painting of the South and that of the North of Europe, we may say that the former is aristocratic and the latter democratic.

*Early Flemish and Dutch Schools. Thirteenth and
Fourteenth Centuries.*

Even less is known of the Early Flemish than of the German school. The total destruction by iconoclasts in the sixteenth century of the works of the predecessors of the Van Eycks renders it impossible to trace the development of the great realistic Flemish school, of which Huibrecht van Eyck was so distinguished a member; yet many of the miniatures of the fourteenth century give a high idea of the capabilities of their artists. One by a certain **Jehan de Bruges**, for instance, bearing date 1371, now at the Hague, displays great feeling for truth of form and expression, and we think that we may fairly assume this artist to be one of many who paved the way for the great masters of the fifteenth century. We read too of several men who held the post of "painter and varlet" to the Dukes of Burgundy and the Counts of Flanders: of these the chief were **Jean van der Asselt** of Ghent, and **Melchior Broederlam** of Ypres, who flourished at the end of the fourteenth century. Fragments of paintings by Broederlam are preserved in the Museum at Dijon.

School of Bruges. A.D. 1390—A.D. 1520.

Huibrecht van Eyck, who is generally styled the father of modern painting in the North of Europe, there occupies a position somewhat similar to that of Masaccio and Mantegna in Italy. His chief claim to distinction rests not, as was long believed, on the invention of oil colours, but on the removal of the obstacles to their employment for important works, and on the wonderful power, transparency, depth and harmony of colouring he acquired by their use. Until the time of Huibrecht, oil colours were practically useless for any but minor purposes, as, in order to quicken the drying of the colours, a varnish of oil and resin was employed, which fatally injured their brightness. Huibrecht, by using a colourless varnish, obviated this difficulty, and, by judicious under-painting, attained an admirable balance in his tones and shadows. His manner combined the most profound and genuine realism with something of the idealism and symbolism of the Middle



54.—Altar-piece. By Jan van Eyck. *In the Dresden Gallery.*
On the wings are S. George and the Donor, and S. Catharine.

Ages, and he painted his sacred figures in a portrait-like manner, giving to all his works a dramatic and picturesque cheerfulness certainly never surpassed in freshness and simplicity by any Italian master. He did not, however, escape the stiffness of design and hardness of outline generally characteristic of the Teutonic work of the Middle Ages and Early Renaissance.

The master-piece of the Van Eycks is the polyptych, begun by Huibrecht, as an altar-piece for the chapel of Judocus Vydt in the cathedral of S. Bavon at Ghent. It is formed of two rows of panels—seven at the top and five at the bottom. The top row—consisting of *God the Father*, with the *Virgin*, a choir of *Angels* and *Adam* on his right hand, and *S. John the Baptist*, *S. Cecilia* and *Eve* on his left—is all probably by the hand of Huibrecht. The bottom row represents in the centre the *Adoration of the Lamb* (which gives its name to the entire altar-piece), and on the wings groups of *Hermits*, *Crusaders*, *Judges*, journeying towards the centre; it was completed by Jan after Huibrecht's death, but was not finished, however, till 1432. The exterior wings are, as was the custom, in monochrome. A predella, representing *Hell*, has been lost. The centre portion of this grand work is still in S. Bavon at Ghent: The *Adam* and *Eve* are in the Brussels Gallery, and the rest of the wings are in the Berlin Museum.

Until quite recently the fame of **Jan van Eyck** entirely eclipsed that of Huibrecht, and the latter's important services to the art of painting in oils were attributed to him. It is now known, however, that Jan was indebted to his brother for instruction for many years, and that he formed his style from his works. In colouring, especially in his flesh-tints, he was pre-eminently successful, and his landscapes and portraits are remarkably true to life; but he was wanting in feeling for spiritual beauty, and many of his saints are positively ugly. After the *Agnus Dei*, the *Triumph of the Catholic Church*, in the S. Trinità Museum at Madrid, and the *Pala Madonna* at Bruges, are his best works. The National Gallery contains three extremely fine portraits from his hand, one of which, *Portraits of Jean Arnolfini and his wife* (*Eng.* 55), worthy of the highest praise, is a wonderful piece of execution, every detail being exquisitely finished, and the colouring and chiaroscuro equal, if not superior, to anything produced at this early

period of the fifteenth century. The Louvre, the Belvedere, Vienna, the Berlin Museum, the Academy of Bruges, and the Dresden Gallery contain masterly portraits from the same hand.



55.—Jean Arnolfini and his wife. By Jan van Eyck. A.D. 1434.
In the National Gallery.

The Van Eycks appear to have been an artist family. We hear of a sister **Margareta**, and a brother **Lambert**, who were skilful painters; but no work can, with any certainty, be assigned to either of them.

The original and realistic mode of treatment introduced by the Van Eycks, and the new method of using oils, were eagerly adopted throughout Europe, and many great artists arose in the Netherlands, of whom

Rogier van der Weyden, known as Roger of Bruges, was the most celebrated. He was the rival and not, as formerly thought, the

pupil of Jan van Eyck; he, however, imbibed much of his manner, whilst in his religious enthusiasm he rather resembled Huibrecht. His colouring is powerful, but not equal to that of the founders of the school; and, unfortunately, his love of truth sometimes led him to cultivate ugliness. Of his numerous works we can only name the principal: the *Last Judgment* (his master-piece,



56.—The Entombment. By Van der Weyden.
(In tempera: on linen.) In the National Gallery.

1443), in the Hospital at Beaune; an altar-piece representing the *Adoration of the Kings*; *S. Luke painting the Virgin* (long attributed to Jan van Eyck), both in the Pinakothek, Munich; scenes from the *Life of S. John the Baptist*, in the Berlin Museum; and an *Entombment of Christ* (Eng. 56), in the National Gallery.

To Van der Weyden is said to be due the invention of painting on fixed canvas instead of on panel. He too was one of the first of the early Flemings to visit Italy in search of art. On him it had no deteriorative effect; but to his successors the course proved fatal in the interests of true art. He exercised an even greater influence over his cotemporaries than the Van Eycks had done. In his school were formed both Memlinc, the greatest Flemish painter of his time, and Schongauer, the best German master of the fifteenth century.

Other artists who followed in the footsteps of the Van Eycks, and helped to make the school of Bruges famous, were : **Petrus Cristus**, who is best studied in the galleries of Frankfort and Berlin; **Hugo van der Goes**, whose sole remaining work is the *Nativity* in S. Maria Nuova, in Florence; and **Justus van Ghent**, who painted for many years in Italy. The *Portrait of Marco Barbarigo* in the National Gallery, there ascribed to **Gerard van der Meire** of Ghent, who is best known by a triptych in S. Bavon at Ghent, is by some critics attributed to Cristus.

Hans Memlinc was one of the most gifted and favourite masters of his day. In him the school of the Van Eycks reached its fullest development; his works excelled in delicacy of execution, softness of outline, and feeling for grace and beauty, those of any of his predecessors. He also effected considerable improvements in colouring, chiaroscuro, and ærial perspective; but was not so successful as Van der Weyden in the finishing of details. Many of his pictures are noticeable for the exquisitely painted landscape backgrounds, with minute figures, animals, &c. The National Gallery contains a *Madonna and Child enthroned*, from his hand. Of his numerous works scattered throughout Europe, the principal are the *Last Judgment* (painted about 1470), in the church of S. Mary at Dantzic; an altar-piece in the possession of the Comte Duchâtel at Paris (*Eng.* 57); the *Marriage of S. Catherine* in the Hospital of S. John at Bruges, and the *Reliquary of S. Ursula* (in the same hospital, which contains several other fine works by his hand), a shrine in the Gothic style, on which the history of the martyred princess is represented in a series of paintings in miniature, full of the tenderest feelings for beauty; the *Virgin and Child with the donors* (Sir John and Lady Donne), at Chiswick House; and the *Seven Joys of the Virgin*, in the Pinakothek at Munich.



57.—The Virgin and the Holy Infant: with S. James, S. Dominic and the Donor. By Memlinc.
In the possession of the Musée, Dusseldorf, Paris.

Dieric Bouts, though a Dutchman by birth, belongs to the school of the Van Eycks. He worked chiefly at Louvain, which still preserves in its town hall his masterpiece, the *Triumph of Justice*. The *Portrait of a Man*, of the year 1462, in the National Gallery, there ascribed to Memlinc, is given by some to Bouts. **Rogier van der Weyden**, the younger, pupil of his father, was celebrated for the pathos of his pictures of the Virgin.

Gheerardt David, a native of Oudewater, spent the best years of his life at Bruges. A *Canon of S. Donatian with his patron Saints*, by him, in the National Gallery, is a very fine work.

In the same collection are a few works ascribed to the masters mentioned above, and to painters of the same school.

Early Dutch School. Fifteenth Century.

In the fifteenth century, the Dutch school was little more than an offshoot of that of Bruges. Its chief representatives were **Albert van Ouwater**, of Haarlem, who may be considered its founder, the cotemporary of Rogier van der Weyden, and one of the earliest painters of Holland to represent landscape; **Geertgen van Sint Jans** (or Gerard of Haarlem), a pupil of Van Ouwater; Hieronymus van Aeken, commonly called from his birthplace (Hertogenbosch), **Jerom Bosch**; **Cornelis Engelbrechtsen**, probably the first artist in Leyden who painted in oil, and by whom there is a *Mother and Child* in the National Gallery. They all preceded the more famous

Lucas Jacobsz van Leyden, who adopted and exaggerated the realistic style, and excelled rather as an engraver than a painter; he was also a wood carver. One of his most important works is a *Last Judgment*, in the Town Hall at Leyden; an *Adoration of the Magi* by him is at Buckingham Palace, and a *Chess Party* at Wilton House. Of his engravings, of which one hundred and seventy-four are known, the *Ecce Homo* and the *Uylenspeigel*, a man playing on the bagpipes, are the most famous.

Early School of Antwerp. A.D. 1490—A.D. 1530.

Towards the close of the fifteenth century Antwerp became the commercial capital of Belgium, and at the same time the head-quarters



53.—The Sibyl of the Tibur. In *tempera*. By Lucas van Leyden.
In the Academy, Vienna.

of the school of painting. Here arose **Quinten Massys**, the greatest Flemish painter of his day, whose works are remarkable for beauty of form, delicacy of finish, solemnity of feeling, and softness and transparency of colouring. His draperies have an easy grace, rare in the pictures of his school, and his sacred figures are grand and dignified. On the other hand, the minor personages in his groups are often not only coarse but vulgar. His greatest work is an altar-piece in the Antwerp Museum, consisting of a centre-piece and two wings, on which is represented the *Deposition from the Cross*, with *Herodias's Daughter presenting the Head of John the Baptist to Herod* on one side, and the *Martyrdom of S. John the Evangelist* on the other. It is a noble composition, full of character and energy.

A very celebrated picture by Massys of *Two Misers* is in the Royal collection at Windsor; the *Banker and his Wife* in the Louvre (*Eng.* 59) is also well known. The *Misers* in the National Gallery, formerly ascribed to him, is now given to his follower, **Marinus de Seeuw**, who may also be studied at Dresden, Munich and Madrid. But that collection possesses, in a diptych of the heads of *Christ and the Virgin*, a genuine work of Massys.

As masters of the Early Flemish school we must also name **Joachim de Patinir**, of Dinant, a painter both of historic subjects and landscape, four of whose works are in the National Gallery, which also possesses a *Crucifixion* and *Mary Magdalen*, by his disciple, **Herri de Bles**.

All these men were more or less intimately connected with the school of the Van Eycks, whilst certain peculiarities in their treatment of the nude and of life in action give them a resemblance to the masters of the sixteenth century, whom we have now to consider. We may, in fact, look upon the latter part of the fifteenth and the whole of the sixteenth century as a transition time—Flemish and Dutch art not having reached their highest development until the seventeenth century.

Italianized Flemings. A.D. 1500—A.D. 1630.

The sixteenth century was marked by an unfortunate attempt to combine the peculiar excellences of the school of the Van Eycks with those of the Italian cinque-cento masters.

Jan Gossart, commonly called **Mabuse**, a native of Maubeuge, went to Antwerp, entered the Guild, and bid fair to rival the works of



59.—The Banker and his wife. By Massys. A.D. 1518. *In the Louvre, Paris.*

Massys; but unfortunately for the truth of his art, he went to Italy, and there lost his best qualities in attempting to emulate the works of

the great Italian masters. He is well represented in England: for we have two of his masterpieces, an *Adoration of the Magi* at Castle Howard; and the *Children of Christian II.* at Hampton Court. He was followed by

Barend van Orley, a *Magdalen* by whom is in the National Gallery, and **Jan van Schoreel**, who visited Italy and resided for three years in Rome, and who first introduced the Italian style into Holland. His later works bear evidence of the influence of his Italian visit. In the church of Ober-vellach in Carinthia is a signed altar-piece by him (*Eng.* 60). Many of his works perished in the troubles in the Low Countries, and genuine pictures by his hand are rare. He is represented in the National Gallery by a *Repose in Egypt*.

Michiel van Coxien, who, as we have seen, superintended at Arras the manufacture of the tapestries from Raphael's designs: **Lambert Lombard**, a native of Liege, who introduced this Italian-Flemish style into his native city, and thus materially aided in the decline of art in the Low Countries: **Frans Floris**, a pupil of Lombard, who from a sculptor became a painter, and is famous for having formed in Antwerp a school which was numerously attended: **Pieter Brueghel**, commonly called from the subjects of his paintings "Peasant Brueghel," and his son Pieter, or "Hell," Brueghel, were among the best painters of their time in Antwerp.

At this period, a foremost place amongst portrait-painters was held by Antonis Mor, called in England **Sir Antonio Moro**, a Dutchman by birth, but a Fleming in art. He visited Italy, but on his return was influenced by the works of Holbein. He was court painter to Queen Mary of England, and was also patronized by Philip II. of Spain; and many good works by him are preserved in the Brussels Gallery, and in the Museum at Madrid. There are one genuine and two doubtful portraits by him in the National Gallery.

Of the portrait painters who imitated Massys's peculiarly pronounced realistic manner, we must name **Marc Garrard**, a native of Antwerp, who was one of the principal portrait painters at the court of Queen Elizabeth; and **Paul van Somer**, whose best years were spent in this country. His finest works are in England, *e. g.* a portrait of *Lord*



Verulam at Panshanger, and those of the *Earl* and *Countess of Arundel* at Arundel Castle.

Cornelis de Vos, the elder, shows, in his portraits, the influence of Rubens. His portrait of *Abraham Grapheus*, a servant of the Guild of S. Luke in Antwerp, with the Guild plate, is in the Antwerp Gallery (*Eng.* 61).

A great impulse was given to the art of landscape painting, at the close of the sixteenth century, by the brothers Bril of Antwerp, **Matthys Bril**, and the more celebrated **Pauwel Bril**. The latter was one of the first to obtain harmony of light in landscape, and he greatly influenced for good the future masters, Rubens and Claude Lor-



61.—Portrait of Abraham Grapheus. By Cornelis de Vos.
In the Antwerp Gallery. A.D. 1620.

rain. His *Tower of Babel*, in the Berlin Museum, is considered one of his best works. Among the early landscape painters, we must also name **Jan Brueghel**, who painted landscape backgrounds in paintings by Rubens and other celebrated masters. He was son of the elder and brother of the younger Brueghel already mentioned.

Dutch School of the late Sixteenth Century.

Towards the close of the sixteenth century, numerous Dutch historic painters arose, who paved the way for a higher and more independent style of art. Of these we must name **Otto van Veen**, whose numerous works, many of an allegoric character—of which the principal are in the Antwerp Museum—display great force and truth



62.—River Scene. By Jan Brueghel.

to nature; **Cornelis Cornelizs**, van Haarlem, whose masterpiece is *Bathsheba bathing*, in the Berlin Museum; distinguished by careful drawing, and fullness of colouring; **Abraham Bloemart**, whose best work, *Joseph's second Dream*, is in the Berlin Museum, who was influenced by Floris, and who is chiefly famed for

the harmony of tone, good taste, and right balance of his paintings; and **Adriaan van der Venne**, of Delft, who excelled in portraits, landscapes, and genre paintings, and combined the realistic manner of his countrymen with something of classic feeling. One of his most remarkable compositions represented the Festival in honour of the Truce between the Archduke Albert and the Dutch Provinces in 1609; it is now in the Louvre, dated 1616.

Of Dutch portrait painters of celebrity of this time we may note **Michiel Jansz Mierevelt**, who especially excelled in transparency of

colouring, and whose *Portrait of Hugo Grotius* in the town hall at Delft is considered his best work ;

Jan van Ravestyn, who executed several Corporation pieces, such as his *Banquet of the Town-Council*, which are still in the town-hall at the Hague, his native place ; and

Cornelis Janssens, van Keulen, said to have been born in England, whose best works, which display great feeling for truth and refinement of taste, are dispersed in various private English collections.

Among the first Dutch marine painters were **Hendrik Cornelisz Vroom**, who executed a sketch of the *Defeat of the Spanish Armada* for the Lord High Admiral of England ; and **Jan Peeters**, whose picture of a *Storm*, in the Pinakothek, Munich, is valuable as an early specimen of the art in which the Dutch subsequently attained to such exceptional excellence.

PAINTING IN GERMANY.

IN a previous chapter we have spoken of the early masters of the school of Cologne, who were, if we may so express it, strictly orthodox painters, expressing in their works unwavering devotion to the Church of Rome, and unfaltering allegiance to the traditional mode of treating sacred subjects.

We have now to examine the productions of men imbued with the spirit of the Reformation. These men, whilst stretching forward to that freedom of conscience in art which, as in religion, was finally attained at so terrible a cost, clung with truly Teutonic steadfastness to the weird symbolism inherited from the old Norse sea-kings; they pressed it, so to speak, into the service of the new doctrine, and hinted in their sacred pictures at a real and personal conflict between spiritual and material agencies, by the constant introduction of some weird fantastic monster, treated with a force and life which speak volumes for that deeply-rooted faith in the supernatural so startling in men of the strength of character of Dürer, Luther, and the great reformers of the day. This faith, more than any other peculiarity, separates the art of Germany from both that of Italy, with its beautiful idealization even of the powers of evil, and that of Flanders, with its stern repudiation of all not actually manifest to the senses.

Swabian School. A.D. 1470—A.D. 1540.

The first great German master in whom we see the working of this double spirit—alike conservative and reformatory—was **Martin Schongauer**, of Colmar, commonly called Martin Schön, who began life as an engraver, and did not devote himself to painting until after a visit to Flanders, where he is supposed to have studied under Rogier van der Weyden. He adopted something of his master's realistic manner, whilst retaining the feeling for spiritual beauty characteristic of his

German predecessors, Meister Wilhelm, Meister Stephan, and the Master of the Lyversberg Passion—combined, however, with a weird delight in physical distortion which is always painful and sometimes positively revolting. As an instance of this, we may cite his print of *S. Anthony tormented by Demons*, in the British Museum. Anything more grotesque and fantastic than the horrible forms wreaking their spite upon the unhappy saint it would be difficult to conceive; yet the whole is redeemed from caricature by the nobility of the martyr's head, which admirably expresses calm superiority to bodily torture, and almost absolute mastery of mind over matter. The British Museum contains many other fine engravings from the same hand, of which we must name *Christ bearing His Cross*, and the *Foolish Virgins*. Schongauer's paintings are extremely rare; an altar-piece of a *Madonna and the Infant Saviour*, in the church of S. Martin at Colmar, is the chief, and is remarkable for purity of colouring and delicacy of finish. A small work, the *Death of the Virgin*, in the National Gallery, is attributed to him, but doubts have been lately thrown upon its authenticity. In our illustration (*Eng. 63*) we give an example of this master's style of engraving from his own design.



63.—The Crucifixion. Engraving by Schongauer.

Bartholomäus Zeitblom, of Ulm, was, like Schongauer, a Swabian

master of the early Reformation period, and appears to have excelled him in sublimity of design and delicacy of colouring, but to have been inferior in power of drawing. His works are essentially German, and are amongst the most important examples of Teutonic painting in the fifteenth century. His *Veronica*, in the British Museum, and the wings of an altar-piece, with figures of the *Virgin*, *Mary Magdalen* and *other saints*, in the Stuttgart Gallery, are among the principal. **Martin Schaffner** was also one of the painters of Ulm of this period.

Augsburg School. A.D. 1490—A.D. 1545.

We have now to turn to Augsburg, where we find a school arising, characterized by a more decidedly realistic tendency than that of Ulm. At the head of this school, towards the close of the fifteenth century, stands **Hans Holbein** the elder, in whose works the influence of the Van Eycks and of Rogier van der Weyden is 'far more noticeable than in those of the masters of Ulm. The elder Holbein's triptych, *S. Sebastian*, with the *Annunciation*, and *SS. Elizabeth and Barbara* on the wings, in the Pinakothek, Munich, is considered his principal work.

Hans Holbein the younger, son of the painter above-named, was not only the greatest German exponent of the realistic school, but one of the first portrait painters of any age; and, moreover, one to whom the British school of painting owes more than to any other master. Inferior in grandeur of style and fertility of imagination to his great cotemporary Dürer, he excelled him in truth to nature, in feeling for physical beauty, and in command over all the technical processes of his art. Born of an artist family, and surrounded from childhood by artistic associations, Hans Holbein early acquired a mastery over all the elements of design, as is proved by the remains of a series of frescoes executed for the Town Hall of Basle at the age of sixteen, and by eight scenes from the *Passion* preserved in the Basle Museum; and there can be no doubt that he might have rivalled even Raphael in historic painting had he devoted his attention to that branch of art. He was the one German master, not excepting even Dürer, who freed himself entirely from the insipid conventionalism in the treatment of

the human form which had so long prevailed, and his portraits have an individuality of character and clearness of colouring superior to anything



64.—Hubert Morett. By Holbein. A.D. 1537.
In the Dresden Gallery.

of the kind ever produced in Germany. His *Last Supper*, in the Basle Gallery, the so-called *Meyer Madonna*, in the Darmstadt Gallery, of which there is a replica in the Dresden Gallery (*Eng.* 66), and the series

of wood-cuts known as the *Dance of Death* (Eng. 65),—skilful reproductions of which may be seen in almost every public library,—are among his best known and most spirited compositions. The last-named is a noble work, full of humour and poetry, and has been chosen by Mr. Ruskin as a specimen of the true use of the *grotesque* in art.

As is well known, Holbein spent a great portion of his life in England, and our royal and private collections contain many authentic works from his hand. Of these we must name, as among the most

remarkable, a portrait of *Erasmus*, and the so-called *Ambassadors*, both in the gallery of Longford Castle; a series of eighteen portraits of *Members of the Barber-Surgeons' Guild*, in the Barber-Surgeons' Hall, London; a portrait of *Lady Vaux* at Hampton Court; that of a *Young Man* wearing a black dress and cap, at Windsor Castle; and last, but not least, the portrait of the *Duchess of Milan*, painted by command of Henry VIII., and now the property of the Duke of Norfolk: it is at present (1888) on loan in the National Gallery. The master's style may also be studied in the fine collection of drawings and engravings in the British Museum, and the magnificent collection of



65.—The Pedlar. By Holbein.
From the '*Dance of Death*.'

portrait studies in red chalk at Windsor Castle.*

Holbein's symbolic scenes are especially remarkable for their keen irony, and their bitter satire on the follies of his age; they express a sad and mournful realization of the power of evil, with a steadfast faith in the final triumph of good which redeems them from coarseness, and stamps them with the religious significance wanting to the works of the inferior men who copied his manner without catching his spirit.

* Published in autotype at the South Kensington Museum.



63.—The Meyer Madonna. By Hans Holbein.

In the Dresden Gallery. (Later Replica of the Darmstadt picture of the year 1523.)

We must here name as artists of the Swabian school in the sixteenth

century, **Sigismund Holbein**, uncle of the master noticed above, to whom is ascribed a *Portrait of a Lady*, in our National Gallery; **Christoph Amberger**; **Nicolaus Manuel**, called Deutsch; and, above all, **Hans Burekmair**, a master of considerable genius and varied power, whose best works are in the Augsburg Gallery, but whose peculiar characteristics may be studied in an *Adoration of the Shepherds* in the Royal collection, Windsor, and a wonderful series of wood-cuts called the *Triumph of Maximilian*, copies of which may be seen in the Art Library, South Kensington Museum.

Franconian School. A.D. 1450—A.D. 1580.

In the school of Franconia, with Nuremberg for its head-quarters, the realistic style of the Netherlands was adopted and perhaps sometimes exaggerated. We find the same tolerance of ugliness, the same sharpness of outline, as in the works of the early Dutch and Flemish masters, combined with an intensity of expression and a delight in the weird and fantastic even greater than in the productions of Swabian painters.

The master in whom all these peculiarities were most strikingly manifested was **Michael Wolgemut**, who was the immediate predecessor of Albrecht Dürer, and did much to aid the development of German painting. His best works are at Nuremberg; but the Liverpool Institution contains two fine compositions from his hand—*Pilate washing his Hands*, and the *Descent from the Cross*. His pictures have all considerable force and transparency of colouring, but are wanting in harmony of composition and general equality of tone.

Albrecht Dürer was the father of German painting, and has been proudly called by his countrymen the “prince of artists.” Born at Nuremberg in 1471, of Hungarian descent, he was intended by his father, a goldsmith, to follow his profession. But his love of drawing prevailed, and in 1486 he was apprenticed to Wolgemut. The years 1490—1494 were spent in travel: how and where, we have no record. In 1494 he returned to Nuremberg, and married. In 1505 he visited Italy: at Venice he became acquainted with Giovanni Bellini, and enjoyed much popularity. Refusing, however, a liberal offer from the Venetian

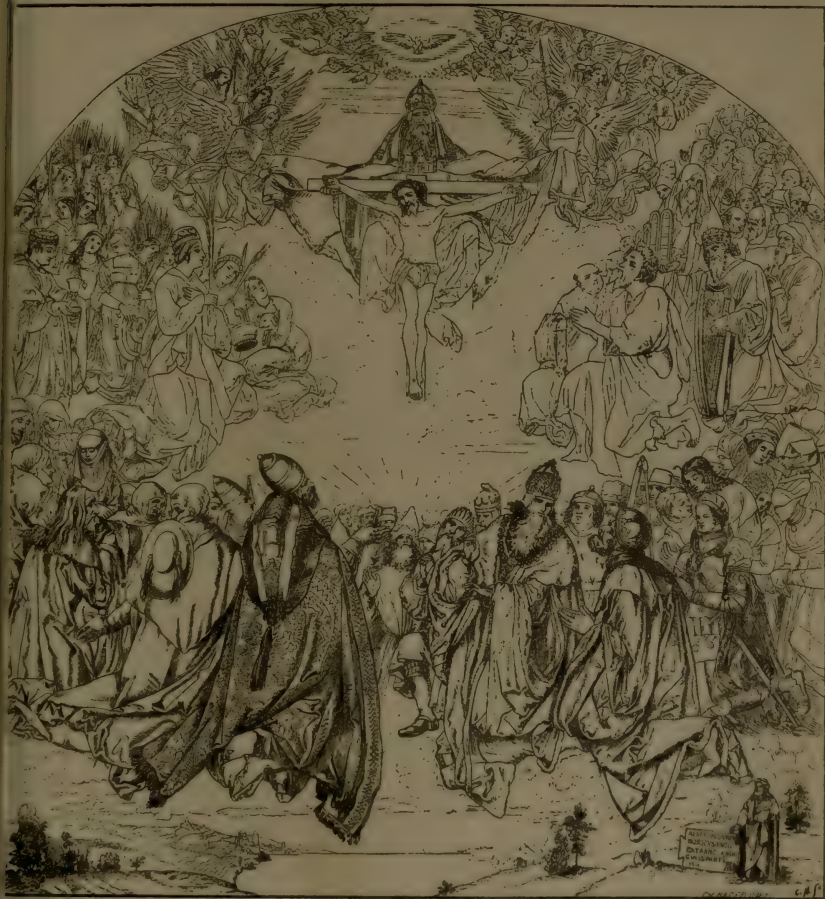


67.—Christ taking leave of His Mother. By Dürer. A.D. 1511.
From the wood engraving in 'The Life of the Virgin.'

government, who wished him to remain in their city, he returned to his native Nuremberg, and in the following years produced many of his masterpieces in painting and engraving. In 1520 he started on a tour through the Netherlands, and visited, amongst other cities, Antwerp, Brussels, Cologne, Bruges, and Ghent: refusing in Antwerp, as he had previously done in Venice, an offer to stay in that city, he returned home in the following year: he died in Nuremberg in 1528.

Dürer was, without doubt, a master-spirit, and had he met with the same recognition in his native land which he would have received had he been born in Italy, would probably have taken rank with the men we have named as the greatest painters of any age; but, whilst gaining yet another finished master, we might perhaps have lost a teacher of spiritual truth whose works are, in their way, unique. Dürer was among the first to bring the laws of science to bear upon art, and to demonstrate the practical value of perspective. He was a man of rare energy, versatility, and power of work; he excelled alike in painting, engraving, sculpture, and wood-carving; and in the latter part of his life published works on perspective, fortification, and other abstruse subjects. The chief characteristics of his painting are forcible drawing, breadth of colouring, individuality of character, vitality of expression and highness of finish—combined, unfortunately, with a certain harshness of outline, an occasional stiffness in the treatment of drapery, and a want of feeling for physical grace and beauty. His works bear the impress of his own earnest yet mystic spirit, and are moreover a fitting expression of the complex German character, with its practical steadfastness of purpose, its restless intellectual cravings, never satisfied aspirations after spiritual truth, and vivid force of imagination. Ever haunted by solemn questions relating to Death and the Life to come, Dürer feared not to look the most awful possibilities full in the face; and in his works we may—if we will throw ourselves into the experience of their author—trace the gradual winning of certainty out of doubt—the gradual solving of the problem of the meaning of existence. Unable to free himself entirely from the fantastic element, apparently inherit in the very nature of German art, Dürer touched it with his own refinement: his quaint, unearthly figures are never vulgar—his most terrible forms are never coarse.

Albrecht Dürer's earliest known portrait is that of *his father*, bearing date 1497, in the possession of the Duke of Northumberland at Sion



68.—The Adoration of the Trinity. By Dürer. A.D. 1511. In the Belvedere, Vienna.

House.* To the first part of his career belong also a masterly series

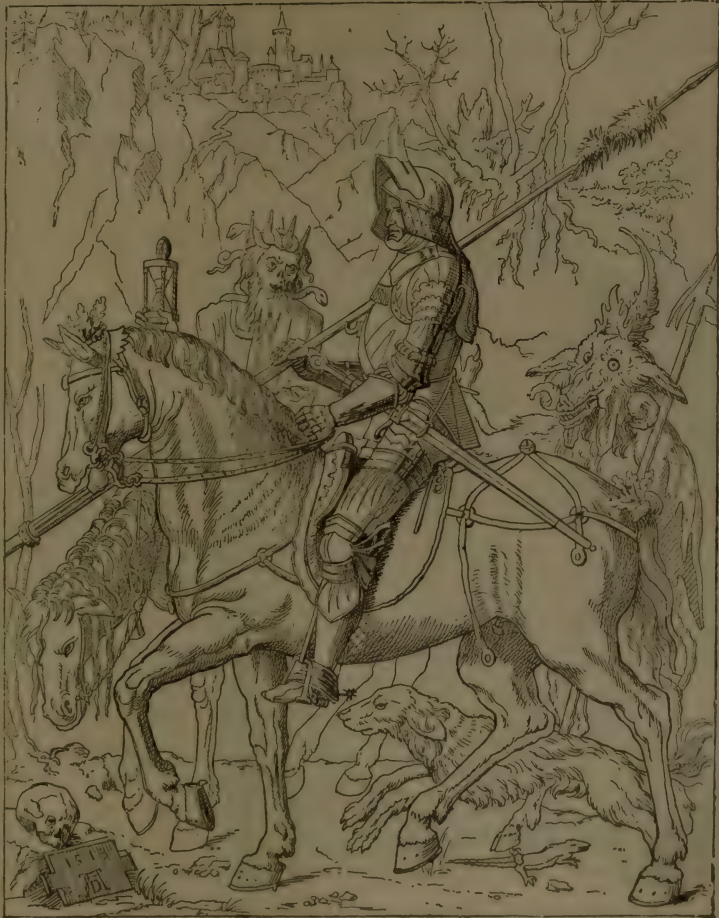
* Similar pictures are in the Uffizi, Florence, the Pinakothek, Munich, and the Städel, Frankfort. Passavant considers the last-named to be the original.

of woodcuts illustrative of the *Apocalypse* (the first edition of which appeared in 1498), in which great power of conception and force of design are displayed, the fantastic element being kept in due subjection; the *Portrait of Himself* (1498); and an *Adoration of the Kings* (1504), both in the Uffizi, Florence; and an extremely fine portrait of an unknown man in the Duke of Rutland's collection at Belvoir Castle.

Although Dürer visited Italy, and spent some time in Venice, he apparently lost nothing of his own individuality of style. His famous *Virgin with the Rose-garlands*, now in the abbey of Strahow near Prague, was painted at this time for the Fondaco de' Tedeschi, at Venice, and is distinguished for all the master's peculiar excellences. It is unfortunately much injured; the Museum of Lyons possesses a fine copy. To the year 1507 belong a very excellent *Portrait of a Young Man*, in the Belvedere, Vienna, and the single figures of *Adam* and *Eve*, now in the Madrid Gallery.

From the few years succeeding his visit to Venice date many of Dürer's finest works, such as the two series of woodcuts known as the *Little Passion* (1511) and the *Great Passion* (published first in book shape in the same year),—the former consisting of scenes from the ministry of our Lord, and the latter of scenes from the actual Passion, Death, and Burial of the Redeemer,—in all of which the central figure is majestic and dignified, and the solemn subjects are treated with genuine reverence and poetic feeling. Even more famous are the *Adoration of the Trinity* (*Eng.* 68)—now in the Belvedere, Vienna, considered Dürer's finest painting—and the well-known engravings of the *Knight, Death, and the Devil* (1513), and *Melencolia* (1514): the former of which (*Eng.* 69), remarkable as it is for masterly drawing and powerful conception, is yet more valuable as an earnest of victory won, and a great problem solved. It is an expression of the artist's conviction of the final triumph of humanity over Death, the Devil, and all evil suggestions. Equally expressive of the subtle conflict in this world between joy and sorrow, good and evil, is the awful print of *Melencolia*, in which we see the great Genius of the toil and knowledge of the world, wearing a laurel wreath upon her brow, and with the instruments of science strewn around her, gazing with intense and melancholy foreboding into the dim future; but, above the comet of

evil omen and the winged bat bearing a scroll inscribed "Melencolia,"



69.—'The Knight, Death, and the Devil.' By Dürer. A.D. 1513.

Engraving on copper.

rises the rainbow of Hope, and the light of future joy is beginning to gleam in the tearful eyes of the winged spirit; whilst the little child

beside her, with his tablet and pencil, ready to carry on the work she may not finish, is a symbol of the ever-new vitality of the human race. In *S. Jerome in his Study*, produced about the same time as the *Melencolia*, the answer to the great question is more assured and



70.—Joseph sold by his Brethren. By Georg Pencz.

definite; the saint has acquired so thorough a mastery over the spirit-world that nothing can ruffle his holy serenity.

Of Dürer's large oil paintings we must name the *Apostles Philip and James* (1516), in the Uffizi, Florence; the portrait of the *Emperor Maximilian I.* (1519), in the Belvedere, Vienna; the half-length figures of *SS. Joseph and Joachim* and *SS. Simeon and Lazarus*, in the Pinakothek, Munich, the interior wings of an altar-piece produced in 1523, after a visit to the Netherlands, which

sensibly affected the great master's style; and two companion pictures—one of the *Apostles John and Peter*, the other of *Mark and Paul*—also in the Munich Gallery, remarkable works, full of dignity and individuality of character, supposed to represent the four temperaments;

the melancholy being embodied in the face and figure of S. John, the phlegmatic in that of S. Peter, the sanguine in that of S. Mark, and the choleric in that of S. Paul.

England, we believe, contains but two paintings by Albrecht Dürer—the *Portrait of his Father* already noticed; and a bust portrait of a *Senator*, in the National Gallery.

Of Dürer's later portraits the most remarkable are those engraved on copper of *Cardinal Albert of Brandenburg*, the *Electors Frederick, Pirkheimer, Melancthon, Erasmus*, and other celebrated men of his day; and two portraits in oil—one in the Belvedere, Vienna, of a certain *Johann Kleberger*; one in the Germanic Museum at Nuremberg, of *Hieronymus Holzschuher*. Other important engravings by him are the *Passion*, in 16 plates on copper (1509—1513); the *Great Horse* (1505); the *Little Horse* (1505); *S. Eustachius*, frequently called *S. Hubert*; and *S. Anthony* (1519): and of his wood-cuts the series of the *Life of the Virgin* (1511); of the *Triumphal Arch of Maximilian* (1512—1515), and the *Triumphal Car of Maximilian* (1523).

Amongst the most important of the disciples of Dürer were Hans Burekmair (already mentioned); Hans Fuss, commonly called **Hans von Kulmbach**; and **Hans Leonhardt Schäufelin**, Dürer's favourite pupil.

Dürer exercised a powerful influence throughout the whole of Europe, and had many followers and imitators, to whom the general name of the "Little Masters" has been given, on account of the smallness of their works. They were, however, rather engravers than painters, and on that account we shall content ourselves with merely enumerating the principal: **Heinrich Aldegrever**, whose best works are a *Portrait of a Young Man* (*Eng.* 71) of the year 1544, in the Liechtenstein Gallery at Venice, and a *Resurrection* in the Museum at Prague: **Barthel Beham**: **Hans Sebald Beham**: **Albrecht Altdorfer**, one of the greatest of Dürer's pupils, and a very successful colourist, his masterpiece is the *Victory of Alexander over Darius*, in the Munich Gallery: **Georg Pencz**, a man of considerable original genius (*Eng.* 70): and **Jakob Bink**.

Amongst those followers of Dürer who were only engravers were Hans Brosamer, Virgilius Solis, Jost Amman, and Theodor de Bry.

School of Saxony.

Cotemporary with Dürer, we find a great master arising in Saxony,



71.—Portrait of a Young Man. By Aldegrevier. A.D. 1544.
In the Liechtenstein Gallery.

imbued with the same earnestness and the same love of the fantastic

and grotesque, **Lucas Cranach**, a native of Kronach in Franconia, whose style in its general characteristics resembles that of Matthius Grünewald, mentioned before, with whom he studied for some time. He was court-painter to three Electors successively, and spent a most prosperous life. Cranach was inferior to Dürer in drawing, in imaginative force, and in feeling for truth of expression; but his large sacred pictures are remarkable for dignity and grace, whilst some of his minor works are full of pleasant humour. Of the former, the *Woman taken in Adultery*, in the Pinakothek at Munich, and the altar-piece at Weimar, representing the *Crucifixion*—in which fine portraits of Luther and of the artist himself are introduced—may be cited as good examples; and the *Fountain of Youth*, in the Berlin Museum, as an instance of the latter. Cranach's chief strength was, however, in portraiture, and in subjects suitable for purely realistic treatment. The National Gallery contains a very fine *Portrait of a Young Girl*, from his hand, and portraits of the celebrities of his day are plentiful in the various continental collections (*Eng.* 72).

Lucas Cranach, the younger, followed successfully in his parent's footsteps, and painted many pictures which have doubtless passed as the work of his father. The Cranachs left no disciples: the school of Saxony began with the father and ended with the son.

Decline of Art in Germany.

After Cranach, Dürer and Holbein had passed away, painting rapidly declined in Germany, as in Italy; but, before we speak of the artists of the next two centuries, we may add that the art of glass-painting was carried to the greatest perfection in the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries by the Germans and Flemings, and that they maintained their superiority in this respect over the other Continental states until the close of the seventeenth century.

The seventeenth century was marked by a few feeble unsuccessful attempts to imitate the great Italian masters of the Renaissance; and it was not until the beginning of the eighteenth century, when Germany was to some extent recovering from the effects of the Thirty



72.—Princess Sibylla of Saxony. By Cranach.
Formerly in the Suermondt Collection.

Years' War, that any artists arose of sufficient individuality to merit special notice, and to aid in the transition to better things. Of these we may name as among the more remarkable: **Johann Rottenhammer**, who strove to emulate Tintoretto: a *Pan and Syrinx* by him is in the National Gallery; **Adam Elshaimer**, famous for his landscapes, many of which are in private galleries in England: **Joachim van Sandrart**,



73.—The Fates. Nemesis, Night, and Destiny. By Carstens.
In the Weimar Museum.

who painted allegoric and historic pieces, but is more famous as the author of the 'Teutsche Academie,' a history of German art: **Balthasar Denner**, a successful portrait painter, famed for the minute finish of his works, of which examples may be seen at Hampton Court: **Anton Raphael Mengs**, one of the first to attempt to revive the rigid correctness of classic painting, who failed, however, to catch the spirit of antique art: **Christian Dietrich**, who worked chiefly at Dresden, and

was, perhaps, the most successful copyist that ever lived (Italian, French, German, Flemish, Dutch—all styles came equally familiar to his facile pencil): **Angelica Kauffman**, whose romantic life is well-known, already alluded to as a sculptor, many of whose paintings are in England,—a portrait of the *Duchess of Brunswick* is at Hampton Court: and **Daniel Nicolaus Chodowiecky**, famous for his miniature painting and his etchings.

On the border-land between these masters and the revival of German art by Overbeck, stands **Asmus Jacob Carstens**, who first practised portrait-painting as a means of gaining a livelihood, but afterwards became successful in historic painting. He worked at various times at Copenhagen, at Mantua, where he studied Giulio Romano, Lubeck, at Berlin and at Rome, where he formed his style on the works of Michelangelo and Raphael, as may be seen from the illustration (*Eng.* 73). His principal paintings are scenes from the history of the Argonautic expedition.

Carstens' works display a profound study of the productions of Raphael and Michelangelo, and are remarkable rather for their depth of thought and careful execution, than for originality, either of design or treatment.

PAINTING IN ITALY IN THE SEVENTEENTH AND EIGHTEENTH CENTURIES.

IN a previous chapter we alluded to the decline of painting in Italy on the death of the great masters of the Renaissance—a decline marked by the same peculiarities as that which succeeded the golden age of sculpture; technical dexterity ranked higher than artistic genius, and the minor peculiarities of celebrated men were servilely imitated, without any endeavour to catch their spirit or grasp the meaning of their grand conceptions.

As early as the close of the sixteenth century an attempt was made to revive the art of painting in Italy, and two distinct classes of artists arose to whom the general names of *Eclectics* and *Naturalists* have been given: the former endeavoured to combine the best qualities of all the great Cinque-cento masters with the imitation of nature; the latter professed to study nature exclusively, and to imitate faithfully and boldly every detail of ordinary life. These two schools exercised great influence, alike on each other and on their cotemporaries in other countries.

The Eclectic School of Bologna.

The leading Eclectic school of Italy—that of Bologna—was founded by **Lodovico Carracci**, in conjunction with his two cousins, **Agostino Carracci** and **Annibale Carracci**. Lodovico appears to have been rather a teacher than an original painter. His principal works are at Bologna: the *Enthroned Madonna with SS. Francis and Jerome*, a *Transfiguration* and a *Nativity of S. John the Baptist*, are considered the finest. He is represented in our National Gallery by a group of *Susannah and the Elders*. His principal characteristics are easy grace of execution, power of expressing sorrow, and skilful imitation of the chiaroscuro of Correggio.

Agostino Carracci is better known as an engraver than a painter; but he produced several fine easel pictures noticeable for delicacy of

execution, of which two—*Cephalus and Aurora* and the *Triumph of Galatea*—are in the National Gallery.

Annibale Carracci greatly excelled both Lodovico and Agostino, and, had he not been fettered by his mistaken desire to combine naturalism with imitation of the great masters, he would probably have worked out an original and superior style. As it is, his works have about them something of Correggio, Paolo Veronese, Michelangelo and Raphael,

without any distinctive character of their own; the artist's feeling for truth to nature and his vigour of conception only now and then shine through the mannerism with which they are overladen.

Many of Annibale's works are in England—the *Three Maries*,



74.—The Three Maries. By Annibale Carracci.
At Castle Howard.

at Castle Howard, for instance (*Eng. 74*); and the eight subjects at the National Gallery—*Christ appearing to Simon Peter after His Resurrection*; *S. John in the Wilderness*, two *Landscapes with figures*, *Erminia taking refuge with the Shepherds*; *Silenus gathering Grapes*; *Pan and Apollo*, and the *Temptation of S. Anthony*. His most celebrated work was the decoration of the Farnese Palace, Rome, in which he was at first assisted by his elder brother Agostino.

Of the numerous pupils of the Carracci, Domenico Zampieri, commonly called **Domenichino**, and **Guido Reni**, were the chief. The

former was a successful imitator of Raphael's manner, and also caught much of the style of Agostino Carracci; giving proof, however, of considerable individual power in the heads, and indeed in the general treatment of many of his groups. His *Last Communion of S. Jerome*, now in the Vatican; his *Four Evangelists*, in the cupola of the church of S. Andrea delle Valle at Rome; and his frescoes of incidents in the Life and Martyrdom of S. Cecilia, in S. Luigi, Rome, are among his most famous compositions; the National Gallery contains two landscapes with figures; a *S. Jerome with the Angel*; and a powerful group of the *Stoning of S. Stephen*.

Guido Reni was an artist with considerable feeling for beauty of form, and great skill in execution, especially in colouring; but he was wanting in force of expression, and his conceptions seldom rise to the rank of the ideal. His *Madonna della Pietà* and the *Massacre of the Innocents* at Bologna, his *S. Paul* and *S. Anthony* in the Berlin Museum, the unfinished *Nativity* in the church of S. Martino at Naples, and above all the fresco of *Aurora and Phæbus* on the ceiling of a pavilion in the garden of the Rospigliosi Palace at Rome, are among his most famous works; he is represented in our National Gallery by his well-known *Ecce Homo*; a *Coronation of the Virgin*; a *Magdalen*; *The Youthful Christ embracing S. John*; *S. Jerome*; *Lot and his Daughters*; and *Susannah and the Elders*. Our illustration (Eng. 75) will serve to give some idea of his peculiar style.

Francesco Albani, a friend and fellow-pupil of Guido in the school of the Carracci, is remembered chiefly for his frescoes of classic scenes in the Verospi Palace, Rome.

We must also name as distinguished members of the Eclectic schools of Italy,

Giovanni Francesco Barbieri, called **Guercino**, who excelled in brilliancy of colouring, depth of chiaroscuro, and power of expression, as instanced in *Dido's Last Moments*, in the Spada Gallery, Rome, and the group of *Angels weeping over the Dead Christ*, in the National Gallery; Giovanni Battista Salvi, surnamed **Sassoferrato**, a tolerably successful imitator of Raphael, and somewhat brilliant colourist, represented in the National Gallery by two *Madonnas*; and **Carlo Dolci**, who painted Madonnas and Saints with considerable grace and spirit, and is best

known by his *S. Cecilia* in the Dresden Gallery, and *S. Andrew*



75.—Christ crowned with thorns. By Guido Reni.
In the Dresden Gallery.

immediately before his Execution, in the Pitti Palace, Florence.

Naturalistic School.

The Naturalists did not found so important a school as the Eclectics. Their determination to imitate nature exactly as she appeared to them led them into many extravagances, and altogether defeated their own object. Anxious not to shrink from the representation of anything real, however terrible, they lost sight of that hidden meaning which so often removes the horror of the most awful scenes, giving to them a spiritual beauty which physical distortion cannot destroy; and their works are pervaded by a tragic pathos, a passionate misery, inexpressibly painful.

At the head of the Naturalistic school stands Michelangiolo Amerigi, known from his birthplace as **Caravaggio**; his works have some affinity with those of the great artist whose Christian name he bore, and in spite of many shortcomings, give proof of much original power and poetry of feeling. His *Entombment of Christ*, in the Vatican, is his most famous work: the figure of the Virgin admirably expresses abandoned sorrow, and that of Christ is full of grandeur and dignity, though wanting in divinity. The *Beheading of S. John*, in the Cathedral of Malta, and a portrait in the Louvre of the Grand Master of Malta, are also very fine; and we may name the *Card-players*—several times repeated, the best example being in the Sciarra Palace, Rome—as a spirited composition of the genre class.

José de Ribera, called from the country of his birth Lo Spagnoletto, spent most of his time in Naples. He was first influenced by the Carracci, but afterwards took Caravaggio for his model. Many of his works are in the galleries of Naples and Madrid. We shall shortly come across him again when we treat of Spanish art.

Salvator Rosa of Naples was a naturalistic master of secondary importance to Caravaggio, who painted landscapes, historic subjects and genre pictures, excelling principally in portraits,—a portrait of a man by him in the Pitti Palace, Florence, is said by Kugler to be “almost comparable to Rembrandt.” In landscapes, Rosa worked out something of an original style, and many of his wild mountain-scenes are

full of pathetic beauty. A *Sea-piece* in the Berlin Gallery, of a vessel being driven on rocks in a storm, is a wonderfully forcible rendering of a terrible convulsion of nature. Here we must mention the name of **Claude le Lorrain**, who, although a Frenchman by birth and classed with the French painters, was essentially Italian in feeling with respect to his art:



76.—Landscape. By Salvator Rosa.
In the Louvre.

At the close of the seventeenth century, Pietro Berrettini, called from his birthplace **da Cortona**, in spite of the great original talent which he possessed, exercised a most pernicious influence on Italian art by the introduction in his works of startling effects of colour and chiaroscuro, which were eagerly studied and imitated by many scholars; thus finally sealing the fate of Italian painting, which has never really rallied from the insipid mannerism into which it sank at the beginning of the eighteenth century.

Later Venetian School.

Before closing the history of painting in Italy, we must mention one who has made Venetian painting of the eighteenth century famous,



77.—View in Venice. By Canaletto.

Antonio Canal, commonly called **Canaletto**, who devoted many years of his life to depicting architectural scenes in Venice. His paintings, executed with great truth to nature and a freedom of touch, are especially to be admired for their correctness of perspective; they are a lasting memorial of what Venice was in his day. Canaletto spent the years 1746—1748 in England, and has left us several valuable records of his visit. This country also possesses, in the National Gallery (which has no less than ten works by him) and in private collections, many of his Italian views.

His nephew **Bernardo Bellotto**, who is also sometimes called Canaletto, successfully imitated his style. So also did **Francesco Guardi**, and **Giovanni Battista Tiepolo**, who frequently painted the figures in Canaletto's views.

The influence of Winckelmann, the great German writer on antique art, who spent some time in Italy, led to a partial attempt to revive the classic style, but without producing any permanent result; and at the present day, although taking part in the artistic activity which has marked the whole course of the nineteenth century, Italy remains far behind the other countries of Europe. Swayed at times by David's classicism, by Delacroix's romanticism, and by the style of Cornelius and Overbeck, modern Italian Art now manifestly owes something to that of France, and has not escaped the influence of impressionism. The old schools of Florence, Siena, Venice, Verona and other famous cities have faded away, and in their place have arisen new centres at Turin, Genoa, Milan, Florence and Naples; but the individuality of their work is, in many cases, not strongly marked.

If one may judge by those examples which have from time to time been exhibited in England, and especially at the Italian Exhibition held in 1888, which claimed to be the best collection of Modern Italian Art got together north of the Alps, the earnestness of purpose, the deep religious feeling, and the originality which characterized the masterpieces of Italy, may be sought for in vain in the works of modern Italian painters. With some few notable exceptions, they are almost trivial in subject and superficial in execution, and unworthy of the land which produced Raphael and Michelangelo.

PAINTING IN SPAIN.

Not until the sixteenth century do we meet with what may be called a school of painting in Spain. The prevalence of Mohammedanism was antagonistic to the development of pictorial art; and when the Moors were finally overthrown, the Roman Catholic religion brought with it the paralyzing influence of the Inquisition, beneath which it was impossible for art to progress. The first formation of the Spanish school appears to have been due to the settlement in Spain of Flemish artists; but in its perfected character it showed considerable affinity with Italian art, especially with that of Naples and Venice—stamped, however, with a gloomy asceticism peculiarly its own, from which even the best works of its greatest masters are not free. Faithful representations of Spanish life in the cloister, the palace, or the streets are plentiful; and in this peculiarity we notice a resemblance to the English school, of which the Spanish has been designated as an anticipation.

Juan Sanchez Castro, about the middle of the fifteenth century, founded the early school of Seville, which was afterwards to become so famous. His pictures have nearly all disappeared.

The first distinguished Spanish painter was **Antonio del Rincon**, of whose few remaining works, the principal is his *Life of the Virgin*, in the church of Robledo, near Madrid: he appears to have had considerable power of design. Records exist of other early artists.

“But these attempts only became an art when commerce and war had opened constant communications between Italy and Spain. When Charles V. united the two peninsulas under the same government, and founded the vast empire which extended from Naples to Antwerp, Italy had just attained the zenith of her glory and splendour. Leonardo da Vinci, Michelangelo, Raphael, Titian, and Correggio had produced their incomparable masterpieces. On the other hand, the capture of Granada, the discovery of America, and the enterprises of Charles V. had just aroused in Spain that intellectual movement which follows great commotions, and impels a nation into a career of conquests

of every kind. At the first news of the treasures to be found in Italy—in the churches, in the studios of the artists, and in the palaces of the nobles—all the Spaniards interested in art, either as their profession or from love of it for its own sake, flocked to the country of so many marvels, richer in their eyes than Peru or Mexico, where numbers of adventurers were then hastening, eager to acquire more material riches.

“Only choosing the most illustrious, and those merely who distinguished themselves in painting, we find among those who left Castile for Italy, Alonso Berruguete, Gaspar Becerra, Navarrete (el Mudo); from Valencia, Juan de Joanes and Francisco de Ribalta; from Seville, Luis de Vargas; from Cordova, the learned Pablo de Céspedes. All these eminent men brought back to their own country the taste for art and the knowledge which they had studied under Italian masters. At the same time, foreign artists, attracted to Spain by the bounty of its kings, prelates, and nobles, came to complete the work begun by the Spaniards who had studied abroad.

“Four principal schools were formed in Spain, not successively, as those in Italy, but almost simultaneously. These were the schools of Valencia, Toledo, Seville, and Madrid. But the two first were soon merged into the others. The school of Valencia, which had been founded by Juan de Joanes, and rendered famous by Ribera and the Ribaltas, was united like the smaller schools of Cordova, Granada and Murcia, to the parent school of Seville (or Andalucia); whilst that of Toledo, as well as the local schools of Badajoz, Saragossa and Valladolid, were merged in the school of Madrid (or Castile), when that country-town had become the capital of the monarchy through the will of Philip II., and had carried off all supremacy from the ancient capital of the Goth.”

Valencian School. A.D. 1525—A.D. 1660.

It is only right that this school should be mentioned before those of Andalucia and Castile, for it was especially through it that the lessons of Italy came to Spain.

Of this generation of Spanish artists, formed by contact with the Italians, the first is Vicente Juan Macip, called **Juan de Joanes**, of Fuente la Higuera. Notwithstanding his importance as the leader of this school, and his merit as an artist, he is still almost unknown out of Spain. His works, which are austere in character, are everywhere rare, except at Valencia and in Madrid. His portraits are especially fine. So devout was Joanes, that he habitually confessed and communicated before commencing a religious picture. His son and two daughters also followed their father's profession.

Pedro Nicolas Factor and his pupil **Nicolas Borrás** were celebrated Valencian painters of this period.

Francisco de Ribalta learned his art first at Valencia, but subsequently perfected his style by studying the great masterpieces in Italy, especially Raphael and the Carracci. On his return to Spain, Ribalta was much honoured and patronized, and his works have since been highly praised. His pictures are chiefly to be seen in Valencia, and rarely to be met with out of Spain. The fine altar-piece of *Christ bearing His Cross* in the chapel of Magdalen College, Oxford, is, by Ford and others, attributed to Ribalta. His son, **Juan de Ribalta**, if he had lived to maturity would have been an excellent artist. His style is similar to that of his father.

Jacinto Geronimo de Espinosa, a pupil of the elder Ribalta, painted some important works for the Carmelite Convent at Valencia. His style approached nearly to that of his master.

José de Ribera, when quite young, was the pupil of Francisco de Ribalta and a fellow-student with Juan. He afterwards studied in Italy (where he was called *Lo Spagnoletto*)—at Rome, where he studied the works of Caravaggio; at Parma, where he was influenced by Correggio; and at Naples, where he spent the best years of his life, and where he achieved immense success.

Although he painted all his pictures in Italy, Ribera is thoroughly Spanish; he never forgot his birth, and, indeed, showed himself so proud of it, that in signing his best pictures he always added the word "Español."

The paintings of Ribera, like those of the Italian artists, are scattered throughout the whole of Europe: but Naples has retained



78.—The Deposition from the Cross. By Ribera.
In the Carthusian Convent of S. Martino, Naples.

some of his principal works. It was for the Carthusian convent of S. Martino that he painted his great work, the *Communion of the Apostles*; twelve *Prophets* on the windows of the different chapels; and, lastly, the *Descent from the Cross*, which is almost unanimously said to be his masterpiece (*Eng.* 78). Here we may find, beside the qualities enumerated above, much pathos and expression, and a power of feeling which is not usually met with in his works; so that this picture seems to unite to the fiery energy of Caravaggio not only the grace of Correggio, but the religious fervour of Fra Angelico.

In the Louvre there is only one of Ribera's works, an *Adoration of the Shepherds*, but in the Museum at Madrid is a great number of his works, in all his styles. His *Jacob's Ladder* recalls Correggio. Of his later style, when he returned to the natural bent of his genius, we find the *Twelve Apostles*; a striking *Mary the Egyptian*; a *S. James* and *S. Roch*, magnificent pendants brought from the Escorial; and lastly, a *Martyrdom of S. Bartholomew*, the most celebrated of his paintings of this terrible subject. Here he has shown as much talent in composition and power of expression, in the union of grief and beatitude, as incomparable force in the execution. The National Gallery possesses two works by him, a *Pietà* and a *Shepherd with a lamb*: and a *Locksmith* in the Dulwich College Gallery (formerly given to Caravaggio) is now catalogued as a Ribera.

Pedro Orrente is said to have visited Italy and studied under Jacopo Bassano. It is doubtful whether he was the pupil of that artist, but he certainly imitated his style. Orrente was much patronized by the Duke of Olivarez, for whom he executed some works in the Palace of the Buen Retiro. His pupil, **Estéban March**, distinguished himself principally in painting battle-scenes.

Castilian School. A.D. 1500—A.D. 1700.

This cannot be called the school of Madrid, for, during the lifetime of the painters who founded it, Madrid did not as yet exist, at least, not as the capital of the Spanish monarchy. But after the caprice of Philip II. had raised Madrid to the rank of a metropolis, all the dispersed elements of the Castilian school soon assembled in that city.

It was at Valladolid that Alonso Berruguete lived ; at Badajoz, Luis de Morales ; at Logroño, in the Rioja, Juan Fernandez Navarrete ; at Toledo, Domenico Theotocopuli. But we must not pass by these earlier masters without a short mention of

Alonso Berruguete, painter, sculptor and architect, who took lessons at first from his father Pedro, and in the year 1503 went to Florence and studied under Michelangelo, whose famous *Cartoon of Pisa* he copied. He then went to Rome, where he assisted his master in the great works at the Vatican, ordered by Julius II. On his return to Spain in 1520—though he found himself famous, and was appointed sculptor and painter to Charles V., as he had been to Philip I., before he quitted his native country—he scarcely painted anything but altar-screens for churches, which required a union of the three arts which he cultivated—painting, sculpture and architecture.

Luis de Morales, called “el Divino,” is a painter of whose life very little is known. About 1564 he was summoned to Madrid by Philip II., but he soon returned to Badajoz. When Philip II. visited that city in 1581, and found the artist in poverty, he gave him a yearly pension of three hundred ducats.

His pictures, frequently painted on copper or wood, are as a rule very small and simple ; the most complicated are those representing the *Madonna supporting a Dead Christ*. There are some works, however, of Morales in which there are whole-length figures, such as the six large paintings of the *Passion*, which decorate the church of a small town in Estremadura, Higuera de la Serena. Madrid has only succeeded in collecting in its Museum five works by his hand, which tends to prove that they are rare, when authentic. The *Circumcision* is the largest, and seems to be the best of the five. Genuine works by Morales are seldom to be seen out of Spain. His efforts were cramped by the narrowing thralldom of the rules with which Spanish painters in his time were compelled to comply, and most of his heads express agonized despair or hopeless resignation. A *Virgin and Child* by him is in the National Gallery.

Alonso Sanchez-Coello was not only the *pintor de cámara* to Philip II., but also one of his intimate courtiers (*el privado del rey*). He painted several pictures of sacred history for different altars in the

Escorial; and also the portrait of the celebrated founder of the Order of the Jesuits, *Ignatius Loyola*. Our illustration (*Eng. 79*) is typical



79.—Isabella, daughter of Philip II. By Coello.
In the Madrid Gallery.

of his style. A female portrait by him is in the possession of the Earl of Northbrook.

Juan Fernandez Navarrete—called on account of his being deaf and dumb, *el Mudo*—after having received instruction in the elements of

painting from a monk, Fray Vicente, of the Monastery at Estrella, was taken by his family to Italy, where he stayed for about twenty years. He visited Rome, Naples, Florence and Venice, and settled down near Titian, whose disciple he became. It was at the Escorial that el Mudo completed his principal work—a series of eight large pictures, some of which have since perished in a fire. Amongst those which were preserved may be mentioned a *Nativity*, in which el Mudo undertook to vanquish a considerable difficulty: he introduced three different lights into the picture; one which proceeds from the Holy Child, another which descends from the Glory and extends over the whole picture, and a third from a torch held by S. Joseph. He has been called the “Spanish Titian.” Some of his best works were done for the Monastery at Estrella.

Domenico Theotocopuli, known in Spain as “el Greco,” a Greek by parentage and perhaps by birth, was a painter, sculptor and architect, and the founder of the school of Toledo. He studied under Titian at Venice, and then settled at Toledo about 1577. He became known there by a large picture of the *Parting of Christ's raiment*, quite Venetian in its character. Soon after, changing his style, he adopted a pale grayish colouring, which makes all the figures appear like so many ghosts and shadows. He was a better instructor than painter.

Juan Pantoja de la Cruz, the pupil of Sanchez Coello, has left a gallery of portraits, even in his historic pictures. There are twelve historic portraits by him in the Madrid Gallery.

Pedro de las Cuevas is scarcely worthy of mention as an artist, but he sent forth from his academy some of the best painters of that time. Amongst these were

Antonio Arias Fernandez, who was at the early age of twenty-four considered one of the best painters in Spain. In the convent of San Felipe are eleven scenes from the *Passion of our Lord*. **Juan Carreño de Miranda**, who also studied under Bartolomé Roman, a pupil of Velazquez. At Madrid, Carreño painted for the convents and churches many pictures which gained him great fame. Besides his works at Madrid, he painted at Toledo, Alcalá de Henares, Segovia, and at Pamplona.

Felipe de Liano, who studied art under Alonso Sanchez-Coello,

excelled in portraiture—especially in his small pictures, which are noticeable for the beauty of their colour, whence he has been called “el pequeñ Tiziano.”

Luis Tristan studied under Theotocopuli, whom he surpassed in design if not in execution, but who nevertheless was always ready to recognize his pupil's merit. Tristan's master-work was a series of pictures in the church of Yepes, a small town near Toledo, which, with Madrid, can boast of possessing the greater part of his works.

Italian-Spanish Painters of Madrid. A.D. 1600—A.D. 1700.

Towards the close of the sixteenth century, three families of artists, all natives of Tuscany, came to settle at Madrid. These were the Carducci, the Cajesi and the Ricci, which names were, by the Spaniards, turned into Carducho, Caxes and Rizi. We must grant a separate mention to the most famous of each family.

Bartolommeo Carducci studied art under Federigo Zuccaro, whom he accompanied to Spain. He painted, in conjunction with Pellegrino Tibaldi, the ceiling of the library in the Escorial, where he also executed various frescoes. The *Descent from the Cross*, which he painted in the church of S. Felipe el Real at Madrid, increased his fame—already considerable.

Vincenzio Carducci was a pupil of his elder brother Bartolommeo, and was by him taken to Spain, where he afterwards resided—in fact he was wont to consider himself a Spaniard rather than an Italian. He died while painting a *S. Jerome*, which bears the inscription, “Vincensius Carducho hic vitam non opus finiit 1638.” He has left a volume of ‘Dialogues on Painting,’ published at Madrid in 1633, which has been much esteemed.

The Museo Nacional, Madrid, still retains the greater number of the works which Carducho executed for one of the largest orders recorded in the history of art. The Carthusian convent of el Pualar intrusted him with the entire decoration of its great cloister. He was to represent the *Life of S. Bruno*, the founder of the order, and the *Martyrdoms and Miracles of the Carthusians*. By a contract of August 26th, 1626,

between the prior and the painter, it was agreed that the latter should deliver fifty-five pictures in the space of four years, all of them to be painted entirely by himself, and the price to be fixed by competent judges. This singular contract was punctually executed.

Patricio Cajesi was invited to Madrid by Philip II., who employed him in the palaces of that city. He was also commissioned to decorate the Queen's Gallery in the Prado. The paintings which he executed there perished in the great fire in that palace.

His son and pupil, **Eugenio Caxes**, a native of Madrid, was also a painter. He assisted his father in the works which he executed for Philip III., who appointed him his painter, on the death of old Patricio in 1612. Eugenio painted many works in the churches and convents of Madrid, but many of them have perished by fire, as have also the frescoes which he executed in conjunction with Vincenzio Carducci in the Prado. In the Gallery at Madrid is his *Landing of the English at Cadiz under Lord Wimbledon in 1625*.

Fray **Juan Rizi** and his brother **Francisco Rizi**, sons of Antonio Ricci of Bologna, were both born at Madrid. The former studied under Mayno, took the cowl and painted chiefly for religious houses; and the latter, after receiving instruction from Vincenzio Carducci, was appointed painter to the cathedral of Toledo and to Philip IV., and subsequently to Charles II.

Many of Francisco Rizi's works are in the churches and convents of Madrid, but the Gallery can boast of only one work, a *Portrait of an unknown knight*.

Velazquez.

Returning to real Spanish artists, we now come to Spain's greatest painter,

Diego Rodriguez de Silva y Velazquez, who, according to the custom of his country, retained his mother's name. He was born at Seville, and was baptized there June 6, 1599. His two masters were Herrera el Viejo and Francisco Pacheco.

Velazquez must have seen, even at Seville, several paintings from Italy and Flanders; he also saw there the works of Luis Tristan, of

Toledo, whose taste he admired. It was then that he felt the necessity of going to Madrid to study the works of the masters of his art. Pacheco had then just given him the hand of his daughter, Doña Juana. He started for Madrid in the spring of 1622, when twenty-three years of age, and there studied hard in the rich collections of the palaces of Madrid and the Escorial. The next year he returned to the capital. Pacheco accompanied his son-in-law in this second journey, feeling sure that glory and fortune awaited him at court. And, indeed, his first pictures showed what he could do. Philip IV. ordered a portrait of himself, with which he was so delighted, that he immediately collected and caused to be destroyed all the portraits that had yet been taken of him, and he named Velazquez his private painter (*pintor de cámara*). To this title was added later those of usher of the chamber (*ujier de camara*) and of *apostentador mayor*. Besides this, Velazquez was admitted to intimacy with the king, and was counted all the remainder of his life among those courtiers who were called *privados del rey*.

The following year Velazquez set out for Venice, where he studied Titian, Tintoretto and Paolo Veronese; then he went to Rome, where he copied a large part of the *Last Judgment* by Michelangelo, the *School of Athens* by Raphael, and other works of these two great rivals in fame. After more than a year occupied with these labours done in retirement, and after having visited Naples and his fellow-countryman Ribera, Velazquez returned to Madrid in 1631, with his talent ripened and matured. He received a splendid welcome at the court, and from that time occupied without dispute the first rank among the painters of his country. A commission given him by Philip IV. for the purchase of some works of art caused him to return to Italy in 1648. He then visited Florence, Bologna, and Parma, whither he was attracted by the works of Correggio. On his return to Madrid, Velazquez continued his labours peacefully until his death in 1660.

We now pass to the consideration of his works. Sixty-nine paintings by him are collected in the Museum at Madrid, and in this number are included all his principal pictures: that is to say, except a very few carried out of Spain either as royal gifts or as the spoils of war, the whole works of Velazquez are in this museum.

He tried every style, and succeeded in all; he painted with equal

success history (profane, at least), portraits, both on foot and on horseback, men and women, children and old men, historic landscapes, animals, interiors, flowers and fruits. We will notice neither his small dining-room pictures (*bodegones*) nor his little domestic scenes in the Flemish style. The most celebrated of his landscapes, at all events at Madrid, are a *View of Aranjuez* and a *View of the Prado*.

Amongst his historic landscapes we must especially mention the *Visit of S. Antony to S. Paul the Hermit*.

In portrait-painting Velazquez shares the glory of Titian, Van Dyck and Rembrandt. He surpassed all his fellow-countrymen, and is scarcely equalled by his great rivals in other schools. Nothing can excel his skill in depicting the human form, or his boldness in seizing it under its most difficult aspects: for example, the equestrian portrait of his royal friend, *Philip IV.*, the queen *Elizabeth of France* and *Maria of Austria*, the young *Infantá Margaret*, and the *Infante Don Balthazar*, sometimes proudly handling an arquebus of his own height, or else galloping on a spirited Andalucian pony. The *Count-duke of Olivarez*, another protector of the artist, is represented on horseback and clothed in armour; and in this picture, besides an equal amount of resemblance and life, there is also an energy and commanding grandeur which the painter could not give to the indolent monarch.

Unlike the Italians and all his fellow-countrymen, Velazquez did not like to treat sacred subjects, and has left scarcely any picture of that nature. A *Christ at the Column* is in the National Gallery.

As for the profane pictures, *genre* paintings in their subjects, but historic by their dimensions and style, they are sufficiently numerous to satisfy the eager curiosity of the admirers of Velazquez. There are five principal ones in the Museum at Madrid. That which is called *Las Hilanderas* (the tapestry weavers) shows the interior of a manufactory. In an immense room, only dimly lighted in the hottest time of the day, workwomen are occupied with the different employments of their trade, whilst some ladies are being shown some of the completed fabrics. Velazquez, who usually placed his model in the open air and sunshine, has here braved the contrary difficulty. His whole picture is in a half-light, and, playing with such a difficulty, he has succeeded in producing the most wonderful effects of light and perspective. The



80.—Philip IV. of Spain. By Velazquez.
In the National Gallery.

exclusive lovers of colour place *Las Hilanderas* as the first of his works.

La Fraga de Vulcano (the Forge of Vulcan) is also reckoned among his masterpieces.

The *Surrender of Breda*, which is usually called in Spain *las Lanzas* (the Lances), is a still better work. The subject of it is very simple. The Dutch governor is presenting to Spinola, the general of the Spanish forces, the keys of the surrendered town. But of this Velazquez has made a great composition. On the left there is a part of the escort of the governor; his soldiers still retain their arms, arquebuses and halberts. On the right, before a troop, whose raised lances have given the picture the name it bears, is the staff of the Spanish general. Velazquez has concealed his own noble and earnest face under the plumed hat of the officer who occupies the farthest corner of the picture. Every point in this immense picture is worthy of praise. As a whole it is grand, and the details are thoroughly artistic and full of truth.

To pass from the *Surrender of Breda* to the *Drinkers* (*Los Borrachos*), is to pass from an epic poem to a drinking song, and yet, instead of being inferior to the other, it is perhaps even greater. It is merely a comic scene, and yet it is one of those pictures of the beauty of which no description can give an idea. It is said that Sir David Wilkie went to Madrid expressly to study Velazquez, and that, still further simplifying the object of his journey, he only studied this one picture.

We know only one other picture which, as an imitation of nature, equals or perhaps even surpasses that of the *Drinkers*; and this other is also by Velazquez. This picture, which is usually called *Las Meniñas* (the maids of honour), represents Velazquez painting the portrait of the Infanta Margaret, who is surrounded by her maids of honour. The Belvedere, Vienna, possesses an interesting painting from the hand of Velazquez—one showing the portraits of his own family. In the National Gallery are a *Boar-hunt at Aranjuez*, a *Nativity*, and two portraits of *Philip IV. of Spain* (*Eng.* 80); also a *Dead Warrior*—known as *el Orlando Muerto*. The *Water-carrier* (*Aguador*) at Apsley House, his most celebrated picture in England, is well known from engravings.

Everywhere else, at St. Petersburg, Munich and Dresden, we merely

find simple portraits as specimens of Velazquez, and some of these are rather by his copyists than by himself. His compositions give us a vivid insight into the national life of his day; the figures are evidently studied from the life, and the most humble scenes, whilst faithfully rendered, are never vulgar under his treatment. With a keen sense of humour, and a wide sympathy with human nature, under whatever rough disguise, he gave to his rustic groups a life and character scarcely



81.—View of Saragossa. By Martinez del Mazo. *In the Madrid Gallery.*

inferior to that with which we are familiar in Hogarth's marvellous satires.

Juan de Pareja, a mulatto, the slave and valet of Velazquez, whose business it was to pound the colours, clean the brushes, and put the colours on the palette, conceived a great desire to be an artist. During the day he watched his master paint, and listened to the lessons he gave to his pupils; then, during the night, he practised the lesson with pencil and brush. Not till he was forty-five years old did he think

himself sufficiently skilful to reveal the secret so long kept. He then placed a picture which he had done amongst those of Velazquez, which he knew Philip IV. would look out, and thereby gained his freedom.

Juan Bautista Martinez del Mazo, the son-in-law of Velazquez, was one of his most skilful pupils. He was especially celebrated for his power of imitation: Palomino relates that copies of Titian, Tintoretto and Paolo Veronese, which Mazo made in his youth, were sent into Italy, where they were, doubtless, admitted for originals. Mazo succeeded especially in copying the works of his master. He also painted portraits and landscapes. In his *View of Saragossa*, in the Madrid Gallery, it is said that Velazquez himself painted the numerous figures in the foreground (*Eng.* 81).

Claudio Coello was in the Castilian school what Carlo Maratti had been in the Roman, "the last of the old masters." His father, a sculptor in bronze, intended his son for the same profession, but Coello developed a decided talent for painting; he improved his style by studying the works of Titian, Rubens, and other great masters in the royal galleries. His masterpiece, which occupied him more than two years, is still in the Escorial: it represents the *Collocation of the Host* (*el Cuadro de la Forma*), and contains the portraits of Charles II. and many of his courtiers.

Juan de Alfaro y Gamez studied first under Antonio de Castillo, but subsequently with Velazquez, in whose school he greatly improved his colouring. Alfaro is said to have been absurdly vain. It is related of him by Palomino, that being employed to paint scenes from the *Life of S. Francis* for the cloister of the convent to that saint, he copied his subjects from prints and then signed each picture, "Alfaro pinxit"; the historian further tells us, that Alfaro's old master Castillo, in order to rebuke him, obtained leave to execute one, and then signed it, "Non pinxit Alfaro," which henceforth became a proverb. The masterpiece of Alfaro is his *Guardian Angel*, in the church of the Imperial College at Madrid.

Andalucian School. A.D. 1520—A.D. 1750.

Two local schools, as we have already said, arose about the same time as that of Seville, one at Cordova, the other at Granada. Let us choose the most illustrious masters from each.

Luis de Vargas was first a pupil of Diego de la Barrera, and afterwards of Perino del Vaga, in Italy, and had the distinguished honour of being the first to introduce and teach in his country the true method of oil and fresco painting. It was he who substituted the Renaissance art for the Gothic.

Vargas passed twenty-eight years in Italy, but eventually died at his native Seville. Amongst other celebrated pictures by him, there are *La Calle de la Amargura* (*Way of Bitterness*), of the year 1563, which has since disappeared, owing to the injuries it received from time and unskillful restorations; and the *Temporal Generation of Christ*, in the chapel of the Conception in the cathedral of Seville. His works are remarkable for brilliant colouring, character and expression, but are wanting in harmony of tone.

Pablo de Céspedes achieved success alike in science, literature and the fine arts. After a visit to Rome, where he was much impressed by the works of Michelangelo, he received a canonry in the chapter of Cordova, and gave up his time peacefully to the different studies to which his taste and knowledge led him. The best literary work of Céspedes is the one he wrote in 1604, the title of which is, 'Parallel between Ancient and Modern Painting and Sculpture.' His most famous picture is an enormous *Last Supper*, placed over the altar in one of the chapels of the cathedral of Cordova. Almost all his other works, the names of which are preserved, have entirely disappeared, without our even knowing where to look for them. He was especially famous as a colourist.

Alonso Vasquez, a pupil of Arfian, of Seville, was chiefly famous for his fruit subjects.

Juan de las Roelas was brought up for the profession of a doctor, and graduated at the College of Seville, whence he is often called "el licenciado Juan." He is supposed to have studied art at Venice. He

lived, latterly, chiefly at Madrid and Seville. One of the best painters of the Andalucian school, he brought to his fellow-countrymen, from Italy, the gift of Venetian colouring, which he had studied under the pupils of Titian and Tintoretto. In Seville, among his best works are, in the cathedral, *Santiago Mata-Moros assisting the Spaniards at the Battle of Clavijo*; in the church of the Cardinal's hospice, the *Death of S. Hermenegild*; in the church S. Lucia, the *Martyrdom* of the patron saint; and, lastly, in S. Isidor, the *Death of the Archbishop of Seville*, in a very imperfect state. Roelas was the instructor of Zurbaran.

Francisco Pacheco is famous for the academy which he opened for imparting instruction to young artists, and in which, if report be true, he improved his own style. Among his pupils in this school were his son-in-law, Velazquez, and Alonso Cano. In 1618 the Inquisition appointed him one of the guardians of the public morals, in which capacity he was responsible for the sale of any picture in which the human figure was represented naked. As an artist, he succeeded best in portrait painting; and Cean Bermudez tells us that he was the first man in Seville who properly gilded and painted statues. He was also the first to paint the backgrounds and figures of bas-reliefs. Pacheco was rather a man of letters than a painter; he wrote a treatise on the 'Arte de la Pintura': as a painter, he cannot take high rank, and, as a writer on art, he exercised a detrimental influence upon its development in Spain.

Francisco de Herrera, commonly called "el Viejo" (the elder) to distinguish him from his son, who bore the same Christian name, studied painting under Luis Fernandez, and soon became one of the most original artists of his time in Spain. He lived most of his life in Seville, but in 1650 he removed to Madrid, in which city he died. He was so gloomy and violent that he passed nearly his whole life in solitude, and was abandoned by all his pupils—amongst whom was the celebrated Velazquez,—and even by his own children. He painted his pictures, as he did everything else, in a sort of frenzy. He used reeds to draw with, and large brushes to paint with. Armed in this manner, he executed important works with incredible dexterity and promptitude. The enormous *Last Judgment* which he painted for the church of S. Bernardo, at Seville, where it still hangs, proves that Herrera



82.—Franciscan Monk. By Zurbaran.
In the National Gallery.

was a painter of no mean abilities. His frescoes, too, on the cupola of S. Buena Ventura at Seville, are worthy of great praise: of these pictures Herrera made various etchings.

Juan de Castillo, the younger brother of Augustin del Castillo, was a painter of no great note. He studied art under Luis Fernandez, and soon became famous as a historic painter. He is more renowned as a teacher of painters than as an artist. He can boast of having imparted instruction to Pedro de Moya, to Alonso Cano, and even to the great Murillo.

Francisco de Zurbaran belongs to the Andalucian school, because he studied under Roelas at Seville, and passed the greater part of his life there. In 1630, he was invited to Madrid, and was soon afterwards appointed painter to Philip IV. In 1650, the monarch employed him to paint the *Labours of Hercules* in the palace of Buen Retiro.

It is universally acknowledged that the best of Zurbaran's compositions, that in which all his good points are united, and where there is greatest display of talent, is the *S. Thomas Aquinas*, painted about 1625 for the church of the College of that Saint, now in the Museum of Seville, which possesses the finest collection of his works. In the Pardo at Madrid there are fourteen pictures attributed to Zurbaran. In England, where the artists of Spain are very poorly represented,* the National Gallery has but one picture by this artist; it is a vividly natural portrait of a *Franciscan Monk* (*Eng.* 82). In the Duke of Sutherland's collection at Stafford House, there is a fine example of Zurbaran, a *Madonna and Child with the Infant S. John*.

Zurbaran was one of the first Spanish painters in whom we recognize an independent and national style. In his works the strength and weakness of his school are alike strongly brought out; the heads are powerful and lifelike, admirably expressing religious fervour, mental agony, or triumphant faith. The colouring and chiaroscuro are re-

* If we class Ribera with the Neapolitan school, there are but four Spanish artists represented in the National Gallery—Zurbaran by one work, Morales by one, Murillo by three, and Velazquez by four: the Dulwich College Gallery is slightly richer; it has in all 16 Spanish works—4 by Murillo, 6 by his school, 1 by Velazquez, 1 after him, and 4 by unknown masters.

It would be, perhaps, within the mark to say that fully two-thirds of the Spanish pictures in this country are attributed either to Murillo or Velazquez.

markable for depth and breadth; but the design of large groups is wanting in harmony, and there is no attempt to idealize or tone down the expression of suffering.

Alonso Cano has been termed the "Spanish Michelangelo," merely



83.—S. John the Evangelist. By Alonso Cano.
In the Madrid Gallery.

because he was a painter, sculptor and architect. Like Michelangelo, he was a better sculptor than painter, but his only works in architecture were those heavy church decorations called *retablos* (church screens), which he not only designed, but for which he himself made all the ornaments, either statues or pictures. Cano lived for some time at

Seville, afterwards at Madrid, and towards the close of his life at Granada, his birthplace; and, provided with a rich benefice, tranquilly passed the last years of his life which had been agitated by travels, passions and adventures. He left seven of his works to the Museum of Madrid. Amongst these are a *S. John writing the Apocalypse* (Eng. 83); the *Dead Christ mourned by an Angel*, and a fine *Portrait*.

Antonio de Castillo y Saavedra, the son of Augustin de Castillo, and the nephew of Juan de Castillo, studied first under his father, and, after his father's death, with Francisco Zurbaran. He painted chiefly at Cordova, which city possesses many of his works.

Francisco Varela was one of the best of Roelas's pupils. He executed chiefly historic subjects. Bermudez praises the correctness of his drawing and his Venetian-like colouring.

Pedro de Moya, who was at first a pupil of Juan de Castillo, enlisted in the Flemish army, but still continued to practise art. Having seen and admired the works of Van Dyck in the Low Countries, Moya, in 1641, went to London in order to study under the great artist, who unfortunately died a few months after his arrival. He then returned to Granada, where he executed several works of merit. The Louvre possesses an *Adoration of the Shepherds* by him.

Bartolomé Estéban Murillo, the most renowned painter of the Spanish school, was born at Seville, and baptized on the 1st of January, 1618. He passed a melancholy youth in ignorance and neglect. Juan de Castillo, a distant relation, gave him, out of charity, his first lessons in an art in which he was to find fortune and renown. But Murillo soon lost his teacher, who went to live in Cadiz, and for a long time he had no master but himself. Deprived of an intelligent guide and of all regular study, obliged to live by his pencil before he had learned to use it, he was compelled to paint hastily-executed works, either for sale in the weekly fair, or for exportation to America.

Murillo was already twenty-four years old when the painter Pedro de Moya passed through Seville on his return from London to Granada, having with him copies of Van Dyck, of whom he had received a few lessons. At the sight of the works of Moya, Murillo was in ecstasies, and felt his true vocation. With a few *reales* in his pocket, acquired by much labour, and without asking advice or taking leave of any one,



84.—The Immaculate Conception. By Murillo.
In the Museo del Prado, Madrid.

he set out on foot for Madrid. On his arrival at the capital, he went at once to present himself to his fellow-countryman Velazquez, who was nineteen years older than himself, and then in the height of his glory. The king's painter received the young traveller with kindness; he encouraged him, brought him forward, and procured him useful work and an entrance to the royal palaces and the Escorial, besides admitting him to his own studio, and giving him advice and lessons.

After two years of study in Madrid, Murillo returned to Seville, where his first works were for the convent of S. Francisco. In 1660 he established the Academy of Seville, but he held the presidentship for one year only. He had returned to Seville in 1645, and, until his death, which occurred at that city on the 3rd of April in 1682—in consequence of a fall from a scaffold while engaged on painting an altar-piece of S. Catherine for the church of the Capuchins at Cadiz—he scarcely left his native town; and it was during these thirty-seven years that his numerous paintings were executed.

Murillo had three styles, which are termed by the Spaniards, *frio*, *cálido* and *vaporoso* (cold, warm and ærial). Seville at first was filled to overflowing with Murillo's works; and it has retained a large number of the best. In one of the chapels of its cathedral may be seen his largest painting, the *Ecstasy of S. Antony of Padua*. In the gallery of pictures formed in an old convent are the *Miracle of the Loaves and Fishes*, and *Moses striking the Rock*; and in the Provincial Museum are *S. Felix of Cantalisi*; the *Madonna de la Servilleta*; *S. Thomas of Villanueva* distributing alms to the poor—the painting which Murillo himself preferred of all his works—and lastly, the one of his numerous *Conceptions* which is called the *Perla de las Concepciones*. This is a symbolic representation of the favourite doctrine of the Spaniards, which has become the dogma of the Immaculate Conception. It is, in reality, an apotheosis of the Virgin.

Forty-seven pictures by Murillo are collected in the National Museum at Madrid. From this number we must choose a few for special mention. Of the cold style we may note a *Holy Family*, usually termed *with the little dog*; the *Martyrdom of S. Andrew*; and the smallest of his *Annunciations*. The warm style was that which Murillo himself seems to have preferred. All his "Ecstasies of Saints," and

the number of these is great, were treated in this manner. The Museum at Madrid possesses a fine example, *S. Ildefonso*. The Virgin appears to the Saint and presents him with a chasuble for his new dignity of archbishop. It is in these scenes of supernatural poetry that the pencil of Murillo, like the wand of an enchanter, produces marvels. It might be said of the two great Spanish masters, that Velazquez is the painter of the earth, and Murillo of heaven.

Although the Academy of S. Fernando at Madrid can only show four pictures by Murillo, yet these are masterpieces—the *Resurrection*, the *S. Elizabeth of Hungary*, sometimes called *el Tiñoso*, and the two vast pendants, usually called *los Medios puntos*, relating the legend of *S. Maria in Neve*.

Murillo, having been far more fertile than Velazquez, is much better known out of Spain. The Hermitage of S. Petersburg has twenty pictures by him in its catalogue. Without accepting all of these, we may, at least, mention a *Conception*, beautiful even among so many others; and a *Nativity* which, in its arrangement, reminds us of Correggio's *Notte*. At Berlin there is an *Ecstasy of S. Antony of Padua*, which, without equalling the brilliant masterpiece which Murillo left as a last gift to the cathedral of his native city, yet, at all events, recalls the highest qualities of the painter of Seville. It is in his tender passionate style. Munich is still richer in possessing excellent works in different styles: *S. Francis de Paula curing a Paralytic at the door of a church*, and five of the best of his beggar subjects.

A large picture, formerly an heirloom of the Marquis of Pedroso, at Cadiz, was in 1837 bought by the National Gallery in London for about four thousand guineas. It is a *Holy Family*: in this picture, between His mother and Joseph, who are worshipping on their knees, the Child Jesus stands on the broken shaft of a column, gazing towards heaven as if wishing to leave earth, and united in thought to the two other persons of the Trinity—the Holy Spirit, who, in the form of a dove, is hovering over his head, and the Father, who is above, amidst a choir of seraphim. The National Gallery also possesses three other pictures by Murillo, a *Spanish Peasant Boy*, doubted by some critics; a *S. John and the Lamb*; and a sketch for his *Birth of the Virgin* (now in the Louvre), recently presented. In the Duke of Sutherland's gallery

the places of honour are justly occupied by two large pictures by Murillo,



85.—The Melon Eaters. By Murillo.
In the Pinakothek, Munich.

brought from Seville to London through the collection of Marshal

Soult—*Abraham receiving the three Angels*, and the *Return of the Prodigal Son*. They have been provided with magnificent frames, in which are the verses of Scripture which explain the subject, and surmounted by gilded busts of the painter whose life was so simple and devoid of pomp. The *Prodigal Son* is, however, far superior to the *Abraham*. The group of the wretched and repentant son kneeling at the feet of his noble and affectionate father; the group of the servants hastening to bring food and clothes; even to the little dog of the family, who has come to recognize and caress the fugitive, and the fat calf which is to be killed for the rejoicings; all is great and wonderful in composition, expression and incomparable colouring. This *Prodigal Son* deserves, perhaps, to be called the greatest work of Murillo out of Spain. In the Dulwich Gallery are a *Madonna del Rosario*, a beautiful *Flower Girl* and two fine pictures of *Peasant Boys*, besides various works of his school. The private galleries of England are tolerably rich in works by and attributed to Murillo.

Of his ten works in the Louvre the most famous are the *Immaculate Conception*, for which the enormous sum of 615,300 francs was paid, and the *Beggar Boy*, who is crouching on the stone floor of a prison or a garret, with a pitcher by his side. Our illustration (*Eng. 85*) gives a good idea of his beggar subjects.

Ignacio de Iriarte was famous as a landscape painter. Murillo frequently painted figures in his landscapes, but this partnership—which was beneficial to both—was unfortunately dissolved by a quarrel as to who should paint first and who last on the *Life of David* which had been ordered by the Marquis of Villamanrique. Murillo finally changed the subject to the *Life of Jacob*, and executed the whole work himself: it is now in the Grosvenor House Gallery. Madrid possesses several of Iriarte's best pictures. The Louvre has a *Jacob's Dream*.

Francisco de Herrera, called "el Mozo" (the younger), to distinguish him from "el Viejo," after studying for some time with his father, left him on account of his violence, and went to Rome, and there improved his style by close attention to the works of the great Italian painters. Besides historic pictures, he excelled in painting flowers and still life, and especially fish, whence he was called by the Italians "lo Spagnuolo degli Pesci."

Sebastian Gomez, commonly called the "Mulatto of Murillo," was in a great measure self-taught. As Pareja learned his art by secretly studying the works of Velazquez, so did Gomez, by attention to the productions of Murillo. After years of careful study, Gomez ventured to complete an unfinished sketch of the *Head of the Virgin* by his master. Murillo was pleased with the attempt, and encouraged Gomez to go on with his adopted profession. His paintings are defective in drawing and composition, but in colour they imitate successfully the great Murillo.

Juan de Valdés Leal, the sculptor, architect and painter, studied in the school of Antonio de Castillo, and was subsequently one of the most famous painters in Seville: indeed, after the death of Murillo in 1682, he was second to none. He was one of the founders of the Academy of Seville. His works are to be seen in churches of Seville and Cordova.

Pedro Nuñez de Villavicencio, of a noble family, studied art for amusement under Murillo as Beltraffio did under Leonardo da Vinci. Bermudez tells us that he painted children, especially of the poorer class, in a manner little inferior to that of Murillo. He was one of his master's executors.

Aciselo Antonio Palomino y Velasco, the Vasari of Spain, was first destined for the Church, but soon gave proofs of his love of art. Palomino subsequently painted at Madrid, where he became quite a famous artist, in the Alcazar, the Escorial, at Salamanca and at Granada. Though a very fair artist, he is much more famous as the historian of the artists of Spain. Scarcely resembling Vasari in his pleasing style of narrative, he is unfortunately like him in being, as regards dates, open to criticism—not to say untrustworthy.

Alonso Miguel de Tobar, though scarcely worthy of much praise as an artist, is noticeable for the exactitude with which he succeeded in imitating the works of the great Murillo. A copy by him of Murillo's portrait of himself, now at Althorp, is in the Madrid Gallery. Of other copies of Murillo's works, we may mention a *Holy Family*, painted for the church of Maria la Blanca de Seville, which was at the time thought to be the original; and a *S. John and the Lamb* after the picture now in the National Gallery. It is probable that many pictures, commonly called replicas by Murillo, are copies by Tobar. Of

his best original works, we may notice an *Enthroned Madonna* in the cathedral of Seville.

Francisco Meneses Osorio is also chiefly famous for his exact copies of Murillo's works; he excelled especially in representing beggar boys and similar subjects. He is said to have partly finished the *S. Catherine* left uncompleted at Murillo's death. Seville possesses the greater part of Osorio's works.

After the death of Coello, the kings of Spain had, for many years, none but foreign painters. Charles II. sent for **Luca Giordano**, by whom there are no less than sixty-five works in the Madrid Gallery; Philip V. to France for **Jean Ranc** and **Michel Ange Houasse**; and Charles III. to Italy for the German, **Raphael Mengs**.

To come down nearer to the present time, we have but to mention one name—

Francisco Goya y Lucientes, who lived towards the close of the last and the beginning of the present century. He was his own instructor, and took lessons only of the old masters. From this singular education, his talent took a peculiar bent—inaccurate, wild and without method or style, but full of nerve, boldness and originality. Goya is the last heir, in a very distant degree, of the great Velazquez. His is the same manner, but looser and more fiery. In this genre he is full of wit, and his execution is always superior to the subjects. But, like Velazquez, Goya founds his best title to celebrity on his portraits. His equestrian portraits of *Charles IV.* and *Maria Louisa* are in the Madrid Gallery. He is best known for his etchings, which are very good. Eighty of these have been collected into a volume, which is called the 'Works of Goya.' These are witty allegories on the persons and things of his own time, and remind us of Rembrandt in their point and vigour, of Callot in their invention, and of Hogarth in their humour.

Painting in Spain in the Nineteenth Century.

After the long period of stagnation into which Spanish painting had drifted between the death of Coello in 1693, and the rise of the present important school—a period in which the only artist worthy of

note was the already-mentioned Goya—a new impulse was given to the art by the influence of the strongly original genius of Fortuny, the best known, but not by any means the only remarkable member of the modern painters of Spanish birth.

Mariano Fortuny was born at Reus, near Barcelona, in 1838. He was the child of humble parents, who were quite unable to afford him even a rudimentary education. After their death, which took place when he was at a very early age, he was brought up by his grandfather, and received instruction at the Barcelona Academy. Curiously enough, Fortuny, though afterwards so brilliant a colourist, at first painted in such low, cool tones, that his earliest works are said to resemble tinted engravings. In 1858 he gained the *Prix de Rome*, and being almost at the same time also drawn for the conscription, was rescued from the adverse fate of serving in the army, by the generosity of a noble and wealthy fellow-townsmen, who paid the fine required to cancel his engagement. This allowed him to proceed at once to Rome, where there was already established a small settlement of Spanish painters, among whom were Vera, Alvarez, Valles, Casado, Rosales, Federico Madrazo, and Palmaroli who subsequently became director of the well-known Spanish Academy there.

In Rome, Fortuny was very industrious, copying from the old masters as well as making studies from everything, animate or inanimate, that attracted his notice. But his studies were interrupted by a summons to return to Spain in order to accompany General Prim in an expedition to Morocco; during this campaign he gained many impressions of value to him in his subsequent work, one of which, *A Moor of Tangiers*, is represented on the next page (*Eng.* 86).

After his return to Rome he was commissioned by Queen Christina to decorate her residence in Paris. The subjects chosen were scenes from the recent Carlist wars: these Fortuny preferred to paint in his own studio in Rome, but when placed in their destined positions, they excited so much admiration that the connoisseurs who saw them there urged Fortuny to follow them and fortune to Paris. He decided to do so, and at once received several commissions for works which he executed on his return to Rome, where, in spite of the many attractions of Paris, he continued to make his home. Before, however, returning



86.—A Moor of Tangiers. By Fortuny. A.D. 1869.

thither, he paid a visit to Madrid, in order to copy some of the works of Velazquez, Murillo, Ribera, and others of his national old masters; and it was about this time that he made the acquaintance of Señorita Madrazo, who came of a family of painters* well known to fame, and whom he shortly afterwards married, and took with him to Rome.

The influence of these visits to Paris and Madrid is plainly visible in the increased originality and force of the pictures he painted at this period, at which were produced *The Snake Charmers*; *The Selection of a Model*; and, just after he arrived in Rome with his bride, the famous *Spanish Marriage*, by which his name will probably be best known to fame. He was now at the height of prosperity, and orders flowed in rapidly. He died rather suddenly from exhaustion following a severe attack of fever, in 1874. During a visit to Naples in the last days of his life he is said to have entertained an idea of employing some of the characteristics of Japanese art in his painting, but this—a project which it would have been interesting to have seen in practice—was never carried out. When possible, he painted out of doors.

Eduardo Zamacois went in early life to Paris, where he became a pupil of Meissonier, and imbibed so much of French taste that his style is less conspicuously national than that of the other members of the modern Spanish school. It is characterized by a keen faculty of representing humour. His chief works are *A Proposal of Marriage*; *The Education of a Prince*; and *The King's Favourite*. He made an especial butt of the Church, and indeed of monastic institutions generally. By the majority of classic Spanish artists, among whom dignified traditions are still paramount, he is regarded as somewhat frivolous.

Eduardo Rosales, after a course of study at Madrid, went to Rome, and there came under the influence of the old Italian Masters. He was subsequently appointed Director of the Spanish Academy in that city, and thus had a great influence on the work of many of the best modern Spanish artists. His pictures are chiefly historic subjects and portraits. The best are *Isabella dictating her Will*, of the year 1867, *King Amadeo's Entry into Madrid*, and the *Death of Lucretia*, his masterpiece.

* Her father is Director of the Museum of Art at Madrid.

The work of the Renaissance of Art in Spain, so gloriously commenced by Fortuny, was not destined to die with him. Many of his cotemporaries and followers still uphold the excellence of modern Spanish Art. But owing partly to their exclusiveness, to their disinclination to exhibit their works, and to the comparatively isolated position of their country, their pictures are not so well known in England as those of other countries, although their merits are better recognized in America.

The space at disposal does not permit us to dwell on living artists, but we must mention the names of Pradilla, Casado del Alisal, Valles, Alvarez, Villegas and Galofré as those who are the most distinguished of the modern Spanish school, and whose work is to be noted for the brilliancy of colouring, forcible handling, and originality alike of subject and treatment, which Fortuny led them to adopt, and in which, as in his case, the influence of Italian teaching is evident. This teaching has been more readily obtained since the formation of the Spanish Academy in Rome, an institution where the artistic sons of Spain find not only unfailing assistance in their studies, but a pleasant and most congenial home amidst all that is greatest and most worthy of their admiration in Art.

PAINTING IN PORTUGAL.

LITTLE known and appreciated in comparison to that of other European countries as is the art of Spain, the history of painting in Portugal may almost be said to be a dead letter in England. Except Sir J. C. Robinson, but few English writers * have noticed Portuguese Art; and in view of the paucity of historic detail that is met with, this is hardly to be wondered at. But in a general history of painting of all schools, some notice of that of Portugal, however brief, seems necessary.

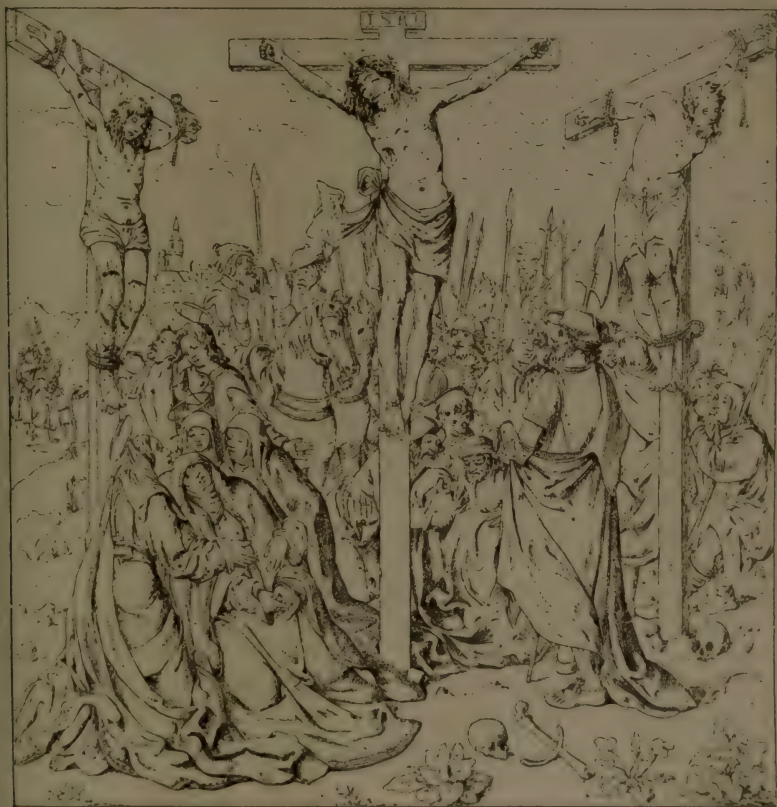
Three countries had a decided influence on Portuguese painters—Flanders, with which Portugal was closely allied by reason of her commerce, Germany and Italy. The art of these countries was treated by the artists of Lisbon and Viseu, where painting chiefly flourished, in a manner entirely their own; but the result was a “rich confusion of style.” Their history has been divided into three periods—the first, extending from the thirteenth to the fifteenth century, when art flourished under the patronage of the kings; the second or culmination, limited to the close of the fifteenth and the early years of the sixteenth centuries; and the third or decay, which extended long into the nineteenth century.

Fame was first achieved in Portugal in the realm of Painting by the *Illuminadores*, whose talents have been sung by one of their number, **Garcia de Rezende**, who, about the close of the fifteenth century, was “Chronicler” to John II. He was followed by **Alvarus**, who illuminated the *Books of Reform* of Emmanuel the Great; and by **Antonio de Holanda**, who was the chief painter during the reigns of Emmanuel and John III., and who is only one of several artists whose names indicate a Netherlandish origin. And indeed the majority of the illuminators were foreigners, and mostly Flemings, who at that time were second to none in that branch of art.

In 1428, Van Eyck visited Lisbon to paint a portrait of Isabel,

* In *Painting, Spanish and French*, by Gerard W. Smith, a chapter is devoted to Portuguese Art, from which much of the details of the following short notice has been gathered.

daughter of John I., and the influence of his visit on Portuguese painting was long felt. Emmanuel, in his desire to improve the art of his country, not only encouraged the visits of foreign artists, but also



87.—Calvary. Altar-piece by Velasco. About A.D. 1530.
In the Capella de Jesus, Viseu Cathedral.

sent his countrymen to the Low Countries and to Italy, to study under the most celebrated painters. As in the neighbouring country, painting was early devoted to religion, and the best works of Portugal are those which were executed in the service of the Church. As we have

already said, the cities of Lisbon and Viseu divided between them the honour of maintaining their National Art. Traditions of the artists of Lisbon are veiled in obscurity, and the records of the painters of Viseu are but scanty and vague. In the early years of the sixteenth century were executed the fourteen pictures of the *Life and Passion of Christ* in Viseu Cathedral, which display in their technique a Flemish influence. The name of their painter is unknown. To **Velasco**, who painted from about 1520 to 1540, are attributed a *Calvary* (Eng. 87), in the Capella de Jesus in Viseu Cathedral, which was formerly ascribed to Vasco; *S. Peter*, clad in Pontifical Robes; and a *Pentecost* at Coimbra. "The style of Velasco is marked by depth of dramatic expression. It recalls that of Campaña, and is more advanced than that of the painter of the Chapter House pictures." In the *Calvary* may be seen, in the realistic treatment of the soldiers in the middle distance, the result of Netherlandish influence, and in the ecstatic group of the Virgin supported by the holy women, the impress of Italian feeling.

Vasco Fernandez, commonly called **Gran Vasco**, was a celebrated Portuguese artist, who painted in the first quarter of the sixteenth century. But only one painting exists which can be assigned to him. It consists of three panels, representing in the centre the *Descent from the Cross*, and on the wings *S. Francis in Ecstasy*, and *S. Anthony of Lisbon preaching to the fishes*, and is now in the collection of the Director of the Academy of Fine Arts at Lisbon. Like the works of Velasco, it bears trace of Flemish and Italian influences. Gran Vasco has by various writers been confused with another **Vasco**,* who was miniature-painter to Alphonso in 1455, and also with **Francisco Fernandez** (living in 1552), and **Vasco Fernandez** his son, who both belong to the school of Viseu.

In the later years of the sixteenth century the Netherlandish influence, which had dominated Portuguese Art, was superseded by that of Italy. This was in no small measure due to the visit of **Francisco de Holanda**, the son of the Antonio mentioned above, who, sent to Italy by John III., made the acquaintance and friendship of Michelangelo, and successfully introduced the style of the *cinque-cento* into

* The name is common in Portugal.

Lisbon. **Antonio Campello** and **Gaspard Diaz**, known as the "Portuguese Raphael," also studied in Italy.

With the loss of national independence, the art of Portugal rapidly declined. Her artists either copied the works of Rome or became subservient to the painters of the conquering Spaniards, and towards the close of the eighteenth and the beginning of the present century, French art had a decided influence.

But a few artists of the decline call for special notice, by reason of their individual talents. **Bento Coelho da Silveira**, who died in 1708, was influenced by Tintoretto. **Gioseffo d'Avellar** was a favourite painter of John IV. **Francisco Viera de Mattos**, called "Lusitano," studied for many years in Rome, and produced good historic and religious paintings. His namesake, **Francisco Viera** (called Portuguese), also studied in Italy; as did **Domenico Antonio Sequeira**, an artist of unequal talents, who was influenced by the works of Rembrandt. His *Death of Camoens* was painted in Paris in 1823. Lastly we must mention **Cyrillo Volkmar Machado**, the Vasari of Portugal, whose memoirs tell us much of the little that is known about the artists of his native country. As an artist, he is hardly worthy of mention.

A revival in art is manifestly taking place in Portugal; but the works of modern Portuguese artists are rarely seen in this country, and the limited space at our disposal may be more profitably occupied with a consideration of other European schools of the past rather than of this, the history of which belongs to the future.



88.—Sketch Map of the Low Countries in the seventeenth century.

PAINTING IN THE NETHERLANDS IN THE SEVENTEENTH AND EIGHTEENTH CENTURIES.

In a previous chapter we spoke of the decline of Flemish and Dutch art in the sixteenth century, in consequence of a mistaken attempt to imitate the great masters of Italy. It is now necessary to notice a revival of painting in the seventeenth century, both in Flanders and Holland, characterized by a return to the realism of the Van Eycks, combined with something of Venetian breadth, great harmony of colouring, and general balance of tone.

Antwerp School. A.D. 1590—A.D. 1720.

Rubens and his Contemporaries.

In Flanders, the leader of the new movement was **Peter Paul Rubens**, a native of Siegen in Westphalia, who brought about a complete reform in Flemish painting. Gifted with a powerful original genius, Rubens threw into his works something of the fire and energy which we have noticed in those of Michelangelo: his mastery of colouring, his brilliant execution, fertility of imagination, and vitality of expression, are acknowledged by all—although it is impossible to deny that his figures are sometimes coarse, and that he betrayed a want of feeling for spiritual beauty, especially noticeable in his sacred subjects.

He first studied under one Tobias Verhaeght and Adam von Noort; he then, in 1596, entered the atelier of Othon van Veen, with whom he remained four years.

In 1597 he joined the Guild of Painters of Antwerp; and on leaving Van Veen, in 1600, he paid a visit to Italy. At Venice he studied the works of Titian and Paolo Veronese, and was much patronized by the Duke of Milan. In 1605 he went on a diplomatic visit to Philip III. of Spain. There he executed portraits of eminent

personages of the Court. On his return to Italy, Rubens went again to Rome, then through Milan to Genoa, where he painted many pictures for the palaces of the Genoese nobles. In 1608, on hearing that his mother was dangerously ill, Rubens quitted Genoa in haste. He had intended to return to Mantua, but the Archduke Albert persuaded him, much against his inclination, to remain in the Netherlands, and in 1609 appointed him court painter to himself and his Duchess Isabella. Rubens consented, on the understanding that he might reside in Antwerp. There he married his first wife, Isabella Brandt; and in the following year he erected a magnificent mansion for himself, and became the head of an illustrious school of painters.

From 1621 to 1625, Rubens was at work, in Paris and in Antwerp, on the series of paintings to illustrate the *Life of Marie de Médicis*, for the decoration of the Luxembourg: the series is now in the Louvre. Soon after his return to Antwerp from Paris, he started in 1626 on a tour through Holland, and during his journey visited many Dutch painters of importance. In this year his wife Isabella died, leaving him *Two Sons*, whose well-known portraits are in the Liechtenstein Gallery in Vienna. In 1627 he was employed in diplomatic service at the Hague, and in the following year he was sent by the widow of the Archduke Albert, the Infanta Isabella, as ambassador to Philip IV. of Spain. In the following year the Infanta sent him, in the same capacity, to Charles I. of England. Rubens was kindly and graciously received by Charles I., who conferred on him the honour of knighthood, at the same time presenting him with his own sword, and throwing round his neck a costly chain, which the painter ever afterwards wore in remembrance of the monarch. He was in the same year knighted by Philip IV. of Spain.

Rubens, while in England, made the designs for the great ceiling-piece for Whitehall, which was completed later at Antwerp. He is said to have received as much as £3000 for it. He returned to Antwerp in 1630, and in the following year married his second wife, Helena Fourment, when she was but sixteen years of age. By this marriage he had five children, all of whom survived him.

In May 1640, this great painter, the protector of artists and friend of kings and nobles, died, possessed of great wealth, celebrated and



89.—Archbishop Ambrose refusing to admit the Emperor Theodosius into Milan Cathedral. By Rubens.
In the Belvedere, Vienna.

much honoured, at Antwerp, where he was buried with great pomp in the church of S. Jacques.

It would be utterly impossible here even to name a tenth part of Rubens's paintings, for his love of work was so constant, and his fertility so wonderful, that there are nearly fifteen hundred of his pictures which have been engraved, and this enormous number is scarcely half his productions. At the same time it must be remembered that many works attributed to him were executed by his pupils from his designs.

The celebrated *Descent from the Cross*, which is unanimously considered the finest of all his works, is in the Cathedral of Antwerp. It is needless to describe the subject. It is a large scene of high character, in which we find a nobler conception and more finished execution than usual, besides calmness in the midst of energetic movement, and also, in this instance, no less grandeur than fire and energy. The merits of the work are much increased by its perfect unity. On the wings are the *Visitation* and *S. Simon*.

Of the other pictures by Rubens at Antwerp we must mention the *Raising of the Cross*, the pendent of the *Descent*; a vast *Assumption of the Virgin*, placed over the high altar in the same cathedral, the colouring of which is magnificent; besides the eighteen pictures in the Museum, amongst which may be found a *Last Communion of S. Francis*, unsurpassed, perhaps, by any other work of Rubens. In the Pinakothek at Munich are nearly a hundred pictures by him: of these the principal are a *Last Judgment*; the *Battle of the Amazons*; *Castor and Pollux carrying off the daughters of Leucippus*; *Children carrying flowers*; and several portraits of *Himself* and his *Two Wives*.

The Belvedere, Vienna, possesses a *Portrait of Helena Fourment*; a *Festival of Venus*; an *Assumption*; *Ignatius Loyola curing a demoniac*; and its companion, *Francisco Xavier preaching to the Indians*; the *Four Quarters of the Globe*; *S. Ambrose refusing to allow the Emperor Theodosius to enter the Cathedral of Milan* (Eng. 89) (of which a copy by Van Dyck is in the National Gallery); and one of his best pictures, the *Appearance of the Virgin to S. Ildefonso*. In the Liechtenstein Gallery at Vienna are the well-known picture of his *Two Sons*, and a series illustrating the *History of Decius*.

In the Louvre there are forty-three of Rubens's paintings: the highest number by any single master to be found in the whole



90.—Rubens and his second wife, Helena Fourment. About A.D. 1633.

In the possession of Mr. Leopold de Rothschild.

catalogue. The greater part of this number, and certainly the most important, form a series, and may be considered as a single work.

This is called the *History of Marie de Médicis*. Intended merely as the decoration of a palace, these paintings are among the finest works of the master. There are also two *Landscapes*, one of which is lighted up by a rainbow; and a large *Kermesse* (or *Fair*), which is no less gay and animated than if it were by Jan Steen.

In the Hermitage at S. Petersburg are the *Feast in the House of Simon the Pharisee* and many other works.

Formerly at Blenheim, the seat of the Duke of Marlborough, were, among other of his works, the *Rape of Proserpine*; a portrait of his second wife, *Helena Fourment with her page*; and portraits of *Himself, his Wife Helena and a Child* (*Eng.* 90), in one picture. The two last were sold, in 1884, to Mr. Leopold de Rothschild for £52,500. In the National Gallery there are fourteen works by Rubens. Of these we must notice the *Peace and War*; the *Abduction of the Sabine Women*; the *Horrors of War*; the famous *Chapeau de Poil* (*Het Spaansch Hoedje*); the *Triumph of Julius Cæsar* (after a part of that of Mantegna in the gallery at Hampton Court); and two fine *Landscapes*. At Grosvenor House, the Duke of Westminster possesses a fine work, the *History of Ixion and the Cloud*, and at Hampton Court is *Diana and her Nymphs*. Good examples of Rubens are also to be found at Buckingham Palace, Leigh Court, Longford and Warwick Castle.

We have now to mention of a few Flemish painters who were cotemporary with Rubens.

Abraham Janssens, van Nuyssen, visited Italy, but his pictures, frequently showing the effect of torchlight, are more after the style of Rubens than of the transalpine masters. Though sometimes a better draughtsman than Rubens, Janssens is far inferior to him in colour.

Martin Pepyn is a painter who maintains a half-way position between the first decline of Flemish art and its revival under Rubens. He went when young to Italy, where he resided for some time and executed several important works.

Frans Snyders—who, among the Flemish animal painters of the time, was second only to Rubens—studied art under “Hell” Brueghel, and also, it is said, under Hendrik van Balen, from whom he

acquired the art of flower and fruit painting. Snyder subsequently changed his subjects to wild animals, in the representation of which, in their untamed and savage natures, he specially excels. It is said that he studied for some time in Italy—chiefly at Rome. He was invited to Brussels by the Archduke Albert, Governor of the Netherlands, for whom he executed numerous works; and he was also employed by Philip III. of Spain. He often worked in conjunction with Rubens and Jordaens. Pictures by him are common on the continent, but are only seen in private collections in England. The National Gallery does not possess a specimen of this master. A *Bear-hunt* by him is in the possession of the Duke of Westminster at Grosvenor House.

Kasper de Crayer studied at Brussels under Raphael van Coxien (the son of Michiel van Coxien). His most famous pictures were those he executed for the Abbey of Affleghem; of these, the *Centurion before Christ* is the principal. The Ghent Museum possesses the *Coronation of S. Rosalia* and the *Martyrdom of S. Blaize*.

Jan Wildens and **Lucas van Uden** were celebrated for their landscapes. They frequently painted backgrounds to the pictures of Rubens and other figure painters. Van Uden may be well studied in the Dresden Gallery.

Gerard Zegers, a pupil of Van Balen and Abraham Janssens, painted in Italy and Spain. The Antwerp Museum possesses his masterpiece, the *Marriage of the Virgin*.

Joost Suttermans, though a Fleming by birth, really belongs to the Florentine school. He went to Italy in early life, and was chiefly employed by the Grand Dukes of Tuscany.

Theodoor Rombouts also painted at first in Italy, but returned to Antwerp, and became famous for his sacred pictures. His masterpiece is the *Deposition from the Cross*, in the Cathedral at Ghent.

Pupils of Rubens.

Of Rubens's numerous pupils the chief was Antoon van Dyck, whose works are as well known in England as those of any other master. Inferior to Rubens in imagination and energy of character,

he excelled him in feeling for spiritual beauty, in elevation of sentiment, and refinement of execution. Van Dyck was pre-eminently a portrait painter, and as such is admitted to rank with Titian; but he also attained to high excellence in the treatment of sacred subjects.

Antoon van Dyck, of Antwerp, known in England as Sir Anthony Van Dyck, originally studied under Van Balen, and was, then, first



91.—Three of the Children of Charles I. By Van Dyck. About A.D. 1637-39.
In the Dresden Gallery.

pupil and subsequently assistant of Rubens. In 1621, when twenty-two years of age, he paid a short visit to England, and two years later set out for Italy, and chiefly resided at Genoa. He returned to Antwerp in 1626, and in 1630 went by way of the Hague to London; he did not stay here long, as he did not receive the patronage he had been led to expect. But shortly after his return to Flanders, Charles I. sent for him (in 1632), and gave him apartments at Blackfriars,

granted him a pension, appointed him court painter, and conferred on him the honour of knighthood ; and for several years he enjoyed great popularity. We shall have occasion to notice the effect of his style upon the art of English painters in our notice of the British school.

Although his life was far shorter than that of Rubens, Van Dyck executed a very large number of paintings. Of his sacred subjects we may name the *Crucifixion*, in the cathedral of Mechlin, a fine example of this class ; a *Pietà* and a *Crucifixion*, both in the Pinakothek, Munich ; a small *Entombment*, in Antwerp Cathedral ; and the *Virgin and Child enthroned with SS. Peter and Paul*, and the *Vision of Hermann Joseph*, both in the Belvedere, Vienna ; the *Betrayal of Christ*, in the Madrid Gallery ; the *Martyrdom of S. Peter*, in the Brussels Gallery ; the *Madonna with the Partridges*, in the Hermitage, S. Petersburg ; and a *Pietà*, in the Louvre.

In portraiture Van Dyck rises to the greatest height, and fears no rival but Titian, Holbein, Velasquez and Rembrandt. We have merely time to take a rapid survey of the most celebrated of his portraits, which have been dispersed over Europe. Italy—where Van Dyck remained for five years in order to complete before the works of Titian the lessons of Rubens—has retained several of his portraits.

In England, the National Gallery shows with pride one of the greatest works of Van Dyck. This is the bust of an old man of a grave and noble countenance, who is said to be the learned *Gerartius* (Gevaerts, historiographer of Antwerp), but who is rather, according to the engraving by P. Pontius, *Cornelis van der Geest, artis pictoriæ amator*. The Gallery also contains the equestrian *Portrait of Charles I.* from Blenheim Palace ; a *Portrait of Rubens* ; a *Study of Horses* ; *His own Portrait* ; and copies of two of Rubens's pictures—*The Emperor Theodosius refused admission into the church by S. Ambrose* (see Eng. 89), and the *Miraculous Draught of Fishes*. At Windsor, among many other of his works, there are the portrait of a *Mrs. Margaret Lemon*, beautiful, both in nature and art, and *Charles I. on horseback*, of which a replica is at Hampton Court. It would be useless to attempt to mention the works by Van Dyck in private collections in England. They abound in all the great houses of the nobility. In the National Portrait Exhibition of 1866 seventy-two of his pictures were



92.—The wife of a Burgomaster of Antwerp. By Van Dyck.
In the Pinakothek, Munich.

shown; at the Grosvenor Gallery in 1887, no less than one hundred and sixty-six paintings and sketches by him were gathered together; and they frequently appear in the yearly exhibitions of works by the "Old Masters" at Burlington House. But his pictures never appear to such advantage as when hanging on the walls of those country mansions which they were intended to grace.

In the Pinakothek, Munich, the finest portraits are pendants representing a *Burgomaster of Antwerp* and

His Wife (Eng. 92), both clothed in rich black robes. The pride

of the Liechtenstein Gallery at Vienna are a *Princess of Thurn-and-Taxis*, and a *Head of a Warrior*, full of energy and power, said to be the famous *Wallenstein*, Duke of Friedland, the adversary of Gustavus Adolphus, and one of the most prominent chieftains in the Thirty Years' War. In the Dresden Gallery is a charming group of *Three of the Children of Charles I.*, which, to judge from their ages, must have been painted about A.D. 1637-39 (*Eng.* 91).

The Hermitage also possesses a fine collection of portraits by Van Dyck: one of *Charles I.* of England, at twenty-five years of age, and *Henrietta Maria*, at twenty six; the former in armour and the latter in court dress; and others. The Louvre is not less rich. It possesses a *Portrait of Charles I.*, life-size, in the elegant costume of the cavaliers, and the *Three Children of Charles*, all celebrated, all crowned after their exile—*Charles II.*, *James II.*, and *Mary, wife of William of Orange*, whose son became William III. of England. There are, besides, the portraits of two other brothers; these are *Ludwig I.*, Duke of Bavaria, and his younger brother, *Prince Rupert*; and *Don Francisco de Moncada*, on horseback and in armour, perhaps the finest of the rare equestrian portraits by Van Dyck.

Jacob Jordaens, a pupil of Van Noort, was Rubens's most intimate friend and collaborateur, but, though he is not inferior to the great master in colour, yet he frequently degenerates into coarseness and vulgarity. His pictures abound in the Netherlands, in churches, public buildings, and private galleries. His *Triumphal Entry of the Prince of Nassau*, executed in fresco, in the House in the Wood, near the Hague, is usually considered his masterpiece. Another fine work by Jordaens is a *Young Satyr* in the Amsterdam Gallery. An *Adoration of the Shepherds*, and a *Last Supper* in the Antwerp Gallery, also a *Crucifixion* in the church of S. Paul in the same city, only show how ill-adapted his style is for sacred subjects. His favourite subject was the old Flemish proverb, "*Zo de Ouden zongen, zo pypen de Jongen.*" Examples are to be met with in several galleries.

The *Miracle of S. Martin*, who is healing a demoniac before the pro-consul, and an allegory of the occupations and gifts of *Autumn*, of much more sober colouring, though not less brilliant, both in the Brussels Gallery, are two of his best works.

Abraham van Diepenbeeck first studied art as a painter on glass, but afterwards gave himself up to acquiring, as far as possible, the style of his great master, Rubens. He painted in Italy and in Antwerp. He stayed in England for several years during the reign of Charles I., and was much patronized by the Duke of Newcastle.

His so-called *chef-d'œuvre*, an altar-piece in the church of Deurne, near Antwerp, was long ascribed to Rubens. Sandrart and Houbraken consider him the best painter on glass of his time. He is also famous for his designs for book illustrations.

Theodoor van Tulden, painter and engraver, was one of Rubens's favourite pupils; he helped him in his design for the triumphal arches erected on the occasion of the entry of Ferdinand into Antwerp, and also assisted in his *Apotheosis of Marie de Médicis*.

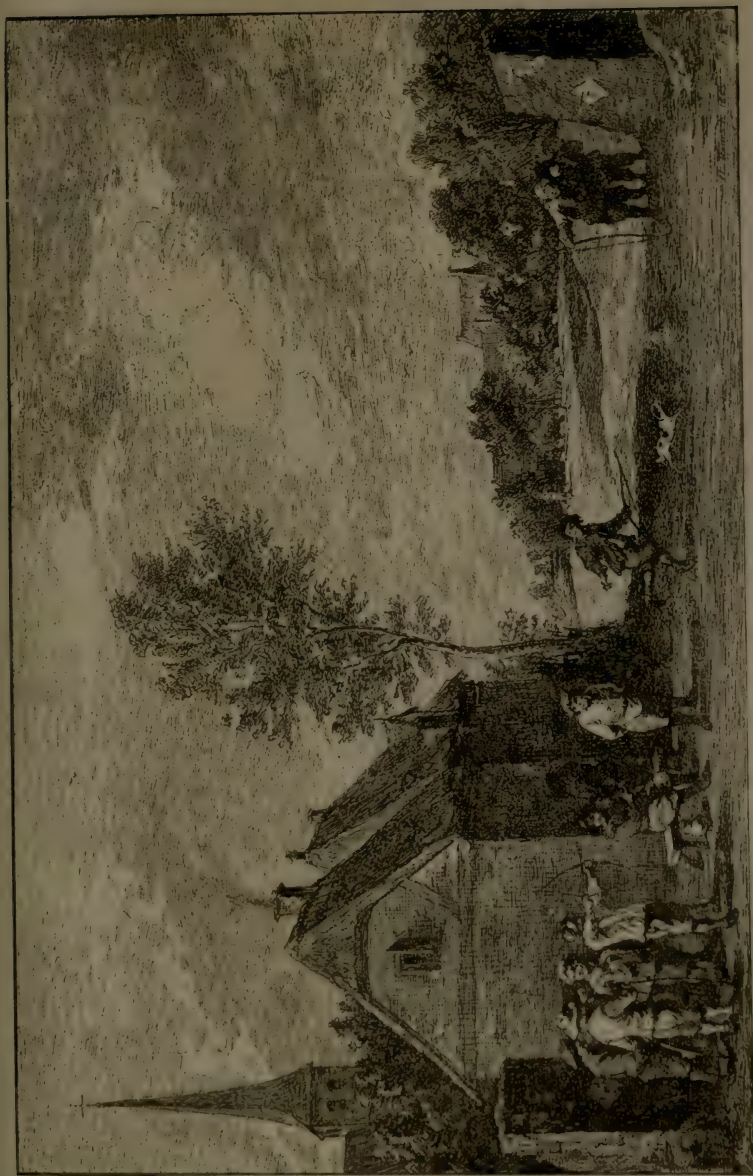
Erasmus Quellinus, under Rubens's able tuition, became a tolerably good painter. He aimed higher than his master's style, but did not reach his mark. The Museum and churches of Antwerp possess good specimens of this master. His son, **Jan Erasmus Quellinus**, also a painter, visited Italy in 1640, and there studied the works of Paolo Veronese. His works are usually large and by no means good, and in them, more especially as regards colour, one sees signs of the decline of Flemish art. His chief claim to fame is based on his composition, which is generally very fair. The Museum and churches of Antwerp contain several of his works.

Other disciples of Rubens, who are not worthy of separate notice, were **Deodaaat del Mont**, **Cornelis Schut**, **Frans Wouters**, **Willem van Herp**, and **Pieter van Mol**.

Later Antwerp School. A.D. 1600—A.D. 1680.

We must now return to the painters of Flanders who were not pupils of Rubens, though a few of them were imitators of his style.

David Teniers, called "the elder" to distinguish him from his more illustrious son, learned first from his father Julian Teniers, and is also said to have studied under Rubens. After a lengthened residence at Rome, where he received instruction from Elshaimer, Teniers returned to Antwerp, where he painted until his death. The Dresden Gallery



93.—The Archery Meeting. By Teniers. *In the Belvedere, Vienna.*

contains seven works by him, all landscapes, or genre pictures, his favourite subjects. The National Gallery possesses three of these *Landscapes* with figures.

Daniel Zegers, the "Jesuit of Antwerp," studied under Jan Brueghel at the time when that artist was a flower-painter. Of his pictures the Dresden Gallery contains six, and numerous specimens are in most of the public galleries of the continent. He was, without exception, the best flower-painter of his time.

Jan Fyt is without doubt, next to **Snyders**, the finest of the Flemish animal painters. He especially excelled in painting the fur of animals and the plumage of birds.

Of the numerous genre painters of Belgium of the period under review, **David Teniers** holds the very highest rank. The son of the artist of the same name just mentioned, he possessed considerable power, and is recognized as the founder of the great Flemish school of genre painting; he enjoyed the instruction both of his father and of **Rubens**, without, however, being sufficiently influenced by either of them to lose anything of his own distinctive character. He was not only the best delineator of his day of the manners and customs of his contemporaries in every rank, but the greatest genre painter of any period. The leading characteristics of his style are force, combined with lightness of touch—every dash of his brush being full of meaning and character—harmonious balance of grouping, delicacy of execution of details, and spirited arrangement of figures; and a keen and irrepressible spirit of humour breaking out at every turn. No rank, however elevated, was safe from his satire: the guard-house and castle, the philosopher's study, the cell of the saint, were all vividly portrayed; and it cannot be denied that the master's intense love of truth at all costs led him sometimes into coarseness and vulgarity, and that he evidently revelled in the representation of physical misery and discomfort.

Teniers is well represented in the National Gallery, which contains, amongst fifteen works, the well-known *Players at Tric-trac or Backgammon*, *Boors regaling*, an *Old Woman peeling a Pear*, his own *Château at Perck*, and the *Fête aux Chaudrons*, with several other genre pictures and landscapes. Of his works on the continent, the following are among the most remarkable:—a *Guard Room*, with *Peter denying Christ*

in the background, in the Louvre ; a *Peasant Wedding*, the *Sacrifice of Isaac*, and the *Archery Meeting* (Eng. 93), in the Belvedere, Vienna ; the *Temptation of S. Anthony*, in the Berlin Museum ; the great *Italian Fair*, measuring three yards by four, a *Drinking Party*, and a *Monkey-and-Cat Concert*, all in the Pinakothek, Munich ; the magnificent *Fête de Sablons*, in the gallery of the Archduke Leopold ; and the *Seven Works of Mercy*, three *Temptations*, and the *King drinking*, a charming table scene, in the Buda-Pesth Gallery ; and several *Festivals*, amongst which there is one dated 1637, of extraordinary size and wonderful colouring ; and the twelve pictures of the same size illustrating the story of *Rinaldo and Armida*, all in the Madrid Gallery.

At the Hermitage, S. Petersburg, there is a *Kitchen* full of game, fish, vegetables and fruit, in which Teniers has painted his father as an old blind fisherman, and himself as a falconer ; and a beautiful and

curious *View of the Château of de Drij Toren* ; and lastly, the great picture, four feet high by seven or eight wide, which was painted in 1643 for the Guild of Archers, and which is called the *Archers of Antwerp*.

Teniers had numerous pupils, who, though they succeeded to some extent in imitating his work, are far inferior to him.

Gonzales Cocx, the pupil of Pieter Brueghel and Ryckaert the



94.—The Knife-grinder. By Teniers.
In the Louvre.



younger, has been called "the little Van Dyck," because of his partiality for the style of that artist, and the smallness of his works. Coecx's pictures are not commonly seen in the continental galleries. In the Dresden Gallery there is an excellent group of the *Ryckaert Family* (Eng. 95), which affords a good illustration of his success in imitating Van Dyck, and challenges comparison with that painter's masterly *Pembroke Family*. The figure seen on the extreme right is the painter himself, that on the extreme left, his master Ryckaert. But his best works are in England. The National Gallery has a *Portrait of a Lady*, and a fine *Family Portrait*, a group of eight figures; a subject in which Coecx excelled rather than in single figures. In the Bridgwater House Gallery there are two full-length portraits of *Charles I.* and *Henrietta Maria*.

Wallerant Vaillant studied at Antwerp under Erasmus Quellinus, and became one of the best portrait-painters of the time, both in Flanders and at the French Court. He executed, besides portraits, numerous genre and historic pictures; he was also an engraver in the newly-discovered process of mezzotint—invented by Ludwig von Siegen—the secret of which he was shown by Prince Rupert himself, who has frequently been credited with the invention.

Pieter van der Faes, known to us as Sir **Peter Lely**, studied for two years under Pieter de Grebber at Haarlem, and, after the death of Van Dyck in 1641, went to England, where he became the best portrait-painter of the time. Lely managed always to keep in favour with the ruling power; he painted first for Charles I., then for Cromwell (Eng. 96), and then again for the monarchy under Charles II., by whom he was knighted. His best works are the *Beauties* of the Court of Charles II., which are hung together at Hampton Court. They display great technical abilities, but an unpleasant sameness in treatment. In the National Gallery, he is only represented by a *Portrait of a Girl*.

Pieter van Bloemen went when still young to Rome, where he remained some considerable time—sufficient to become imbued with an entirely Italian style of painting. His pictures frequently represent skirmishes of cavalry—whence his name of *Standaart*—and landscapes ornamented with figures and architecture.



96.—Oliver Cromwell. By Sir Peter Lely.

Franco-Flemish Painters. A.D. 1620—1740.

We may here mention a few artists who all copied the French style of painting of the period—more especially in regard to landscape—and who stand in a half-way position between the painters of the Flemish revival under Rubens and the new school which has lately arisen in Belgium. Several of them became disciples of Gaspard Poussin, at Rome.

Philippe de Champaigne spent the greater part of his life in Paris. In the Louvre there are the *Legend of S. Gervasius and S. Protasius*; a *Last Supper*, a cold imitation of the celebrated one by Leonardo da Vinci; a *Dead Christ*, lying on a winding-sheet; the *Education of Achilles*; and a portrait of *Richelieu* (*Eng.* 97). As a portrait painter De Champaigne is greater than as a historic painter. His faults are less sensible, his good qualities more prominent. In the National Gallery are his *Three Portraits of Cardinal de Richelieu*—a full face and two profiles, in one frame—painted for the Roman sculptor, Mocchi, to make a bust from.

Jacobus van Artois, frequently called Jacques d'Arthois, was a popular landscape painter of this period. He frequently worked in conjunction with well-known figure-painters.

Bertholet Flemalle, of Liege, first turned his attention towards music, which he soon abandoned in favour of painting; he was accordingly apprenticed to Gérard Douffet, an artist of second-rate ability. He painted in Italy and at Paris, but principally in his native Liege. Flemalle's pictures present a mixture of the Roman and the French classic school; his historic pieces are especially in the style of the latter. His native city possesses several of his best works.

Anton Frans van der Meulen was appointed by Louis XIV. court-painter, with a salary and apartments at the Gobelins; and he became one of the greatest historiographers of that monarch. His pictures are veritable annals, as interesting as those of S. Simon. It will suffice to mention among the twenty-three pictures in the Louvre, the *Taking of Dinan, on the Meuse*, and the magnificent *Entrance of Louis XIV. and Marie Thérèse into Arras, in August, 1667*.

Gérard de Lairesse, the "Poussin of Belgium," celebrated by Mr.



97. — Cardinal de Richelieu. A.D. 1585—1642. By Philippe de Champaigne.
In the Louvre.

Browning in his "Parleyings," painted for some time at Utrecht, and

then removed to Amsterdam, where he became very famous. In 1690 he unfortunately lost his sight, which he never recovered. Lairese's works are executed in a classic style, with much ability.

Cornelis Huysmans was a good landscape painter. The forest of Soignes, near Brussels, was his favourite resort for study. He occasionally introduced cattle in his works, which are noticeable for their powerful drawing and good colour.

Jean François Millet, and his pupil **Pieter Rysbraek**, were both imitators of the style of Gaspard Poussin, whom we shall come across when we read of the French school.

Jan Frans van Bloemen, brother of Pieter van Bloemen, was called, from the beauty of the distances in his landscapes, *Orizonte*. After he had received an elementary education in art in his native city, he went to Rome, where he studied the works of Gaspard Poussin.

Modern Belgian School. A.D. 1830—A.D. 1886.

After the close of the seventeenth century, art in Flanders was for a time forgotten; nor did it revive until the time of the French painter David, and his school, who, to some extent, reanimated it; and the only artist to offer any resistance to his classicism was **Guillaume Herreyns**, the director of the Academy of Art at Antwerp; but his influence was of little avail against that of David, and his chief disciple, **François Navez**, who was particularly successful in portraiture, and who was the master of many good painters. Classic by instinct and training, he became the instructor of many romantic painters, and paved the way for the subsequent realistic school.

In 1830 a revolt against this classicism was led by **Gustavus Wappers**, who was influenced, first by the works of Rubens and Van Dyck, and subsequently by the Romantic School of Paris. His picture of an *Episode of the Belgian Revolution*, exhibited in 1833, and now in the Brussels Museum, made for him a reputation which his subsequent works amply justified, and served to mark a new era in the art of Belgium. At this time flourished that original but somewhat strange

artist, **Antoine Wiertz**, whose work may be fully studied in the museum called by his name at Brussels. His best pictures are the *Contest for the Body of Patroclus* (1845), and the *Triumph of Christ* (1848), but, though bearing evident traces of genius, they lack the highest qualities of art, and their author is now but little regarded.

We have now to notice a talented artist who had a great influence



98.—Luther as a Choir-boy in the Streets of Eisenach. By Leys.

on modern Belgian Art, **Louis Gallait**. He was born at Tournay, studied for some years at Antwerp, and became so celebrated that the citizens of his native town bought his picture *Christ restoring Sight to the Blind Man*, and hung it in their cathedral. They also voted him a sum of money to enable him to stay in Paris, where he was very successful. He drew the subjects of many of his finest works from the pages of the history of the Low Countries in the Middle Ages. His best known pictures are the *Abdication of*

Charles V., in the Brussels Gallery; the *Last Honours rendered to Counts Egmont and Horn*, in the Museum at Tournay; and the *Last Moments of Count Egmont*, in the Berlin Gallery. When exhibited in London in 1862, his works created a most favourable impression with the English artists, who honoured him with a banquet. At Brussels, Gallait had a considerable number of followers, many of whom are still among Belgium's best artists.

Another important and original artist of this period was **Henri Leys**, who was intended for the Church, and received an education befitting that profession. But his early-pronounced love of art prevailed, and in 1830 he entered the studio of his brother-in-law, **Ferdinandus de Braekeleer**, a genre painter of considerable renown. Three years later, Leys produced a picture of a *Combat between a Grenadier and a Cossack*, which was exhibited at Antwerp; and at Brussels, *La Furie Espagnole*, a work which excited much criticism. Henceforth a brilliant career was open to him. Commission followed commission, and honour followed upon honour.

Much influenced at first by the works of Rembrandt and De Hooch, in 1852 a journey through Germany appears to have had a great effect on him. He adopted a style based on the works of the early Teutonic and Flemish painters, and he inaugurated a return to the severity of the old masters which may perhaps be compared to the Pre-Raphaelite movement in England. The manners and customs and life of his own city in the Middle Ages live again on his canvas, treated with a hard distinctness that recalls mediæval paintings, and justifies the comparison of his work to that of the eldest of the Brueghel family. To the Paris Exhibition of 1855, he sent *Les trentaines de Bertall de Haze*, *La Promenade hors des Murs*, and *Le Nouvel An en Flandre*, for which works he received a medal of honour. In the London Exhibition of 1862, appeared, among others of his works, part of the series of pictures executed for the Town-hall of Antwerp, illustrating the *Freedom of Belgium*. Learning, power and skill are so combined by him with genius, that his quaint original work took a high place during his life, and seems destined to exercise a lasting influence. Several of his best works are in the Brussels Gallery. The Queen possesses, at Windsor, the *Armourer* by him.

While Leys was forming a quasi-mediæval style of his own, the spirit of realism which began in Paris spread to Belgium, and found one of its first disciples in **Charles Degroux**, who delighted in melancholy pictures of peasant life, and who was followed by a large number of other realistic artists.

The recently deceased **Eugène Joseph Verboeckhoven** must be mentioned as a very successful animal painter, and not because of any influence that he will have on the art of his country. He is as popular in Belgium as Sir Edwin Landseer is in England, but his works lack the sentiment of that famous artist. They are, however, executed with great truth to nature. Examples have been exhibited in England from time to time. Sheep formed his favourite subject.

Speaking of modern Belgian art, M. Wauters* says that it "has resumed among the schools of painting in Europe a rank worthy of the great Flemish school. If her painters have no longer so much the characteristic style, the clear colouring and the particular way of understanding a subject of their illustrious predecessors of the fifteenth and seventeenth centuries, the cause is due to the movement of centuries, which causes both men and things to change. . . . Apart then from a few of the best, who keep more life and explain more faithfully the national character, the Belgian school has a tendency to lose itself in the European school generally. But the culture of art has not diminished; painting remains, in Belgium, the poetic language of the country. Each time that Europe has invited the Belgian artists to her great international contests, many have accepted, and have shown works which have received commendation, and have carried off the highest distinctions."

* 'La Peinture Flamande,' Paris, 1883.

DUTCH SCHOOL. A.D. 1600—A.D. 1750.

TURNING now to Holland, we find the Dutch school—no longer an offshoot of that of Flanders—occupying in the middle of the seventeenth century an important independent position, its masters painting chiefly familiar subjects of every-day life, landscapes, sea-pieces and battle-scenes—large historic and allegoric compositions being seldom attempted.

Before we come to the great Dutch Revival under Rembrandt, we must notice one master who, when regarded historically, stands almost alone.



99.—Portrait of a Cavalier. By Frans Hals. About A.D. 1624.
In the possession of Sir Richard Wallace.

Frans Hals, the celebrated portrait-painter, is supposed to have studied under Carel van Mander, the painter and historian. In 1611 he was in Haarlem: and in that town he passed a not too reputable life, and there his best works are still to be found.

Whatever Hals's private life may have been, few painters have

equalled him in his branch of art. He stands pre-eminent among the Dutch portrait-painters, and has very few superiors in the whole realm of portraiture. Among the best of his paintings we may mention the *Portrait of himself and his wife Lysbeth*, in the Amsterdam Museum; a *Young man with a flat cap*, and *Two Boys singing*, both in the Cassel Gallery; the *Banquet of the Officers of the Civic Guard*, and the *Regents and Regentes* of the hospital, in which he died, painted when he was eighty years of age, all in the Haarlem Museum; a *Portrait of Hille Bobbe*, of Haarlem, in the Berlin Museum; and lastly, three portraits in the Dresden Gallery. Numerous good pictures by Hals are in private galleries in England. Sir Richard Wallace has, among others, a splendid *Portrait of a Cavalier*, one of the best works by the artist in this country (*Eng.* 99): and a *Portrait of a Woman*, and a fine one of a man said to be *Himself*, painted in 1633, by him, are in the National Gallery.

Frans Hals had five sons, all of whom were painters, but none of them ranks above mediocrity. We must, however, mention his brother **Dirk Hals**, who studied under Bloemart, and painted in early life animals and hunting scenes; subsequently he changed his style for genre subjects. A *Convivial Party*, a typical work, by him, is in the National Gallery.

Rembrandt and his Pupils.

The tendency of the Dutch school had always been realistic, and in the period under review this tendency found its highest development, and was carried up to quite a noble range of art by Rembrandt, a master who changed the school, and raised it to the high position it so long held.

✓ **Rembrandt Harmenszoon van Ryn** was born at Leyden, in 1607. He was first a pupil of an unimportant artist, Jacob van Swanenburch, with whom he remained three years; he then studied under Lastman at Amsterdam, and Jacob Pynas at Haarlem. In 1630, the year in which he painted his earliest-known oil-picture—the *Portrait of an old Man*, now in the Cassel Gallery—he was so far advanced in art that he left Leyden, where he had been living since the completion of his education, and established himself as a painter at Amsterdam, in which

city he thenceforth resided. He gave himself up, like Teniers, to the instruction of his pupils, rather than become a friend of princes and nobles, like Rubens or Van Dyck. In 1632 he produced the celebrated *Lesson in Anatomy*; and two years later he married Saskia, the daughter of Rombertus Ulenburch, burgomaster of Leeuwarden. Saskia was the wife whose portrait he loved to paint, though not to the same extent as he did his old mother. The Dresden Gallery has the beautiful and justly-famous picture of *Rembrandt with his Wife on his knee*; and in the Cassel Gallery is one of *Saskia* alone. Saskia died in 1642, and Rembrandt married again, about 1653, to Hendricktie Stoffels. Catharina van Wyck is usually said to have been his third wife. This has now been shown to be an error, arising from a mis-reading of the marriage register, and Rembrandt, therefore, so far as we know, was married but twice. He continued to paint at Amsterdam till his death in 1669.

Rembrandt excelled alike in every style, and treated, with equal felicity, the noblest subjects—such as *Christ healing the Sick*—and the most homely scenes, such as a cook tossing her cakes in a pan. His works are principally remarkable for perfect command of chiaroscuro, picturesque effect, and truth to nature. He combined the greatest freedom and grace of execution with thorough knowledge of all the technical processes alike of painting, engraving and etching. The effects of light and shade in his etchings have never been surpassed; and he has been justly called the Dutch Correggio. His landscapes and sea-pieces are vividly faithful representations of the inhospitable North, with its dull level stretch of ocean and dreary shores; whilst his interiors give us lifelike glimpses of the domestic life of the home-loving Dutch people. The want of feeling for refined physical beauty with which he, in common with all his countrymen, has been charged, is perhaps to some extent to be accounted for by his intense sympathy with the people with whom he was brought in contact—a sympathy which enabled him to catch and fix a likeness on canvas or on copper with the fidelity of photography without its coldness. That he was not without the power of appreciating spiritual elevation of sentiment is proved by the pathos of some of the heads in his *Descent from the Cross*, in the Pinakothek, Munich, and in a similar subject in our National Gallery.



Of his numerous works we can only name a few of the most celebrated. The *Lesson in Anatomy*, in the gallery of the Hague—representing the dissection of a corpse by a celebrated surgeon of the time, the professor Tulp, before seven other doctors—is universally considered the most excellent work of the master's earlier period.

In the Museum of Amsterdam is the celebrated *Sortie of the Frans Banning Cock Company* (Eng. 100). This famous picture, which contains twenty-three persons of life-size, represents a platoon of the civic guard—officers, soldiers, standard-bearer and drummer—starting to patrol the streets of Amsterdam. It is usually called, in error, the *Night Watch*; the scene is in daylight. But the popular misnomer arises from the luminous and transparent tints, the great effects of light and shade, which seem produced by an artificial light rather than by the sun.

Another picture by Rembrandt in the Amsterdam Gallery, the *Syndics of the Staalhof* (the Clothweavers' Hall), although only a simple collection of portraits, shares the renown of the *Night Watch*.

In Italy there are only a few portraits dispersed in Florence, Naples and Turin. In the rich Museum of Madrid there is only one *Portrait of a Lady*, the date of which shows it to be one of his earliest works. Of the eight paintings by his hand, in the Louvre, there are only three which deserve a high place among his works—the *Angel Raphael leaving the family of Tobit*; the *Disciples going to Emmaus*; and the *Good Samaritan*. There are, however, some very small pictures, almost miniatures in oil, in which Rembrandt rises to the greatest height.

Two analogous pictures are in the National Gallery. Although also very small, the *Woman taken in Adultery*, and the *Adoration of the Shepherds*, must take the name and rank of historic pictures. The National Gallery has, amongst others, two *Portraits* of the painter himself, one at the age of about thirty-two—signed "Rembrandt, f. 1640," and the other when quite an old man. Well worthy of notice is a *Christ blessing little children*, mentioned by "Bürger," among the four best pictures of Rembrandt. The finest of Rembrandt's portraits in England are in private collections, especially at Buckingham Palace and Grosvenor House.

Germany and Russia are almost as rich as Holland. Various

historic pictures, of small dimensions, but great in arrangement and touch, are collected at the Pinakothek at Munich—a *Crucifixion*, in dark, stormy weather; an *Entombment*, in the obscurity of a deep vault; a *Nativity*, illumined by the pale rays of a lamp; an *Ascension*, where Christ lights up the whole scene with the brilliancy emanating from Himself; and lastly, a *Descent from the Cross*, which is known everywhere by the celebrated etching Rembrandt himself made of it.

Vienna has, preserved, in its Belvedere, several portraits by Rembrandt, amongst which are one of his *Mother*, very old and very much adorned, and two

of *Himself* at different ages, first young and elegant, then old and careworn. At Cassel, are the *Blessing of Jacob*, which contains five or six figures; and his first wife, *Saskia Ulenburch*. Near her are different friends of the painter, the poet *Croll*; the burgomaster *Six*; the



101.—The Raising of Lazarus.
From an etching by Rembrandt. A.D. 1632.

writing master *Koppenol*; and *Rembrandt* himself, in a black cap and brown cloak.

At Dresden may be seen the *Rape of Ganymede*; his old *Mother* weighing golden pieces; *Rembrandt and his young wife*, who is seated on his knees; and still more a *Young Girl* (perhaps *Saskia* herself) holding a pink in her hand; and two old *Grey-bearded Men*, with black caps on, clothed in rich dark stuffs. The Hermitage, S. Petersburg, contains forty-one of his works. In landscape, we find a *View of Judea*. In marine pictures still more rare—we see a *Coast of Holland*, of a warm, golden tint, in which the sky and water seem to melt into each other in the distant horizon.

Rembrandt's etchings are as celebrated as his paintings: there are nearly four hundred of them—scriptural subjects, portraits and landscapes, dated from 1628 to 1661—to be found in various collections. The Print-Room in the British Museum has a magnificent series. An early proof-impression of *Christ healing the Sick* (known as the *Hundred Guilder Print*) was sold by auction in 1867 for £1180.

It is, of course, beyond the scope of the present work to enumerate even the principal of the etchings by which Rembrandt is so well known; but the example which we give (*Eng.* 101) may serve to afford some very faint notion of the marvellous effects of light and shade which he obtained with the simple means at his disposal. (See also page 3.)

The pupils of Rembrandt—those, at least, who remained faithful to him—only attained an excellence which makes them approach in some degree to their master in portrait painting.

Ferdinand Bol painted several historic works without much success, but excelled in portraiture. Of his works, his masterpiece is the *Four Regents of the Hospital* in the town-hall at Amsterdam. In England we find, in the National Gallery, a *Portrait of an Astronomer*; and several good pictures by him are in private collections. He was also an engraver.

Jacob Backer adhered in early life to the style of his great master, Rembrandt. He is chiefly famous for his portraits, but occasionally executed historic pieces.

Philips de Koninck made for himself a distinct branch in landscape painting. The endless depths of a smooth plain, intersected by alternate shadow and light, was his usual and favourite subject. He appears to have endeavoured to give an idea of infinite distance. The National Gallery has two typical *Landscapes*, and Grosvenor House has fine examples of this master. Lingelbach frequently painted figures in his landscapes.

Govaert Flinck, one of Rembrandt's best pupils, painted historic and genre subjects, and portraits. His best work is an *Isaac blessing Jacob*, in the Six Gallery at Amsterdam; a replica is in the Museum.

Gerbrandt van den Beekhout so far succeeded in imitating Rembrandt's style, that his works have often been mistaken for those of his master.

Jan Victors, of whose life little is known, painted sacred history and genre subjects. Most of the Dutch galleries contain examples of his art. An *Isaac blessing Jacob*, in the Dulwich College Gallery, formerly ascribed to Rembrandt, is now catalogued as a work by Victors.

Karel Fabritius would doubtless have become more famous had he lived longer. He left very few pictures, and his name is consequently little known. His fine *Head of a Man*, in the Rotterdam Museum, was long ascribed to Rembrandt.

Samuel van Hoogstraeten painted portraits, landscapes and still life. Houbraken tells us that he visited England and Italy.

Nicolas Maes first painted genre subjects, but on settling at Amsterdam in 1678 gave himself up to portraiture, in which branch of art he was very successful. The Amsterdam Gallery has an *Old Woman Spinning*, and a *Girl at a Window*, noteworthy for the beauty of their colouring. In England, the National Gallery has four good examples—*The Cradle*; the *Dutch Housewife*; the *Idle Servant*, one of Maes's masterpieces, and the *Card-players*, a fine work. Many private galleries in England possess specimens of this master.

From the immediate pupils of Rembrandt we now turn to those artists who were only his followers or imitators. We may conveniently divide these masters into four classes—those who painted (i) conversation-pieces, domestic life, interiors and portraits; (ii)

landscapes and battle-scenes; (iii) marine subjects; and (iv) still-life, game and architecture.

The later Dutch Painters of domestic life.

Jan Livens, who studied at the same time as Rembrandt, under Lastman, went to England in 1630, and painted the portraits of Charles I., his family, and his court. On quitting England he settled at Antwerp, and gave himself up to painting biblical subjects, which he executed in a very realistic manner.

Adriaen Brouwer, as an artist, was much admired by Rubens, who, it is said, rescued him from a prison, into which his own imprudence had caused him to be thrown. Of his works the most noteworthy are, *Players disputing over their cards* and a *Surgeon removing a plaster*, both in the Pinakothek, Munich. Brouwer's works are rarely seen in England, and, in fact, they are scarce everywhere, even in his own country.

Gerard Terborch, the painter *par excellence* of white satin, learned the rudiments of his art from his father, an otherwise unknown painter. Some time after the completion of his studies, Terborch paid a visit to Italy, which had not, however, the slightest effect on his style. From Italy he went to France, and thence returned to Holland, where he became much honoured and patronized. In 1648, he went to Münster, while the plenipotentiaries of Philip IV. of Spain and the delegates of the Dutch United Provinces were assembled in the Rathhaus for the purpose of ratifying the treaty between the two countries. He then painted his justly celebrated *Peace of Münster*, now in the National Gallery, which contains portraits of the personages present at that occasion. It is full of dignity, and is one of the few paintings of that class of subject which successfully avoid producing an air of monotony. The National Gallery also possesses one other work by this master, the *Guitar Lesson*. Terborch may be well studied and appreciated at the Louvre; his *Concert*, his *Music Lesson*, and, especially, his *Officier Galant*, are very fine works, showing the ingenious arrangement, and soft, but firm touch, which distinguish him amongst the crowd of lesser Dutch painters. Other good works



102.—The Lute Player. By Terborch.
In the Cassel Gallery.

by him are *The Letter* of the Hermitage, S. Petersburg; the *Young Lady with the ewer*, and the *Lady in the satin gown*, both in the Dresden Gallery; and the *Paternal Advice* of the Amsterdam Museum, of which there are replicas in the Berlin Museum and Bridgwater House.

Adriaan van Ostade studied under Frans Hals, and formed a friendship with Adriaen Brouwer. Like the latter, he chose his subjects from low life, but he was more laborious and less dissipated, and has accordingly left us more works.

Although Van Ostade's usual subjects are similar to those treated by Teniers, he yet differs from Teniers as Rembrandt differs from Rubens. Teniers treats light in the same manner as Rubens, lavishing it everywhere; Ostade concentrates it, in the style of Rembrandt. His works are chiefly homely scenes from his native country, full of life, spirit and individuality of character. At Madrid there is a *Rural Concert*. At S. Petersburg there are about twenty of his pictures, amongst which are three of the valuable series of the *Five Senses*; at Dresden, among others, two excellent works, a *Smoking Scene* and a *Painter's Studio* in a garret, his own, probably; at Munich, another superior work, a *Dutch Alehouse*, with peasants fighting, and their wives endeavouring to separate and pacify them; at Rotterdam, an *Old Man in his Study*; at Amsterdam, a *Village Assembly*; and lastly, at the Hague, two wonderful pendants, the *Interior* and *Exterior* of a rustic house. The Louvre has also a good share of the works of Adriaan van Ostade. The National Gallery has but one picture by him—an *Alchymist*. The Dulwich College Gallery possesses four of his works.

Bartholomeus van der Helst lived chiefly at Amsterdam. His finest work, the *Banquet of the Civic Guard* (*de Schutters-maaltijd*), in the Museum of Amsterdam, has been placed quite near Rembrandt's *Night Watch*. Van der Helst here shows himself the master of genre painting, which consists in perpetuating the memory of an action and its actors. The National Gallery possesses two portraits of *Ladies* half length; but all his best works are in his native country.

Gerard Dou of Leyden, a pupil of Rembrandt, but of too original a genius to permit of his being classed amongst mere imitators, was at first a portrait-painter; but afterwards, adopting the anecdotal style,



103.—Portrait of Gerard Dou. By Himself. *In the Dresden Gallery.* A.D. 1665.

he began by treating small subjects with great breadth before he

ascended, or descended, according to the taste of the critic, to extreme and minute delicacy.

This patient and laborious artist, who made his own brushes, pounded his own colours, and prepared his own varnish, panels, or canvas, worked, in order to avoid dust, in a studio opening on to a wet ditch.

The best work of Gerard Dou is the *Woman sick of the Dropsy*, in the Louvre. The *Empiric*, in the Hermitage at S. Petersburg; the *Charlatan on his Stage*, in the Pinakothek, Munich, and an almost identical subject in the gallery at Buckingham Palace; and the *Evening School*, in the Museum at Amsterdam—are among his chief productions. He frequently painted his own portrait. At Paris there is a *Portrait* with his palette and pencils; at Dresden another, playing on the violin (*Eng.* 103), and one writing in a book; at Brussels, he is very young, drawing a statue of Love by the light of a lamp; in the National Gallery he holds a pipe in his hand; in the Amsterdam Gallery there is yet another. Many works by Dou are in the private galleries of Holland and England, and when sold fetch enormous prices. The *Poulterer's Shop*, in the National Gallery, is well worthy of mention, both for composition and execution. The same Gallery also has a *Portrait of Dou's Wife*.

Gabriel Metsu, although imitating both Gerard Dou and Terborch, yet succeeded in marking out a new route for himself, and in making himself original by the frankness of his touch, as well as the power, richness, and harmony of his colouring. The *Chemist*, the *Officer and the Young Lady*, and still more the *Vegetable Market of Amsterdam*, represent him worthily in the Louvre; the two *Poulterers*, and the celebrated *Lace-Maker*, are in the Museum of Dresden; and another *Poulterer* is in the Museum of Cassel. The National Gallery has three works by Metsu, a *Duet*, a *Music Lesson* and *The Drowsy Landlady*.

Isack van Ostade, the younger brother and pupil of the more celebrated Adriaan, is equal to his brother in a different line; and it is only in his *genre* that he remains his inferior. Adriaan doubtless is superior in the painting of little domestic or popular dramas, where the human being holds the first place; but Isack makes up for this by the representation of the natural scenes of these dramas; he is more of a

landscape painter. He made for himself a speciality of those winter landscapes, as Van der Neer did of moonlight. He was, and still is, the first master in this peculiar work of art. Two good *Frost scenes* by Isack van Ostade are in the National Gallery, where is also a *Village Scene* by him;

his works are seen in various private galleries in this country, but they are rare on the Continent.

Hendrik Martenz Rokes, is called *Sorgh*, after his father, who is supposed to have obtained that sobriquet from the care with which he conveyed the passengers on the passage-boat between Rotterdam and Dordrecht. Young *Sorgh* is said to have studied under Teniers



104.—The Dancing Dog. By Jan Steen.

the younger at Antwerp, but his style is more akin to that of Adriaen Brouwer. His pictures represent the usual Dutch interiors and exteriors of this period. He may be studied in the National Gallery.

Jan Steen, of Leyden, first studied under Nicolas Knupfer at Utrecht, and subsequently under Van Goyen, whose daughter he married. At the Belvedere, Vienna, is a *Village Wedding*, and at

Berlin a *Garden of an Ale-house*, which are excellent scenes of burlesque comedy; at the Hermitage, the *Game of Backgammon*, where Steen has painted himself in conversation with his wife, and an *Ahasuerus touching Esther with his golden sceptre*. In England, in the National Gallery, is the *Music Master*, and at Buckingham Palace, *The Toilet*, and a large number in private collections; at Rotterdam the *Malade Imaginaire*, and *Tobit curing his Father*; at the Hague, the celebrated *Picture of Human Life*, a large collection of about twenty persons executed in the finest manner of this irregular master, and the *Family of Jan Steen*, another collection of a dozen life-like figures, lighted up as De Hooch would have done; in it we notice particularly the charming group of a very aged grandfather and a little urchin—the two childhoods of life; lastly, at Amsterdam, a very celebrated scene, called the *Feast of S. Nicholas*. There is also the excellent portrait that the painter has left of *Himself*. Steen delighted in scenes of mirth and revelry; his works are characterized by broad humour and great technical abilities (*Eng.* 104).

Jan ver Meer, a native of Delft, is usually called “Ver Meer of Delft,” to distinguish him from Van der Meer of Haarlem, and Van der Meer of Utrecht, both somewhat unimportant artists of whom little is known with certainty. Bürger did much to restore a place in the history of art for this distinguished painter, whose principal works have probably received the name of De Hooch since that painter has been recalled to honour. Although the *View of Delft*—purchased for 5000 florins—now in the Museum of the Hague, is a landscape treated in the manner of Philips de Koninck, Ver Meer adhered rather to De Hooch in the usual choice of his subjects and his use of effects. Two good works by Ver Meer are in the Six Collection at Amsterdam; the one is a *View of a Street*, probably in Delft, and the other a *Milk-woman*. Pictures by this artist are highly prized. The Queen possesses a fine work entitled the *Music Lesson*.

Frans van Mieris entered at Leyden the studio of Gerard Dou, who was so pleased with his painting that he named him “the prince of his pupils.” As his masterpieces we should mention the *Shop-woman at her counter*, in the Belvedere at Vienna; and a *Lady fainting* in the presence of her doctor, in the Pinakothek, Munich. The National Gallery has

but one work of Mieris—a *Lady in a crimson jacket*; repetitions of it are in the Munich Gallery and in the Queen's collection. The Amsterdam Gallery has a *Lady playing on a flute* by Mieris, of great merit; and we must not forget to mention his works in the Uffizi at Florence, among others, the portraits of *Mieris and his family*.

We may here notice his son and pupil, **Willem van Mieris**, who painted in his father's style with great success. A *Fish and Poultry Shop* by him, in the National Gallery, is in evident imitation of Dou. Compare it for instance with Dou's *Poulterer's Shop* which hangs next to it.

Kaspar Netscher, though a German by birth, belongs to the Dutch school of art. He was a pupil of Terborch, and painted chiefly at the Hague. His pictures are frequently met with in continental galleries. The National Gallery has three works by this artist; *Blowing Bubbles*, *Maternal Instruction*, and a *Lady seated at a spinning wheel*.

He had two sons—**Theodorus Netscher**, who painted for some years in England, and was celebrated for his portraits and also for his flower-pieces; and **Konstantin Netscher**, who painted portraits and interiors at the Hague.

Pieter van Slingeland, a pupil of Gerard Dou, was far inferior to Van Mieris. His pictures are most minutely finished. He took, it is said, three years to cover a piece of canvas one foot square, and a whole month to paint a lace band. One of the most important of his works is in the Louvre, the *Dutch Family* (the Meerman family).

Godfried Schalken is celebrated for his candle-light effects. He visited England during the reign of William III. The National Gallery in London has one picture by this painter—*Lesbia weighing jewels against her sparrow*. Of his portraits, we may notice one of *King William III.* by candle-light, in the Amsterdam Gallery.

Eglon van der Neer, the son of Aart van der Neer, painted conversation pieces, after the manner of Terborch and Mieris. His works are very scarce, both in England and on the continent.

Pieter de Hooch, the great colourist, was so long and so completely unknown, that his name has been frequently effaced from pictures in order to substitute that of some other painter better known. His

re-installation to fame is due to appreciation on the part of English connoisseurs, whose example has since been followed by his own countrymen. In the science of light and shadow, Rembrandt himself has not surpassed him, and no one else has produced equally well the



105.—Morning Toilet.—By Pieter De Hooch.
In the Van der Hoop Collection, Amsterdam.

effect of a ray of sunlight crossing shadow in a room. Among his best works are the *Return from Market*, at the Hermitage; the *Dutch Cabin*, at Munich; and an *Interior*, in the Amsterdam Gallery.

De Hooch is better represented in the Dutch private collections than in public galleries. The Steengracht Collection has a *Musical party*; the Van der Hoop Collection, besides a *Musical couple*, has three

Interiors (Eng. 105). A *Garden scene* is in the Van Loon Collection. In England, he is well represented in private collections. The National Gallery has two *Courtyards* of Dutch houses, and one *Interior*, all good examples of the master. A *Card party*, in Buckingham Palace, is worthy of special mention.

Adriaan van der Werff painted historic and mythologic subjects. The Pinakothek, Munich, contains all the best pictures which he executed for the Elector Palatine. The artist is seen in almost every continental gallery, but his works have never been popular in England.

Cornelis Dusart imitated with much success the style of Adriaan van Ostade. Though the National Gallery has no work by him, his pictures are seen in many private collections in England. The Amsterdam Gallery has the best of Dusart's works; a *Kermesse*, a *Fish-market*, and especially the *Village Inn*, all works of great merit.

Dutch Painters of Landscapes and Battle Scenes.

Jan van Goyen, a disciple of Esais van der Velde, was one of the best of the early landscape painters of Holland. Among other works by him, the Amsterdam Gallery contains a *View on the Meuse*, and the old *Castle of Valkenhof*. His works are to be seen in many private collections in England.

Jan Wynants commences the cycle of real Dutch landscape painters. He is both popular and well represented in England, in the National Gallery—which has five works by him—and in private collections. He excelled in the treatment of delicate ærial effects and details of foliage. Figures and animals were frequently painted in Wynants's landscapes by Adriaan van de Velde and other artists.

Aelbert Cuyp, who is principally known for his pictures of animals, painted portraits with success, and also fruit, flowers, still-life, landscapes and sea pieces. His best works are in England. In the National Gallery there are no less than eight pictures by him; of these the *Landscape with Cattle and figures* (Eng. 106) is the principal. English private galleries are rich in his productions: amongst others, Grosvenor House, Bridgwater House and Deepdene, possess good works. Cuyp's pictures frequently represent the banks of a river

with a herdsman tending cattle, bathed in the warm golden light of



106.—Landscape with Cattle and Figures: Evening. By Cuyp. *In the National Gallery.*

the setting sun. It is chiefly for their splendid realization of sunlight that his works are so highly prized.

Cornelis Decker is a master whose works long passed as the production of Ruysdael. **Adriaan van Ostade** rendered him the same service that **Adriaan van de Velde** gave to **Wynants**, that of painting the figures of men and animals in his pictures.

Jan Both, who first studied in Holland under **Bloemart**, and subsequently visited Italy, and was impressed by the works of **Claude Lorrain**; and his brother, **Andries Both**, produced conjointly many landscapes with figures—the former doing the landscape and the latter adding the figures. Italian influence is visible in their works.

Pieter van Laar, called **Bamboccio**, also painted Italian scenes.

Salomon van Ruysdael was a pupil of **Van Goyen**, and the instructor of his famous nephew **Jacob van Ruysdael**. He painted views on the banks of the rivers and canals of his native country.

Aart van der Neer, more even than **Gerard van Honthorst**, was the poet of the night. Of his works we may especially notice, in the National Gallery, a *Landscape*, with figures and cattle by **Cuyp**, who has signed his name on a pail; also a *River Scene* and a *Canal Scene*; and in the Berlin Museum one of his many pictures representing a *Moonlight Scene*. He is well represented in the private galleries of England and on the Continent.

Philips Wouwerman painted an almost incredible number of works; but it is probable, however, that he did not execute all the pictures attributed to him. There are ascribed to him, sixty-six in the Dresden Gallery, fifty in the Hermitage, seventeen at Munich, thirteen at the Louvre, ten in Buckingham Palace, eight in the National Gallery, nine in the Dulwich Gallery; and there are, besides, innumerable works dispersed through the galleries and cabinets of the whole world. **Wouwerman** is the elegant painter of the life of gentlemen, of war, of hunting, of all the sports in which man has his dog and horse for companions. He is celebrated for the beauty of the landscapes in his pictures, and yet, unlike most other landscape artists, he was independent of the figure painter, for he painted both men and horses for himself.

Jan Baptist Weenix, the elder, painted historic pictures, landscapes and sea pieces; and **Aldert van Everdingen** is celebrated for his views in Norway. He was also an engraver.



107.—Landscape with Cattle. By Berchem. *In the Dresden Gallery.*

Nicolaas (or Claas, the shortened form) Pietersz, commonly called **Berchem**, studied under various Dutch masters, but, it is presumed from his works, formed his style in Italy. He can be studied in the National Gallery, and in the Dulwich College Gallery. Berchem is inferior to Potter in his treatment of animals, but is, perhaps, superior to him in mastery of aerial perspective; his rendering of the play of light and shade upon foliage, whether at rest or stirred by the breeze, has seldom been excelled. Our illustration affords an excellent example of his style (*Eng.* 107).

Paulus Potter is considered by some to be the best animal painter of all time. In the Gallery of the Hague is a work by him which may be said to be unique in its kind; it is a landscape in which are assembled a young brown bull, a cow, three sheep, and their shepherd, all of life-size. This picture, which he painted at the age of twenty-two, is known by the name of the *Young Bull* of Paul Potter. In England, the National Gallery has one *Landscape* by Potter; and the Duke of Westminster has a fine picture of *Cows and Sheep* of the year 1647. But he is better represented in the Hermitage, S. Petersburg, than either in England or in his own country. The principal work there is the *Trial of Man by the Animals*, a single composition of fourteen compartments, the two largest of which are surrounded by the twelve smaller. Potter did not paint all these chapters himself: the history of *Actæon* is by Poelenborch; that of *S. Hubert*, perhaps, by Teniers; but the central panel belongs to Potter himself; it represents the *Condemnation of Man by the Tribunal of Animals*. A Large *Landscape*, dated 1650, and another dated 1649, are more important pictures, and are entirely by Potter.

Karel du Jardin, like Berchem, went to Italy for the completion of his studies, and, like him, he was imbued with something of the Italian spirit. The Amsterdam Museum has, among other works by him, a good *Mounted Trumpeter* and a *Farmyard*. In the Louvre is a *Calvary*, and the *Italian Charlatans*. The National Gallery has four works by this artist.

Jacob van Ruysdael, the prince of Dutch landscape painters, was originally intended for the study of medicine, and received an education fitting the profession, which he is supposed to have practised for a short



108.—A Waterfall. By Jacob van Ruysdael. *In the Dresden Gallery.*

time. But his love of art prevailed, and he abandoned the pharmacopœia in favour of the brush. His first instructor in art was his uncle, Salomon van Ruysdael. He is supposed to have afterwards studied under Berchem, with whom he was on intimate terms of friendship. If we seek in Ruysdael merely the imitation, the portraiture of nature, he is equalled, and, perhaps, even surpassed, in some technical points, by Hobbema, Decker and a few others; but it is the inner sentiment, the poetry of solitude, of silence, of mystery, which place him in the front rank alone. In the Museum of Amsterdam, are a *Waterfall* and a *View of Bentheim Castle*. Rotterdam possesses another *View of Bentheim Castle*, which he painted many times and under different aspects; yet always with the greatest care and finish. In England, Ruysdael is especially to be found in private collections; and the National Gallery has as many as twelve *Landscapes* by him. In the Hermitage, S. Peterburg, there are no less than fifteen pictures by him. In the Pinakothek, Munich, there are nine *Landscapes*, all as beautiful as can be desired. In the largest there is a *Cascade* foaming down over masses of rocks. This picture is valuable as well for its great perfectness as from its unusual size. At Dresden there are thirteen of his paintings. Among these, several are justly celebrated (*Eng.* 108). One of them is known by the name of *Ruysdael's Chase*. It is a forest of beech-trees, broken only by some sheets of water reflecting the clouds in the sky. Under these great trees, Adriaan van de Velde has painted a stag hunt, from which the name of the picture has been taken. This is one of the largest as well as most magnificent to be found among all his works, and, perhaps, only to be equalled by the *Forest* in the Belvedere, Vienna.

Frédéric de Moucheron painted for several years in Paris, but eventually settled at Amsterdam, where most of his best landscapes were produced. The figures in them are usually by Adriaan van de Velde or Lingelbach. A *Garden Scene* by him, with figures by Adriaan van de Velde, is in the National Gallery.

Meindert Hobbema is supposed to have studied under Ruysdael, but, unlike his master, he only painted smiling and serene nature. His name was long forgotten; and his signature was effaced from his works, in order to substitute the name or monogram of Ruysdael: his

works are, however, now estimated at their just value, and are considered second only to those of Ruysdael amongst all the landscape painters of the Low Countries. He frequently introduced a water-mill into his pictures, which are somewhat mannered in style. A fine *Water-mill and Landscape* by him in Buckingham Palace (*Eng.* 109); two *Landscapes* in the possession of the Duke of Westminster, in



109.—Landscape. By Hobbema. *In Buckingham Palace.*

Grosvenor House; the *Dutch Cabin* in the Pinakothek at Munich; and the *Oak Forest* in the Berlin Museum, are among his best works. The National Gallery has seven *Landscapes* by him, including the fine *Avenue of Middelharnis*. The style of Hobbema produced a great effect on the early landscape painters of England.

Jan van der Hagen was a successful imitator of the style of Ruysdael and Hobbema.

Adriaan van de Velde, the illustrious disciple of Wynants, may claim one important title to superiority. In his calm, smiling, peaceful views of nature, he was able himself to paint the human figures and the animals, almost as well as painters of those branches of art could have done for him; and, in fact, he often added figures in the landscapes of other artists. His pictures are somewhat common, both abroad and in England, in public galleries and private collections. Six works by him are in the National Gallery.

Jan van Huchtenburg painted battle-scenes, much in the same style as Wouwerman. Works by him are in many of the continental collections. The National Gallery has one, a *Battle-scene*. He was also an engraver.

Jan van der Meer, of Haarlem, called "de Jonge" (the younger), to distinguish him from an old painter of the same name, studied under Berchem, in whose style he painted pastoral pictures with much success.

Dutch Marine Painters.

In a land with so large a sea-board as Holland, and with so successful a career on the waves, it is not surprising that several painters should have arisen who depicted the sea under every aspect with great truth and power.

Simon de Vlieger sought to introduce the manner of Cuyp into the subjects of Van de Velde. He painted landscapes and sea-pieces. His drawing is masterly, but his colouring is often unpleasing.

Ludolf Bakhuizen, who studied under Van Everdingen, is said to have given lessons in marine drawing to Peter the Great, when he was studying naval art at Saardam. He was patronized by monarchs and nobles. So earnest was this painter in his study of the sea that he used to prevail on boatmen to put out in the roughest weather, when scarcely any one else would venture, in order that he might study the foam and the billows. The following are his principal productions: *The Return of William of Orange*, in the Hague Gallery; *the Embarkation of Jan de Witt*, in the Amsterdam Gallery; *a View of the Port of Amsterdam*, in the Belvedere, Vienna; and *a Dutch Squadron*, in the

Louvre. The National Gallery has five works by Bakhuisen, who is also well represented in private collections in England.

Willem van de Velde, the younger, received instruction from his father, a marine painter, **Willem van de Velde**, the elder, and also from De Vlieger. On the completion of his studies, young Willem came to England, where his father was already engaged in the service



110.—A Gale. By Ludolf Bakhuisen.

of Charles II. In 1676 they each received a salary of £100 per annum from the king—the elder “for taking and making draughts of sea-fights,” and the younger “for putting the said draughts into colours.” After the death of Charles II. in 1685, the pension was continued by James II. The Van de Veldes, while in England, lived at Greenwich. Willem the younger, the worthy brother of Adriaan, is, indeed, the uncontested master in this *genre*. His finest works are in England

(the country of his adoption), and especially in his own country, where, amongst others, may be found the great *View of Amsterdam*, taken at the Y, and the two celebrated pendants in commemoration of the naval *Battle of Four Days*, the success of which was at first doubtful, but in which the English finally gained an advantage over De Ruyter in 1666. To enable him to render the combat with greater fidelity, the painter was present on one of the vessels of the Dutch squadron, making his plans and sketches in the midst of the firing. The National Gallery contains no less than fourteen pictures by this artist—all good examples of his style. Of the private collections in England, which are rich in Van de Velde's works, Bridgewater House contains the best—two *Naval Battles*; a *View on the Texel*; a *Calm*; the *Entrance to the Brill*; and lastly, the well-known *Rising of the Gale*.

Jan van de Capelle in style much resembles De Vlieger. He is well represented in England both in private galleries and in the National Gallery, which contains five works by him.

Dutch Painters of Architecture, Still-life and Flowers.

Dirk van Delen, seized with the desire for painting architecture, then so prevalent in Holland, turned his attention to that branch of art, in which he afterwards became very successful. He frequently painted in conjunction with other artists, as in the *Meeting of the United Provinces at the Hague*—in the gallery of that city—in which the figures are by Palamedes. In the National Gallery is a *Renaissance Palace*, noteworthy for correct perspective and clearness of colour. The *Entrance of a Palace*, of the year 1654, is in the Dulwich College Gallery.

Emanuel de Witte, one of the best Dutch painters of architecture, at first attempted portraiture, but met with no great measure of success. His favourite subjects are the interiors of churches, the windows of which admit floods of sunlight, which he finely contrasts with the dark shadows. An *Interior of a Church*, by him, is in the National Gallery.

Johann Lingelbach, though a German by birth, must be considered a Dutch painter, for after a visit to Paris and a lengthened stay in Italy, he settled at Amsterdam, and there executed most of his

important works. His subjects are usually views of Sea Ports with numerous small figures. A *Hay Harvest* by him is in the National Gallery. He frequently painted figures for the pictures of other artists.

Jan van der Heyden, called the "Gerard Dou of architectural painters," is supposed to have visited England at some period of his life. His works are to be noticed for a most minute finish combined with great breadth of treatment. The *View of a Public Square*, surrounded by trees, in the Pinakothek Munich; the *Convent Garden*, at Grosvenor House, London; the *View of a Dutch Town*, in the Amsterdam Museum; and the *View of the Town Hall of Amsterdam*, in the Louvre, in which the figures are painted by Adriaan van de Velde (who also painted the figures in Van der Heyden's picture in the Dulwich College Gallery), are some of the highest works of this special *genre*, in which Van der Heyden, who had scarcely a predecessor, has remained without a rival and without an imitator. A *Street in Cologne* is in the National Gallery.

Job Berck-Heyde was a painter of architectural subjects in which he executed the figures, of landscapes, and even of portraits. Works by him are in most continental galleries. His younger brother, **Gerrit Berck-Heyde**, was, after Emanuel de Witte and Van der Heyden, one of the best architectural painters of Holland. He sometimes painted the figures in his own pictures, but he was frequently indebted for them to his brother Job, who excelled him in figure painting.

Melchior d'Hondecoeter, of Utrecht, was one of the best of the painters of poultry-yards. There are *Swans and Peacocks* by him in the Louvre; the *Fight between a Cock and a Turkey*, at the Hermitage; the *Menagerie of Birds*, at the Hague; the *Floating Feather*, at Amsterdam; and *Domestic Poultry* and *Geese and Ducks*, in the National Gallery.

Jan Weenix, called the younger, to distinguish him from his father, whose style he greatly acquired, chose for his subjects small game—hares, pheasants, snipe, ducks, birds of all sorts—of the finest forms and colours, which he grouped with hunting weapons, or under the charge of a dog. Many of his best pictures are in England; the

National Gallery has but one, *Dead Game and a Dog*; his masterpiece, *The Pheasant*, is in the Hague Gallery.

Willem Kalf is celebrated for his pictures of inanimate nature, vegetables, pots and pans, which he arranges and lights up at his pleasure.

Jan Davidsz de Heem, a painter of fruit and flowers, lived chiefly at Antwerp, where his works were highly prized, and even in his own time fetched very high sums, so true to nature was his representation of fruit and flowers. Good works by him are in the galleries of Vienna, Berlin, Amsterdam and the Hague. His son, **Cornelis de Heem**, followed in his father's footsteps with success.

Jan van Huysum, among the painters of flowers, stands pre-eminent. The smiling *Vases of Flowers*, far preferable to the dark *Bouquets* of Baptiste Monnoyer—who was brought forward as a rival to Van Huysum in the time of Madame de Pompadour—are varied and improved by agreeable accessories, such as the vases themselves elaborately carved, the marble stands, and brilliant insects, the flowers of animal life. Two flower-pieces by Van Huysum are in the National Gallery. He is also well represented in the Dulwich Gallery, and in many private collections in England. His works abound on the Continent. **Rachel Ruysch** is still considered the rival of Van Huysum. Of her works the Rotterdam Museum possesses a *Flower-piece*; the gallery at the Hague, two more; and the Six Collection, another pair of *Flower-pieces*.

But the representation of fruit, flowers and dead game, however true to nature, is not the proper goal of Art. And the end of the seventeenth and the whole of the eighteenth century were marked by a rapid decline in the art of painting, both in Holland and Belgium. Not until the present century was considerably advanced was there any definite or important revival. Until about 1830, the classic style of David was, as we have seen, copied in Belgium; and in Holland the traditions of the old Dutch school were faithfully followed; scenes of everyday life, landscapes, cattle, and inanimate nature being reproduced in somewhat wearisome monotony. During the last twenty or thirty years, however, great excellence is to be noticed in the works of Dutch artists.

A return has been made to that close observance of nature which was the key-note of the golden period of Dutch art; and if perhaps the modern painters of Holland have laid themselves open by their breadth of treatment to a charge of neglect of scientific study, it is due rather to a change in men's minds on that subject than to mere inattention to its importance. Holland may produce another Hals or Rembrandt, but she will in all probability never see a second Gerard Dou.

As we have frequently had occasion to remark, the record of living men is beyond the scope of this book, but we may perhaps be excused for mentioning the name of Josef Israels, who has done much to raise to a high standard the art of his native country. His works are everywhere valued for their breadth of touch, poetic imagination and pathos, and Rembrandt-like power of chiaroscuro. Like Jules Breton in France, he is a true painter of the soil, and seeks subjects for his pictures in the homes and troubles of the poor, and not in the mansions of the wealthy. Besides him, we may mention David Artz and Bernardus Blommers, who worthily follow in Israels' footsteps, and the three brothers Maris—of whom the best known is Jacobus—whose chief paintings are scenes in the life of fisher-folk, and landscapes with fine cloud effects. **Anton Mauve**, who executed low-toned landscapes with sheep, full of feeling, recalling the works, of Millet, must all too soon be ranked amongst the painters of the past.

Many of Holland's best artists practise the art of water-colour painting, which has gained a firm hold in that country. Of them, the best known in England is perhaps Hendrik Willem Mesdag, the painter of the sea.

Works by all the painters mentioned above were exhibited at Edinburgh in 1886, and there attracted considerable attention on the part of art-lovers.

In conclusion, we may say that art in Holland has before it, one may imagine, a glorious future. Dutch painters have successfully shaken themselves free from the tame conventionalities of the eighteenth century, and now produce work which, if a little lacking in scientific attainment, is full of true artistic feeling, and worthy of their great predecessors of the seventeenth century.

REVIVAL OF PAINTING IN GERMANY. A.D. 1810—1880.

WE have seen that, soon after the death of Albrecht Dürer, painting in Germany rapidly declined; the artists who immediately succeeded him endeavoured to combine national with Italian peculiarities, without attaining any definite or satisfactory result. The eighteenth century was marked by a tendency to copy French rather than Italian work; but one artist, Asmus Carstens, attempted to check the rage for lifeless imitation, and to inaugurate a nobler style by the study of nature and of antique models. It was not until within quite recent days that a practical attempt was made to revive the greatness of the German school, although complete theories of art were thought out and enunciated by some of the intellectual and enthusiastic members of the Romantic School of literature. Lessing, Goethe, Schiller and Richter all contributed more or less to define the abstract principles of painting; and the revival of the present century, instead of being characterized, as we should have expected, by freedom and independence of style, is marked by patient submission to abstract laws. Everywhere the student of German painting is met by proofs of high and noble endeavour and steadfast faithfulness to a preconceived and complete theory of art. The old wild symbolism and mysticism is kept in check; and the grand scheme of a complete national school, which originated in the enthusiasm of Overbeck, Schadow and Cornelius at the beginning of the present century, is rapidly finding its fulfilment.

Unfortunately this phase of German art is almost entirely unrepresented in English Galleries: and the works of the German revivalists are chiefly known in England by book illustrations, such as Schnorr's "Bible," and by engravings.

Overbeck and his School.

Friedrich Overbeck stands at the head of the new movement, and may justly be said to have restored the ideal style in sacred subjects,

and to have revived the early Italian style as exemplified in the works of Fra Angelico. He first studied painting in Vienna, but subsequently, followed by a small band of fellow-thinkers in art, he went in 1810 to Rome, and there founded the School which led to the renaissance of art in Germany. His chief frescoes are the *Miracle of the Roses of S.*



111.—Christ falling under the Cross. By Overbeck.
From a Drawing in the Print-room, Dresden.

Francis in S. Maria degli Angioli, at Assisi; and five scenes from Tasso's *Jerusalem Delivered*, in the Villa Massimo, Rome. Of his oil-paintings the principal are the *Influence of Religion on Art*, in the Städels Institute at Frankfort; the *Entrance of Christ into Jerusalem*, painted in 1816 for the Marien Kirche at Lübeck; and *Christ on the Mount of Olives*, at Hamburg. His later works, large cartoons illus-

trating *The Gospels* (1843 to 1849), have taken a permanent place in Christian Art (*Eng.* 111).

Of the immediate disciples of Overbeck the most famous was

Philipp Veit, who studied for some time under Matthäi at Dresden, the Director of the Gallery and the Academy of Art, then under his step-father, a painter named **Friedrich Schlegel**, and subsequently joined the school of Overbeck at Rome, and became one of the most severe in style. He painted there, in fresco, in the Villa Bartholdy the *Seven Years of Plenty*. He afterwards resided at Frankfurt-on-Main, where he painted a *Good Samaritan* for the Cathedral, and at Sachsenhausen.

Joseph Führich first studied at Prague, then in Vienna, and in 1829 went to Rome, where he painted, in the Villa Massimo, three scenes from Tasso's *Jerusalem Delivered*. He afterwards gave himself up to painting sacred historic subjects for the decoration of churches. His works bear an evident trace of the influence of Overbeck. He has himself engraved several, some of which are scenes from the history of his native country, Bohemia.

The School of Munich.

Peter von Cornelius was the restorer of the long-disused art of fresco-painting on a large scale, and the founder of the Munich school. At the early age of nineteen he gave proof of considerable genius in the frescoes he painted for the cupola of the old church of Neuss, and four years later he produced a marvellous series of illustrations of Goethe's *Faust* and of the *Nibelungenslied*, full of bold invention, but perhaps inferior in colouring and expression. In 1811 he went to Rome, where he remained for eight years diligently studying the works of the old masters; and on his return to Germany, at the invitation of Ludwig I. of Bavaria, he embodied the results of his new experience in the great frescoes, by which he is chiefly known, which adorn the Glyptothek and the Ludwig Kirche at Munich—those in the former representing scenes from heathen mythology, in the latter a series of events from the New Testament.

Of Cornelius's numerous pupils, his favourite—

Wilhelm von Kaulbach, was the only one who attained to anything of an independent style in the treatment of large compositions. The *Battle of the Huns*, in the Berlin Museum; *Apollo and the Muses*, in the Odeon at Munich, and the wall-painting in Berlin of *Homer in Griechenland*, are his principal works. He is well known, too, by his book illustrations, especially those of Goethe's *Faust* and of *Reynard the Fox*.

Other prominent members of the Munich school were

Julius Schnorr von Carolsfeld, who first studied in the Academy at Vienna, and then went to Rome, where he found the newly-established school of Overbeck. His principal works there were the *Marriage at Cana*, and scenes from *Orlando Furioso*, in the Villa Massimo. Called to Munich by King Ludwig, he executed for him the celebrated frescoes of scenes from the *Nibelungenslied*; and the histories of *Charlemagne*, *Frederic Barbarossa*, and *Rudolf of Hapsburg*, in encaustic. In England he is chiefly known by his widely-circulated *Bible* illustrations. He was a Professor in the Academy, and Director of the Royal Museum at Dresden, and there founded a school which produced many good painters.

Friedrich Wilhelm Schadow, a pupil of Cornelius, was for some time Director of the Academy at Düsseldorf, and is more famous as an instructor than as a painter. He numbers amongst his pupils Hildebrandt, Sohn and Lessing. In the Städels Institute, Frankfort, is *The Wise and Foolish Virgins*, by him. His pupil, **Karl Friedrich Lessing**, accompanied his master in 1827 to Düsseldorf, where he soon became known by his historic pictures and his landscapes. Most of the painters of the revival of art in Germany were Roman Catholic. The works of Lessing, on the other hand, evince a strong Protestant feeling. His best historic pictures are scenes from the History of Huss. His *Oaks of a Thousand Years* is well known in Germany.

Peter von Hess is chiefly famous for his battle-pieces, of which the best are the *Entrance of King Otho into Nauplia*; the *Battle of Arcis-sur-Aube*; and the *Crossing of the Beresina*: he also painted genre and sporting subjects (*Eng.* 112).

His brother, **Heinrich von Hess**, first brought himself into notice by his *Sepulchre of Christ*, and a *Holy Family*. After some years spent in Italy, he was made Professor of the Academy at Munich, and later Director of the Royal Collection. His picture of *Christmas*, painted for Queen Caroline, who was a liberal patron to him, is considered one of his best works.



112.—Duck-shooting. By Peter von Hess.

Johann Schraudolph, who studied under Cornelius in the Munich Academy, assisted in the production of the frescoes in the Glyptothek, and of the *History of Moses*, from the designs of Hess, in the Allerheiligenkirche. After a visit to Rome, he was employed by King Ludwig to decorate the cathedral of Spire; the paintings which he there executed gained him great fame.

Johann Bonaventura Genelli studied first in Berlin, and then under

Cornelius and Overbeck in Rome. After painting in Leipsic, he settled in 1836 at Munich, and became noted for his numerous compositions of mythologic and sacred history.

Christian Ruben studied originally under Cornelius at Düsseldorf. He then painted at Munich, Prague, and at Vienna, where he was made Director of the Academy of Arts. He painted sacred subjects and scenes from the history of Bohemia.

Edward von Steinle, a pupil of Overbeck, painted many church frescoes at Cologne, Strasburg, Munster and Aix-la-Chapelle. He was also known as an illustrator of the Bible.

Genre Painters in Germany.

In addition to the two great schools founded by Overbeck and Cornelius, many good German painters of scenes of common life have arisen of late years. The principal of these were

Hermann Stilke, who first studied at Berlin, and then with Cornelius at Munich and Düsseldorf. He painted frescoes in the arcades of the *Hofgarten* at Munich; and after a visit to Italy joined Schadow at Düsseldorf. His works are taken chiefly from romances, and sacred and mythologic history.

Ferdinand Theodor Hildebrandt studied at Berlin under Schadow, whom he accompanied in 1826 to Düsseldorf, where he settled. He sometimes painted portraits and genre subjects, but his principal works illustrate historic scenes, drawn from Shakespeare, Goethe and other poets. He is noted for his colouring; and his fame has reached far beyond his native country.

Karl Ferdinand Sohn followed Schadow to Düsseldorf in 1826. He afterwards visited Italy, France, Belgium and Holland. Appointed Professor in the Düsseldorf Academy, he gave instruction to many celebrated painters. His own works are of a variety of subjects, portraits and genre, but chiefly historic. One of the most famous is *Diana at the Bath*.

Of Emanuel Leutze we shall speak when we treat of the American school.

Jakob Becker studied at Düsseldorf under Schirmer: he painted first landscapes, then romantic pieces, and, finally, genre subjects, in which he excelled. In 1840 he was appointed Professor at the Städel Institute at Frankfort.

Karl Wilhelm Hübner went to Düsseldorf in 1837, and studied under Karl Sohn and Schadow. His pictures are drawn, chiefly, from modern social life, and frequently display a dramatic element. His masterpiece, in 1853, is *Saved from the fire*. His *Poacher's Death* (*Das Jagdrecht*) created a great sensation at the time of its production; but, perhaps, more from the nature of its subject than its intrinsic merits.

Adolf Schrodter and **Johann Peter Hasenclever**, pupils of the Düsseldorf school, painted genre subjects with much success.

Joseph Anton Koch, who has been called the restorer of landscape painting in Germany, is well represented in the galleries of his native country. Lessing, too, whom we have already noticed, was a good landscape painter.

Every large town in Germany now became a centre of painting.

Karl Wilhelm Kolbe, the younger, **August Karl Friedrich von Klöber**, whose style was influenced by a study of Rubens and Correggio; **Karl Begas**, **Franz Krüger**, celebrated for his paintings of horses—all of whom devoted themselves to romantic and historic compositions; and **Eduard Magnus**, known for his genre subjects and portraits:—these are a few prominent names among those artists who have made Berlin famous in art during the greater part of the nineteenth century.

In Vienna, **Johann Peter Krafft**, **Georg Ferdinand Waldmüller**, and **Joseph Danhauser**, practised genre and portrait painting with great success.

Karl Rahl, of Vienna, studied in the Academy of his native city, and there opened a studio, which was most numerous attended, and sent forth many excellent artists.

Alfred Rethel, a native of Aix-la-Chapelle, a student in the Düsseldorf Academy, painted much at Frankfort and at Aix. His works are taken from sacred and national history, and also include portraits.

Feodor Dietz studied in Carlsruhe, and painted in Munich and at Paris; his works, which chiefly depict scenes on the battle-field, are unfortunately sometimes almost theatrical in effect.

Carl Theodor von Piloty, a Bavarian painter, was a member and for many years a professor of the Munich Academy. His *Elector Max signing the Catholic League* was painted for the king in 1854. His *Death of Wallenstein*, *Galileo in Prison*, and other historical subjects have been engraved.

Hans Makart, a brilliant painter of historic, genre and spectacular pictures, was born at Salzburg in 1840, and studied at Munich under



113.—Cleopatra. By Hans Makart.

Piloty. In 1869, he settled at Vienna, and there had a most successful and popular career till his death in 1884. His most celebrated paintings are, *The Seven Capital Sins*, *The Plague at Florence*, *Cleopatra* (Eng. 113), *Romeo beside the body of Juliet*, and above all, an immensely large picture of *The Entry of Charles V. into Antwerp*, and *The Nobles of Venice doing Homage to Catharine Cornaro*. His fondness for large canvasses and his brilliant colouring gained for him the title of the "Austrian Rubens."

Of those living artists who have made and are still making German art famous, not only in their own country but in all the world, we do not propose to speak; but before closing this brief notice of nineteenth

century art, we must mention two painters whose works are somewhat in sympathy with German work.

Adolph Tidemand, a native of Mandal in Norway, studied first at Copenhagen, and then at Düsseldorf under Hildebrandt and Schadow. His pictures are chiefly landscapes and genre subjects. They became familiar to the English public at the Exhibition held in London in 1862, to which he sent no less than ten. The *Assembly of the Haugians* in the Düsseldorf Academy, and the *Catechising* are among the principal. Tidemand was a member of most foreign academies.

Anna Maria Elisabeth Jerichau-Baumann was born, near Warsaw, of German parents. After a course of study in the Düsseldorf school, she went to Rome, where she married Adolf Jerichau the sculptor, with whom she returned to Copenhagen; and thenceforth became famous as a painter of portraits and *genre* pieces.

Since the days when Holbein visited this country and taught Englishmen how portraits should be painted, German art, which is almost entirely unrepresented in our national collections, has been but little appreciated in England. Examples of the modern revival are almost unknown in this country, and the schools which have arisen at Düsseldorf, Munich, Berlin and elsewhere have had no sympathetic echo on these shores; and it is only now and then that isolated works by a Muncacksy or a Makart come to tell us of some of the tendencies of modern German art.

PAINTING IN FRANCE.

A HISTORY of the French school of painting can be traced almost as far back as the history of France itself. Even in the time of Charlemagne it was the custom to cover the walls of churches with paintings "in order to instruct the people, and to decorate the buildings." Painting on glass for cathedral windows was likewise invented or perfected: and many French prelates and abbots ornamented their churches and monasteries with paintings of all kinds. Though not



114.—Small section (Commencement) of the "Bayeux Tapestry." French. Eleventh Century Work. *In the Bibliothèque, Bayeux.*

strictly belonging to the history of Painting, mention must be made of the very important piece of needlework in coloured worsteds on linen, 230 ft. in length, commemorative of the Norman Conquest, which is commonly known as the *Bayeux Tapestry*. Much controversy has taken place with regard to its origin. It is, by the best authorities, admitted to be a cotemporary work of the eleventh century, and as such is of great archaeological value; but the tradition which says that it is the work of Queen Matilda and her maids of honour is very doubtful. It was probably executed by order of Odo. Some say by English work-people;

others by artificers of Bayeux. In olden times it used to be hung round the walls of the nave of Bayeux cathedral. The design is full of life and spirit and truth to nature; but the perspective is, not unnaturally, very defective.

But the real history of French art, the pupil of Italy, can only be said to have commenced after the slow and laborious development of the Middle Ages; when all the knowledge possessed by antiquity reappeared at one time, and produced the revival known by the name of the RENAISSANCE. In Italy, this began as early as the middle of the fifteenth century, but it was nearly a hundred years later before the French school felt its influence.

In the Fifteenth, Sixteenth and Seventeenth Centuries.

In the British Museum are examples of French miniature painting of the thirteenth, fourteenth and fifteenth centuries, of which we may specially mention a *Roman de la Rose*, with miniatures, initials and borders in *camaïeu-gris*, and *Froissart's Chronicle*, both of the fifteenth century, as well as several *Hours of the Virgin*.

René of Anjou, Count of Provence,—the prince who was successively despoiled of Naples, Lorraine and Anjou, and who consoled himself for his political disgraces by cultivating poetry, music and painting,—was born about 1409, and learnt painting in Italy, either under Il Zingaro at Naples, when he was disputing the crown of the Two Sicilies with the kings of Aragon, or under Bartolommeo della Gatta at Florence, when forming an alliance with the Duke of Milan against the Venetians. The style of Van Eyck was not without influence on his work. "He composed," says the chronicler Nostradamus, "several beautiful and elegant romances, such as *La Conquête de la Douce Merci*, and the *Mortijement de Vaine Plaisance*, but he loved painting in particular with a passionate love, and was gifted by nature with such an uncommon aptitude for this noble profession that he was famous among the most excellent painters and illuminators of his time, which may be perceived by several masterpieces accomplished by his divine and royal hand" (*Eng.* 115). In the Cluny Museum there is a picture by René which, although not worthy of being called a "divine



115.—Madonna, in a Book of "Hours of the Virgin." By King René II.
Fifteenth Century.

masterpiece" of the period that had produced Fra Angelico and Masaccio, is yet valuable and remarkable. The subject is the *Preaching*



116.—Tullia driving over the dead body of her father, Servius Tullius.

By Fouquet. Fifteenth Century. From the MS. Titus Livius.

In the Bibliothèque Nationale, Paris.

of the Magdalen at Marseilles, where tradition asserts she was the first to proclaim the gospel. At Aix is an altar-piece by him of *Moses and the burning bush*.

Jehan Fouquet, born at Tours in 1415, painted the portrait of *Pope Eugenius IV.* at Rome, and studied the Italian artists of the time of Masaccio. His works, or at least those of them which remain, are to be found at Munich, Frankfort, and in the National Library at Paris; they consist only of manuscript ornamentation. The principal are his illustrations to "*Josephus*" and "*Titus Livius*" (*Eng.* 111) in the Paris Library.

In the reign of François I. several Italian artists of renown painted in France, and had a marked influence on the style of native artists. Leonardo, as we have seen, died in that monarch's service: Primaticcio, Rosso, Dell'Abbate and Pacchiarotto also worked at Fontainebleau, and formed what has been called the school of Fontainebleau.

Of a more national character were the works of the Clouets and of Cousin. **Jean Clouet**, the younger, sometimes called "*Janet*" (in cotemporary records he is called *Jehan*, *Jehannot* and *Jehannet*), was a Fleming who settled in France and was made painter and *varlet-de-chambre* to François I., in or before 1518. He died in 1541.

François Clouet, usually called *Janet*,—a cotemporary of those who studied art in Italy, but himself a distant disciple of Van Eyck, through the lessons of his father,—was born at Tours. He was court painter to François I., Henri II., François II. and Charles IX. His portraits in the Louvre of *Charles IX.* and his wife *Elizabeth of Austria* are truthful and of wonderful delicacy. Besides the portraits of *Henri II.*, of *Henri IV.* as a child, of the *Duke of Guise*, *le Balafré*, of the wise chancellor *Michel de l'Hôpital*, all of



117.—Mary, Queen of Scots. By Clouet.
At Windsor Castle.

his school, there are two small compositions formed by several portraits in a group; one is of the *Marriage of Margaret of Lorraine*, sister of the Guises, with Duke Anne of Joyeuse; the other is a *Court Ball*, at which Henri III., then king, his mother, Catherine de Médicis, young Henry of Navarre, and other personages of the time, are present. These pictures, which are as valuable to the history of France as the chronicles of Monstrelet or the journals of L'Estoile, are no less precious to the history of painting as the memorials of an art of which they were the earliest expression. In Hampton Court there are portraits by Clouet of *Mary Queen of Scots* and *François II.* of France, as Dauphin; and at Castle Howard there is a fine painting by him, of the *Family of Henri II.*, with life-size portraits of *Catherine de Médicis* and her children, and a collection of nearly three hundred portraits—drawings in black and white with flesh tints—of kings and queens and important personages of the French Court. Chalk drawings of this period, and in the style of the Clouets, exist in large numbers. A *Man's portrait* by him is in the National Gallery, and examples of his art are in the galleries of Hertford House and Althorp. In the Jones Collection of the South Kensington Museum, is a fine miniature of the *Duke d'Alençon*, holding the portrait of Elizabeth. But undoubted pictures by him are rare. Our illustration (*Eng.* 117) is a copy of a work which has a great historic as well as artistic interest. Now at Windsor Castle in the Miniature Collection, it has never been out of the Royal possession since it was catalogued in Charles's time by Van der Doort, the keeper of the King's cabinet,* and it may accordingly be taken as a true representation of the unhappy *Mary, Queen of Scots*, concerning whose features much uncertainty has existed.

It is unnecessary here to mention the names of the followers of the Clouets, who laboured from about this period to the time of the formation of the school of enamel painters under Petitot.

Jean Cousin was born at Soucy, near Sens. Unfortunately, he was

* "No. 23. Item. Done upon the right light, the second picture of Queen Mary of Scotland, upon a blue-grounded square card, dressed in her hair, in a carnation habit laced with small gold lace, and a string of pearls about her neck, in a little plain falling band, she putting on her second finger her wedding-ring. Supposed to be done by Jennet, a French limner."

more occupied with painting church windows than with his easel; and, as he devoted a part of his time to engraving, sculpture and literature, he has left but a small number of pictures. His principal work is a *Last Judgment*, and it is doubtless the similarity of subject rather than style which has given its author the name of the "French Michelangelo." Although it was the first picture by a French artist which had the honour of being engraved, this masterpiece of Jean Cousin lay for a long time forgotten in the Sacristy of Minimes at Vincennes. It has now found a place in the Louvre.

Martin Fréminet, the son of a painter, was born in Paris in 1567. After a long sojourn in Italy, he brought with him the taste which prevailed there at the close of the great age, a little before the foundation of the Carracci school. Leaving the calm and simple beauty which Leonardo da Vinci, Raphael and Correggio had taught, he adopted, like the mistaken imitators of Michelangelo, an ostentatious display of the science of anatomy, and a mania for foreshortening. At the same time his great pictures in the Louvre—both the *Venus waiting for Mars*, and *Aeneas abandoning Dido*—are remarkable because he painted his figures the size of life. After a long series of sacred subjects, he produced mythologic scenes. Henri IV. appointed Fréminet painter to the court, and commissioned him to decorate the ceiling of the chapel at Fontainebleau.

Simon Vouet, also the son of a painter, had been from his earliest youth remarkable for his precocious talents; and after fourteen years' residence at Rome brought the lessons of the Carracci school back with him to Paris, and thus carried on the Italianizing influence commenced by Primaticcio. In his great composition, the *Presentation in the Temple*—in the *Entombment*, the *Holy Family*, the *Roman Charity*, all in the Louvre, we trace clearly the influence of the Bolognese school, although Vouet possesses neither the profound expression of Domenichino, the elegance of Guido, nor the powerful chiaroseuro of Guercino. We must do him the justice to add that it was his lessons which taught Eustache le Sueur, Charles le Brun and Pierre Mignard; and that thus, like the Carracci, he was greater through his pupils than through his own works.

Jacques Callot was of a noble family of Nancy in Lorraine. He

was an enemy to all discipline, and, in order to give free course to his fancy, fled from his father's house in the train of a troop of mountebanks. Occupied with etching by a process of his own invention, his *Beggars, Gipsies, Nobles, Devils*, and scenes descriptive of the *Miseries of War*, for which he is most celebrated—he left us but a small number of paintings.

Jacques Blanchard, who has been called the “French Titian,” is deserving of notice as having been the first to direct attention in France to the Venetian phase of Italian art. He was the rival of Vouet. Three brothers from Picardy, by name **Antoine, Matthieu** and **Louis Le Nain**, made themselves about this time famous by their art. Matthieu painted historic subjects and portraits; and it is probable that the popular genre subjects of a Dutch-like character which bear the name of Le Nain were the joint work of Antoine and Louis. Their pictures may be seen in the Louvre and the churches of Paris.

Nicolas Poussin, the prince of the French school, was born at Andelys. He was descended from a noble family of Soissons who had lost their property in the civil wars: his father served under Henri IV. Braving poverty, Poussin set out for Rome, on foot and almost destitute. There his talent was first developed before the masterpieces of past ages; and although at a subsequent period the king called him to Paris, in order to add the lustre of a great artist to his own fame, Poussin soon tired of the annoyances caused by the court painters, and went back to Rome, which he did not again leave. There, in solitary study, and always avoiding, with a force of judgment in which he is scarcely equalled, the bad taste of his country and his time, he progressed step by step towards perfection.

Two of Poussin's best pictures are in the National Gallery, which contains seven works by him. One is a forcible painting simply called a *Bacchanalian Dance*, but varied and full of pleasant incident. The other, a *Bacchanalian Festival*, although less finished in execution, is one of his most important works.

In the Louvre there are some immense pictures by Poussin, with full-length figures: the *Last Supper*, *Francis Xavier in India*, and the *Virgin appearing to S. John*. His only painting of this size out of France is the *Martyrdom of S. Erasmus*, the pendent, in S. Peter's

at Rome, to the *Martyrdom of S. Processo*, by his friend Valentin. Among his religious compositions are the charming group of *Rebecca at the Well*, when Eliezer recognizes her among her companions, and offers her the ring; *Moses exposed on the Nile* by his mother and sister; *Moses saved from the Water* by the daughter of Pharaoh; the *Manna in*



118.—The Shepherds of Arcadia. By Nicolas Poussin. In the Louvre.

the Desert, a scene admirable in the grandeur of the whole, and the interest of the details; and the *Judgment of Solomon*.

We must also class amongst the old Testament subjects the four celebrated pendants named *Spring*, *Summer*, *Autumn*, and *Winter*, far better known by the names of their subjects. Spring is typified by *Adam and Eve in Paradise*, before their fall; Summer, by *Ruth gleaning in the field of Boaz*; Autumn, by the *Return of the Spies from the Promised Land*, bringing back the wonderful bunch of grapes,

which two men can scarcely carry; Winter, by the *Deluge*. There is no need of any word of explanation or praise for this picture; it was Poussin's last work; he was seventy-one years of age when he painted it, and he died soon afterwards at Rome. Amongst the subjects taken from the Gospels and from the Acts of the Apostles, we must call attention to the *Adoration of the Magi*, the *Repose in Egypt*, the *Blind Men of Jericho*, the *Woman taken in Adultery*, the *Death of Sapphira*, and *S. Paul caught up into the Seventh Heaven*.

But Poussin did not confine himself to biblical subjects; he also, like all the great masters, treated subjects from profane history, as the *Will of Eudamidas* (in England), and the *Rape of the Sabines*: and entered the regions of pure mythology, as may be seen by the *Death of Eurydice* and the *Triumph of Flora*, at Paris: he also sometimes treated of allegory, for instance the *Triumph of Truth*, and the *Shepherds of Arcadia* (Eng. 118). This last "represents three Shepherds and a Shepherdess in the bloom of youth and health, suddenly called from their enjoyment of the present by the warning inscription on a tomb—*Et in Arcadia ego* (I too once lived in Arcadia). The artist has imbued this picture with the whole melancholy of his soul, and so clearly is the meaning shown by the action and expression of the figures, that none can fail to understand it." Poussin painted a second picture of this subject, which is now in the possession of the Duke of Devonshire.

Whatever he undertook, or from whatever source his subjects were taken, he was always an historic painter.

A direct follower of Poussin was **Jacques Stella**, of Flemish extraction, who painted at Florence and Rome, and on his arrival in Paris was made painter to the King. His works are well known through engravings.

Gaspard Dughet, called Gaspard Poussin, was born of French parents in Rome. Nicolas Poussin married his sister, and under the instructions of his brother-in-law, Dughet became an excellent landscape painter. His subjects were usually taken from picturesque scenes in the neighbourhood of Rome. His works abound in private galleries in England. Six of his paintings are in the National Gallery.

Claude Gellée, of Lorraine, called Claude le Lorrain, or more generally merely Claude, was born of very poor parents at Chamagne, a little

village in the Vosges. When quite a lad he was, Sandrart tells us, apprenticed to a baker and pastry-cook, and before he was twenty years of age accompanied some fellow-workmen to Rome and became the servant of Agostino Tassi, a landscape painter of eminence. It is said that young Claude prepared his master's dinner and ground his colours; at all events, from Tassi he acquired that love of art which has rendered his name so famous. He received lessons also from Sandrart, who was at Rome at the same time. His pictures and etchings bear dates varying from 1630 to 1670.

Although he did not approach Poussin in learning, as he scarcely knew how to read or sign his name, Claude resembled him in his power of application, and his correctness of observation.

In the Louvre, there are two small pictures, a calm *Landscape* and a *Marine piece*, glittering with the rays of the noonday sun, which Claude alone, like the eagle, then dared to face; an interesting view of the *Campo Vaccino* at Rome (the ancient forum), now used as a cattle market; two pendants, also a *Marine piece* and a *Landscape*; then two other larger pendants—*Marine pieces*—warm and golden in the setting sun. The figures they contain, by the pencil of some of his usual assistants, are intended to show, in one, the *Landing of Cleopatra at Tarsus*, whither she had been summoned by Mark Antony; in the other, *Ulysses restoring Chryseis to her Father*. These two marine pieces are in the style of which Claude was especially fond; the sea in the distance, enclosed in the foreground by two rows of palaces and gardens, which form a port in perspective, and the sun beyond, low on the horizon; illuminating the surface of the waves which are agitated by the breeze.

In the National Gallery, besides the *Embarkation of the Queen of Sheba* (known as the "Bouillon Claude"), there are the *Embarkation of S. Ursula*, and another marine piece, a *Seaport at Sunset*, with palaces in the foreground, a wonderful masterpiece; and eight landscapes with figures, representing *Hagar in the Desert*; *David in the Cave of Adullam*; the *Death of Procris*; *Narcissus falling in love with his own image*—an exquisite work—and four others.

Many of Claude's pictures are in private cabinets, especially in England, where the great landscape painter was at one time much admired. The Duke of Westminster possesses as many as the museums

of France or Madrid. Two pendants in this collection are the largest pictures known by Claude. The subject of one is the *Worship of the Golden Calf*, that of the other, the *Sermon on the Mount*. Both have all the luxury and splendour of Italian scenery;—no language can describe the brilliancy of the sky, the beauty of the earth, the scientific aërial perspective, the happy contrast of light and shadow, the majesty



119.—“The Ford.” A.D. 1648. By Claude Lorrain.
In the Louvre.—(No. 117 in the *Liber Veritatis*.)

of the whole, in short, everything that can delight the eye. “Claude Lorrain,” wrote Goethe, “knew the material world thoroughly, even to the slightest detail, and he used it as a means of expressing the world in his own soul.”

Claude made a series of two hundred sketches of his paintings, and preserved them in a book which he called *Libro di Verità*. Baldinucci

tells us that he made it in order to put some sort of check upon the wholesale plagiarism of his pictures which their popularity induced; but in all probability the only idea that Claude had in view in making these sketches, was to keep a record of his works. They are executed in pen or pencil, and washed with bistre or Indian ink; and are signed and dated, and bear notes as to the persons for whom the pictures were painted, &c. They are now in the possession of the Duke of Devonshire. The drawings were mezzotinted by Earlom, and published as Claude's *Liber Veritatis* in 1779. England is particularly rich in sketches by Claude of great beauty. In the British Museum alone there are over two hundred and seventy.

Valentin (miscalled *Moïse* Valentin, a misreading of *Mosu*, *i. e.* Monsieur) was born at Coulommiers en Brie. He attended the school of Simon Vouet for some years, and then went to Italy, where he was a friend of Poussin and Claude. A rival of Ribera in the imitation of the turbulent Caravaggio, Valentin deserted entirely the traditions of French art, and only belongs to the French school from the circumstance of his birth. To judge him justly, and to appreciate the loss art sustained in his early death, occasioned by the excesses of a fiery temperament, we must be acquainted with his better and nobler works, which show thought and reflection; the *Martyrdom of S. Lawrence* in the Museum of Madrid, and the *Martyrdom of S. Processo*, in the Vatican.

Sébastien Bourdon, another of the French disciples of Italy, was born at Montpellier, and received his first education from his father, who was a painter on glass; and when still a boy was taken by his uncle to Paris, where he studied art for some years. At eighteen years of age he went to Italy, and worked both at Rome and Venice. He afterwards returned to Paris, and painted his celebrated picture of the *Crucifixion of S. Peter* in the Louvre. In 1652 he was prevailed upon to visit Sweden, and there he executed several important works for Queen Christina. He again returned to Paris, where he died. Some of his works recall the style of Poussin. His landscapes are especially worthy of note. His *Return of the Ark from Captivity*, now in the National Gallery, was once in the possession of Sir Joshua Reynolds, who much admired it as an example of the poetic style of landscape.

Eustache le Sueur, the son of an artisan, studied under Vouet, and



120.—S. Paul preaching at Ephesus. By Le Sueur. A.D. 1649. *In the Louvre.*

became famous ; but driven from the court by Le Brun, he entered the

convent of the Carthusians, and there produced his best works, which are all in Paris. The sight of some of Raphael's paintings first fired his ambition, and the influence of the painter of Urbino is very evident in his work: and he has indeed been called the "French Raphael." Though he lived but few years, he displayed brilliant qualities, grandeur, power of expression, depth of thought, and a touching sensibility and tenderness which sometimes raise him to the sublime. The Louvre has fifty of his finest paintings. There he may be seen from his austere and studious youth to his early death; from the dark and fantastic *History of S. Bruno* to the gay and laughing *History of Love*, which was his last work.

But between the two extremes required by the subjects of a series of pictures for a Carthusian convent, and those for the sumptuous mansion of the president Lambert de Thorigny, Le Sueur painted many compositions of varied style, although they were all on religious subjects. Of these are—the *Descent from the Cross*, the *Mass of S. Martin*, the brother martyrs *S. Gervasius and S. Protasius* refusing to worship false gods. The last picture, which was painted as a pendant to the two works of Philippe de Champagne on the same legend, is as large as the largest works of Le Brun or Jouvenet. The *Preaching of S. Paul at Ephesus* (Eng. 120), painted in 1649, and offered to Notre Dame of Paris by the guild of goldsmiths, has been rightly placed in the *salle des chefs-d'œuvre*, for it is the masterpiece of Le Sueur.

Charles le Brun was the son of a sculptor of Paris. As he showed a decided talent for drawing, he was placed under Simon Vouet, with whom he remained for some years. He then went to Italy, and under the tuition of Poussin studied the works of the great masters. Shortly after his return to Paris, Le Brun received the patronage of Louis XIV., who made him painter to the court, and director of the Gobelins manufactory, and decorated him with the order of S. Michael. The whole arrangements of the Royal Palaces were entrusted to his care, and to his initiation was due in great measure the foundation of the Academy of Painting by Louis XIV. in 1648; and the establishment of the French school in Rome.

In the Louvre there are twenty-two of his pictures, at the head of which stands the *History of Alexander*. This famous series, which was



ordered by Louis XIV. in 1660, and which was completed in 1668, is no less important among his works than the *History of S. Bruno* among those of Le Sueur. It comprises the *Passage of the Granicus*, the *Battle of Arbela*, the *Family of Darius made captive*, the *Defeat of Porus*, and the *Triumph of Alexander at Babylon* (Eng. 121)—an evident allegorical flattery of the early triumphs of the great Louis. The painter had the good fortune to have it engraved by Edelinck and Audran. The other great paintings of Le Brun are the *Day of Pentecost* (where he has introduced himself in the figure of the disciple standing on the left); the *Christ with Angels*, painted to immortalize a dream of the queen-mother; and the *Repentant Magdalen*, which is called by some Mademoiselle de la Vallière. He is more natural and true in the *Stoning of S. Stephen*, as well as in the small pictures on profane history, *Cato* and *Mutius Scævola*, works of his youth, which were once attributed to the great Poussin.

Bon Boulogne, the son of an historic painter, **Louis de Boulogne** the elder, was much patronized by Louis XIV., who sent him to Rome to study the old masters. He painted, under Le Brun, many of the decorations of Versailles. His younger brother **Louis** painted much in the same style, but was more influenced by the work of Mignard.

We have already noticed the works of Millet, Van der Meulen and De Champaigne (see p. 227) amongst the Franco-Flemish painters of the seventeenth century.

Jean Jouvenet, the son of a painter, was born at Rouen. At seventeen years of age he went to Paris, where he quickly rose to fame. He was a pupil and assistant of Le Brun, and followed his style. In old age he lost the use of his right hand by palsy, and to the astonishment of his brother artists, painted with his left hand the *Magnificat*, now in Notre Dame. Nearly all his pictures were of sacred subjects. Jouvenet's art is theatrical, carried almost to the style of scene-painting. By what other name could we call the enormous sheets of canvas on which the *Miraculous Draught of Fishes*, the *Christ driving the Money-Changers out of the Temple*, and even the famous *Raising of Lazarus*, are painted? His less ambitious compositions, such as the *Descent from the Cross*, which he painted for the

convent of the Capucines, and an *Ascension* for the church of S. Paul, are calmer in style, besides being better in every other respect.

Charles de la Fosse, a pupil of Le Brun, was much influenced by that master. His most important work is the decoration of the dome of the Invalides at Paris, where the principal scene represents S. Louis laying his crown and sword in the hands of Christ. La Fosse worked in England, and amongst other mansions, decorated Montague House, London.

Jean Baptiste Santerre, who was born at Magny, near Pontoise, went early in life to Paris, where he studied under Boulogne. His pictures are carefully composed and harmoniously coloured. At the time that, in order to flatter the pompous taste of Louis XIV., Jouvenet was exaggerating the exaggerations of Le Brun, there was one artist who religiously observed the worship of the beautiful. This was Jean Baptiste Santerre. Like Le Sueur before him, and Prud'hon after him, he escaped from academic tyranny, as well as from the slavery of the court. He sought for real greatness more than for fame or fortune, and found it, far from theatrical effect, in delicacy and grace. Santerre, in a tolerably long life, completed but few works, and the Louvre has only succeeded in obtaining two, *Susannah at the Bath*, and a *Female portrait*, which seem to make the link in the chain uniting Correggio to Prud'hon.

Jean Raoux was a fellow-pupil with Santerre under Boulogne. He abandoned historic painting for the portraiture of actresses and court ladies in mythologic guise. In later life he followed the style of Lancret.

To bring into one group the best portrait painters of the age to which Louis XIV. has given his name, we must go back a few years, and commence with

Pierre Mignard, who, although born at Troyes in Champagne, in 1616, was called the "Roman," because after having studied under Simon Vouet, he passed twenty-two years at Rome. Mignard was not merely a portrait painter; he also painted historic pictures, and, in the dome of Val-de-Grâce, frescoes larger in size than that of Correggio in the duomo of Parma. He succeeded Le Brun in the office of chief



CP. J.

122.—Portrait of Samuel Bernard. (*The Lucullus of his age.*) By Rigaud. About A.D. 1700.

painter to the king, and as Director of the Academy of Painting; and was made a Chevalier de Saint-Michel, and became the most popular artist of the day. He entered into direct rivalry with Le Brun in a *Family of Darius at the feet of Alexander*, now in the Hermitage; and in the Louvre we may see the charming *Madonna with the Grapes*, brought from Italy, in which he imitated the style of Annibale Carracci, whilst exaggerating the studied grace of Albani; and a number of historic portraits, the *Grand Dauphin*, the *Duke of Burgundy*, the *Duke of Anjou*, *Madame de Maintenon*, and *Mignard* himself. In all his works—sacred and historic paintings as well as portraits—he displays the same cold correctness, the same skilfulness in the art of flattery, the same care in minute details carried to the extreme which has made his name a proverb in France; but they also show a lightness of touch and vivacity of colouring which easily rendered him the first colourist among the court painters of France.

Charles du Fresnoy and Mignard, who met in Rome in 1663, became firm friends for life. Du Fresnoy formed his style on that of Carracci, and his colouring on Titian's. He paid much attention to the theory of art: his poem *De Arte graphica* was translated into English by Dryden.

Claude le Fevre, who was born at Fontainebleau, was a pupil of Le Sueur and Le Brun, and painted portraits which remind one of Philippe de Champaigne. He visited England in the reign of Charles II., and it is believed that he died in London. His pupil **François de Troy** excelled as a portrait painter, especially of ladies.

Nicolas de Largillière, though born at Paris, received his early education in art at Antwerp, where his father settled as a merchant. He visited England, and painted portraits of Charles II., James II., and many noblemen. Louis XIV. also sat to him. A portrait of *Le Brun* by Largillière is in the Louvre.

Hyacinthe Rigaud, the son of an artist, of Perpignan, has been called the French Van Dyck, and the greatest celebrities of his time sat to him. Amongst his pictures in the Louvre, *Louis XIV.* figures in the front rank; and *Bossuet*, who seems to be holding a court in his bishop's robes as the chief of the church and the king of



123.—Napoleon in his State Robes. By Isabey.

eloquence. Thanks to engravings, these pictures are known everywhere.

Of **Jean Petitot**, the miniature painter in enamel, a native of Geneva, who spent thirty-six years in France, about this time, we shall read in our account of the English miniaturists. The impetus which he gave to enamel painting was carried on by **Louis de Châtillon**, whose works are rarely met with, although he is said to have executed a very large number, and it is possible that some of them now pass as *Petitots*; as indeed do most probably the works of other contemporaries. He executed portraits in enamel for the king, which were set in magnificent boxes as presents for ambassadors and others. Miniature painting in enamel was much patronized by Louis XIV. and Louis XV., whose portraits were frequently painted as presents. To a different class of miniature painters, belongs **Henri Désiré van Blarenberghe**, who executed most minute representations of village life, military processions and landscapes, on fans and snuff-boxes, which were very popular, and examples of which have been sold for high prices.

In the reign of Louis XVI., miniature painters became very numerous, but it is not necessary to mention any of them by name except **Pierre Adolphe Hall** and **Jean Baptiste Isabey**. Hall, who was a Swede by birth, painted in oil, pastel, enamel and miniature, and achieved great success. "For lightness of touch, transparent shadows, vigour of tone, and luminous colour, Hall had few equals, and fewer superiors." Isabey was one of the most successful of portrait painters of this period. His miniatures are world famous. He numbered among his sitters many famous personages, including Napoleon (*Eng.* 123), Marie Antoinette, Louis XVIII., Charles X., and Louis Philippe : and he was specially famous during the Directory, and at that period his best work was produced, and serves to remind posterity of the absurdities in the way of costume which were then indulged in. "Nearly all the leading portrait painters of the French school," says Mr. Propert, "amused themselves occasionally with miniatures. I have specimens in my possession by Porbus, Mignard, De Troy, Santerre, Rigaud, Boullongue, &c. ; and small portraits by Philip de Champaigne, Jean Mark Nattier, Largillière, and others are well known."

Antoine Coypel was the son of **Noël Coypel**, an artist of some celebrity, who painted chiefly for the king, and made many designs for tapestry.

Antoine when only eleven years of age accompanied his father to Rome, when the latter became Director of the French school there, and studied the style of Bernini. On his return to Paris, Antoine became a very popular artist, and was much employed in painting royal palaces. He treated history in a theatrical manner, and clothed the ancient Greeks in silk breeches; and when not theatrical, his work is pretty and affected, and he is responsible for much of the decline which took place in French art about this time.



124.—Flower Piece. By Monnoyer.

Jean Baptiste Monnoyer

was the Van Huisum of

France. His works are executed with much dexterity, boldness of colouring, and decorative effect; but this artist apparently paid but little heed to truth to nature. Monnoyer spent his latter days in England, and his works may be seen in Hampton Court Palace.

In the Eighteenth Century.

With the Regency arose a band of artists to depict its scenes of gaiety and grace, which—though they fell from the utmost popularity in their time, to apparent disregard soon afterwards—have survived to



W. J.

125.—La Finette. By Watteau. *In the Lacaze Collection, in the Louvre.*

the present time, and are now highly prized. Foremost amongst these painters of *Fêtes Galantes* was **Antoine Watteau**, the son of a poor thatcher of Valenciennes, who was placed with an obscure artist, in his native city, and for a long time painted pictures of *S. Nicholas* for three francs a week and his soup. In 1702 he went to Paris—where the scene-painter, Claude Gillot, introduced him to the green-room of the opera—and there he founded a school of painting.

Watteau attempted only very small *genre* subjects; but he has imparted such elevation and grandeur to them that he will always be considered far above a mere décorator. In his works, besides the exquisite colouring taken from Rubens, we shall always have to admire his invention, fun, wit, and even propriety; for we feel that he was, as his biographer Gersaint says, a “libertine in mind, though of good morality.” Watteau passed one short year in London; and painted two pictures for Dr. Mead, and four for George II. which are now in Buckingham Palace. In the hands of his plagiarists, Van Loo, Pater, Lancret, Boucher, and a long train of their followers, art was more and more degraded and dishonoured in ridiculous and licentious paintings of sheepfolds decorated with satin ribbons; and pictures were merely used as ornaments for boudoirs.

Nicolas Lancret, a painter of *Fêtes Galantes*, who was born in Paris, became an ignoble disciple of Watteau, though in his own time his works were very popular. In the National Gallery is a series of four of his best paintings. They are the four ages of man—*Infancy*, *Youth*, *Manhood* (*Eng.* 126), and *Age*.

Jean Baptiste Joseph Pater, who was born at Valenciennes, went, when still young, to Paris, and entered the studio of Watteau, whom he copied both in subject and, as far as possible, in style. His works are somewhat scarce.

François Lemoine, a pupil of Boulogne and Santerre, affords a good example of the Academic style prevalent at this time. His drawing is poor and his expression weak, but he possessed a facile power of arranging large decorative groups. His *Apotheosis of Hercules* at Versailles is larger than life. His pupil **Charles Natoire** followed in his footsteps.

Pierre Subleyras became very famous in his own time both for his



historic and his genre pictures. There are eleven works by him in the Louvre.

François Desportes was the first in France to make a special domain for himself by imitating Snyders, and he became the historiographer of the hunts of Louis XIV. It is said that he visited England, and painted sporting scenes there. **Jean Baptiste Oudry**, whose *genre* was the same as that of Desportes, became in his turn the historian of the hunts of Louis XV. His works, which are very numerous in the Louvre—*Hunts* of stags, wolves, boars, pheasants and partridges—show that he had neither the invention nor the movement of Snyders, nor the exquisite skill and touch of Fyt or Weenix.

Jean Baptiste van Loo, the grandson of an artist, was born at Aix in Provence. He painted in public buildings at Toulon, Turin and Rome, and was made a member of the Academy at Paris. In 1737 he paid a visit to England, and was patronized by Sir Robert Walpole, and painted many portraits of the nobility. In 1742 he returned to his native land, and there he died.

Charles André, called Carle, **van Loo**, the younger brother of Jean Baptiste, although the best of the four painters in his family, showed to what a depth of decay an artist, endowed by nature with good qualities, may be led by the bad taste of his age. He attempted history and sacred subjects, and failed utterly.

The Van Loos left behind them several pupils who acquired fame, but space does not permit of any detailed notice of them here.

Claude Joseph Vernet, the celebrated marine painter, was born at Avignon in 1714. A whole room in the Louvre is devoted to his works, which are ranged on the walls round his bust in marble. These are, in the first place, *Views of the principal French Seaports*, painted in 1754 to 1765, by order of Louis XV.; an ungrateful task, which would have required a mind inexhaustible in its resources. Then, a large number of *Marine Pieces* properly so called, in which he has represented the sea in all its aspects, in the south and the north, in the morning and in the evening, with the sun and the moon, in rain and in fine weather, in calm and tempest; but they do not possess the intoxicating poetry of Claude. He may be studied in the National Gallery in a view of the *Castle of S. Angelo, Rome*, and a

Landscape. He had a son, **Antoine Charles Horace**, called **Carle, Vernet**, who painted battle-pieces; and who was the father of the celebrated **Horace Vernet**, of whom we shall speak hereafter.



127.—The Industrious Mother. By Chardin. *In the Louvre.*

François Boucher was one of the most popular artists of his time, was appointed painter to the king, and acquired a great reputation, which did not long survive him. Boucher was called the "Painter of

the Graces," because, in the midst of landscapes as weak and false as the scenes at the opera, he introduced, as the shepherdesses of his be-ribboned sheep, veritable dolls, without modesty, and only fresh-looking from the vermilion of their toilette, and because they are reposing in the style of goddesses on clouds of cotton. A *Pan and Syrinx* by him is in the National Gallery.

Jean Baptiste Siméon Chardin, the rival of Willem Kalf, the painter of kitchens, was a powerful colourist, who emulated the Dutch school in the vigour of his tints, until then unknown in the French school. "Oh, Chardin!" said Diderot, "it is not colours alone that you mix on your palette; it is the very substance of the objects, it is the air and the light with which you paint." Amidst surroundings teeming with artificiality, Chardin adhered to the representation of truth to nature. A picture of *Still Life* by him is in the National Gallery, and *Girls at work* in the Dulwich College Gallery.

Jean Honoré Fragonard, the pupil of Boucher and the disciple of Chardin, "sums up, in the wonderful diversity of his work, the whole genius of the eighteenth century." He painted landscapes and interiors.

Jean Baptiste Greuze was born at Tournus, near Mâcon, and received his early education in art at Lyons. He was one of the first French painters to go to Nature for his subjects by taking his figures from rural life, and representing simple and touching village scenes.

Some of these contain merely a comic incident, such as the *Broken Pitcher*; others rise to pathetic drama, like the *Father's Curse*. The *Village Bride* is of intermediate style, more simple and graceful, and may be considered as the masterpiece of his transition style. These choice works, with five others, are in the Louvre. The gallery of Sir Richard Wallace contains twenty-two paintings by Greuze, several of which have been engraved; and there are three heads of *Girls* in the National Gallery, and it is by this side of his art that Greuze is best known in this country. His paintings, which at the present day command high prices, were not appreciated in his own time, and the unhappy painter passed his old age in extreme poverty.

Joseph Marie Vien painted first in Paris, and from 1775 to 1781 directed the French school at Rome. In studying the works of the earlier ages, he learned to understand the greatness of the art which

had almost perished, and endeavoured to return to the style of the old masters. To Vien belongs the honour of having been the first to attempt the part of the reformation in art which was accomplished by



128.— Girl with Spaniel. By Greuze.

his pupil Louis David. This may be seen in his fine composition, *S. Germain of Auxerre and S. Vincent of Saragossa* receiving martyrs' crowns from an angel; and for chastened and powerful execution, in

the *Hermit asleep*. Vien said, "I have only half opened the door; it is M. David who will throw it wide."

Jacques Louis David, a relative of François Boucher, was born at Paris, accompanied Vien to Rome, and with him studied the works of the great masters. In order to paint Roman subjects and Roman manners, he sought his models in the ruins of ancient Rome; he studied the statues and the bas-reliefs, and read the works of Tacitus and Plutarch.

By the severity of his taste, by the admiration of noble thoughts and fine actions, he brought back art to dignity and true grandeur; but owing to an intentional adherence to sculptural treatment, and a disregard of the beauty of harmonious colouring, his pictures lack that life and movement which he could undoubtedly have given to them had he chosen. He lived in Paris, and took part in the great Revolution, and passed many months in prison. But when the Empire had overthrown the Republic, David became painter to the emperor, and prefect of the department of the Fine Arts. After the fall of Napoleon, David took refuge in Brussels, where he continued to paint for many years, and where, as we have seen, he had considerable influence on Belgian art.

His best works are to be found in the Louvre. The *Oath of the Horatii* was painted at Rome in 1784. Its appearance caused such sensation in the Parisian *salons*, that from this time we may date the commencement of the fashion for Roman forms in garments, hangings and furniture. The second Republican picture was *Marcus Brutus*, to whom the lictors are bringing the corpses of his two sons, whom he had condemned to death. It is dated 1789. He painted in 1799 the *Sabine Women* (*Eng.* 129) throwing themselves into the midst of the conflict between the Romans and the Sabines; and the *Death of Marat*, struck by Charlotte Corday: then, the *Leonidas at Thermopylæ*. Although between this picture and the *Sabine Women* the whole interval of the Empire intervenes, we may yet call them twin pictures.

These works of David show all his good qualities and defects in the clearest light. On one hand, the fine subjects, noble sentiments, correct drawing, and chastened painting; on the other, an academic

stiffness, making the living beings look as if cut out in marble ; and in the execution, a sad and monotonous colouring.

Earlier part of the Nineteenth Century.

Though he himself belongs to the eighteenth, the followers of David belong to the nineteenth century.



129.—The Sabine Women. By David. A.D. 1799. *In the Louvre.*

Guillaume Guillon Lethière, one of his pupils, is represented in the Louvre by those enormous pictures, the *Death of Virginia* and *Death of the Sons of Brutus*, which display the influence of David's sculpturesque treatment. When exhibited in London in 1816, they were received with much applause.

François Gérard, another pupil of David, was born at Rome. His celebrated group of *Cupid and Psyche*, and his *Entrance of Henri IV. into Paris* are in the Louvre. Baron Gérard, to whom many of the most illustrious characters of Europe sat for their likeness, was rather a portrait, than an historic painter, and an intellectual man more than an artist of genius.

Anne Louis Girodet de Roucy Trioson gained the *grand prix*, and went to Rome. His most important works, which, though displaying a classic feeling, are often ill-conceived, may be found in the Louvre—the *Sleep of Endymion*; the *Interment of Atala*, describing a scene from Chateaubriand; and a *Scene from the Deluge*.

Jean Baptist Regnault* was one of the first to protest against the cold classicism of David and his school, and by his works he paved the way for the revival which took place under Ingres and Delacroix. One of the most notable of the pictures which he painted with this view is his *Three Graces*.

Pierre Narcisse Guérin, the pupil of Regnault, followed the track thrown open by David. His *Marcus Sextus returning from exile*, in the Louvre, is his principal work, but very sculpturesque in treatment. His later pictures are too theatrical. Many of his works have been engraved.

Antoine Jean Gros suddenly quitted the usual track, to open a fresh career for himself. He formed his style on his own country and time; and, painting the men and the things before his eyes, introduced two fresh elements, too much neglected by the old school—colour and movement. The style of Baron Gros was an undoubted progress. The proof of this is to be found in some fine works in the Louvre, such as the *Napoleon visiting the plague-stricken soldiers at Jaffa*, and especially the *Battle-field of Eylau*, a great work as well as an instructive lesson, a most heart-rending image of the desolation caused by war. In later life Gros reverted to the style of his master David, whom he succeeded as head of the classic school, when the latter retired to Brussels.

Pierre Prud'hon the son of a poor mason of Burgundy, went to Rome in early life, and formed acquaintance with Canova: he studied especially the works of Raphael and Correggio. In 1799 he

* Not to be confused with Henri Regnault.

returned to France, and he was already forty-nine when the prefect of the Seine ordered a picture of him—his first composition in high art—the celebrated allegory of *Divine Justice and Vengeance pursuing Crime* (Eng. 130). The Louvre has acquired this work, which attracted great notice. It has also his *Christ on Calvary*. In both these paintings there is the same melancholy and solemn majesty.



130.—Divine Justice and Vengeance pursuing Crime. By Prud'hon.
A.D. 1808. In the Louvre.

We must seek in private collections for other works—such as *Zephyr rocked on the Waters*, the *Rape of Psyche by the Zephyrs*, or the *Desolate Family*—to show how he treated the antique, and how he could impart as much poetry to cotemporary sufferings as to the fictions of mythology. Some of his pictures are to be noted for the harmony of their landscape backgrounds.

Xavier Sigalon, a pupil of Guérin, displayed in his works a marked opposition to the style of David—richness of colouring and dramatic force. As an instance, we may mention his *Locusta trying on a Slave the poison destined for Britannicus*.

François Marius Granet, born at Aix-en-Provence, is celebrated for his *Interiors*, two of which may be seen in the Louvre, the *Cloister of the Church of Assisi*, and the *Fathers of Mercy redeeming captives*. He animated his views of buildings by scenes from human life, and, like Pieter de Hooch, raised his subjects to the rank of historic pictures. He was a pupil of David.

Théodore Géricault, a pupil of Carle Vernet and Pierre Guérin, died very young, but he played an important part in French art, and exerted much influence on the whole school.

His works in the Louvre, the *Chasseur de la Garde impériale* and the *Cuirassier blessé*, belong to the period when, following Carle Vernet, he was simply a painter of horses. It was not till towards the close of his life that Géricault executed the only great work of his life, the *Raft of the Medusa* (Eng. 131). This picture was at first received with a storm of reproaches, but when exhibited in London it won much praise, and is now one of the treasures of the Louvre. It forms a prominent feature in the reaction from the classicism of David, and displays much dramatic power and good composition combined with a harmonious colouring.

Eugène Delacroix, when eighteen years of age, entered the studio of Guérin; but, dissatisfied with that master's art, struck out a new path for himself, and became the leader of the so-called "Romantic School," and carried out in history the reformation which—as we shall see—Rousseau instigated in Landscape. In 1830 he visited Spain, Algiers and Morocco, and on his return was much patronized by Thiers, who procured for him the commission to paint numerous works in the Palais Bourbon, the Hôtel de Ville, the Luxembourg, the Louvre, and other public buildings as well as churches in Paris.

Eugène Delacroix is well represented by four works in the Louvre: *Dante and Virgil* painted in 1822, which first brought him into public notice, the *Massacre of Scio* in 1823 (which he completely repainted under the influence of Constable), the *Algerian Women* in 1834, and

the *Jewish marriage in Morocco*. These works were succeeded by the *Bridge of Taillebourg*, a *Medea*, the *Shipwrecked Mariners*, the *Entrance of Baldwin into Constantinople*, and many others. "With Delacroix the aim and end of painting was the representation of, not beauty but emotion." His colouring, which is good, was acquired partly by a study of the works of Rubens and Paolo Veronese.



131.—The Raft of the Medusa. By Géricault. A.D. 1819.
In the Louvre.

Dominique Ingres, at the age of sixteen, chose art as his profession, and entered the studio of the stern classic master David, where he remained four years. In 1800 he won the second, and in 1801 the first Academic prize, and received a pension of one thousand francs. In 1802 he painted his first important work, *Bonaparte passing the Bridge of Kehl*, and in 1806 went to Rome, where he remained until 1820,

when he removed to Florence, where he resided four years, painting the *Entry of Charles V. into Paris*, and the *Vow of Louis XIII.*, now in a church at Montauban. In 1824 he returned to Paris, to find the school of David supplanted by that of Delacroix. He then painted his *Apotheosis of Homer*, on a ceiling in the Louvre; in 1829 he was elected Professor of Painting in the *École des Beaux-Arts*; and in 1834



132.—Stratonice. By Ingres. A.D. 1841.

Director of the French Academy in Rome. This appointment enabled him to return to the city of his affections, where, however, he painted but few pictures. He returned to France in 1841; in 1845 was nominated Commander, and in 1855 Grand Officer of the Legion of Honour.

Ingres left behind him, in addition to the masterpieces we have mentioned, several great works, including the *Odalesque*, which appeared

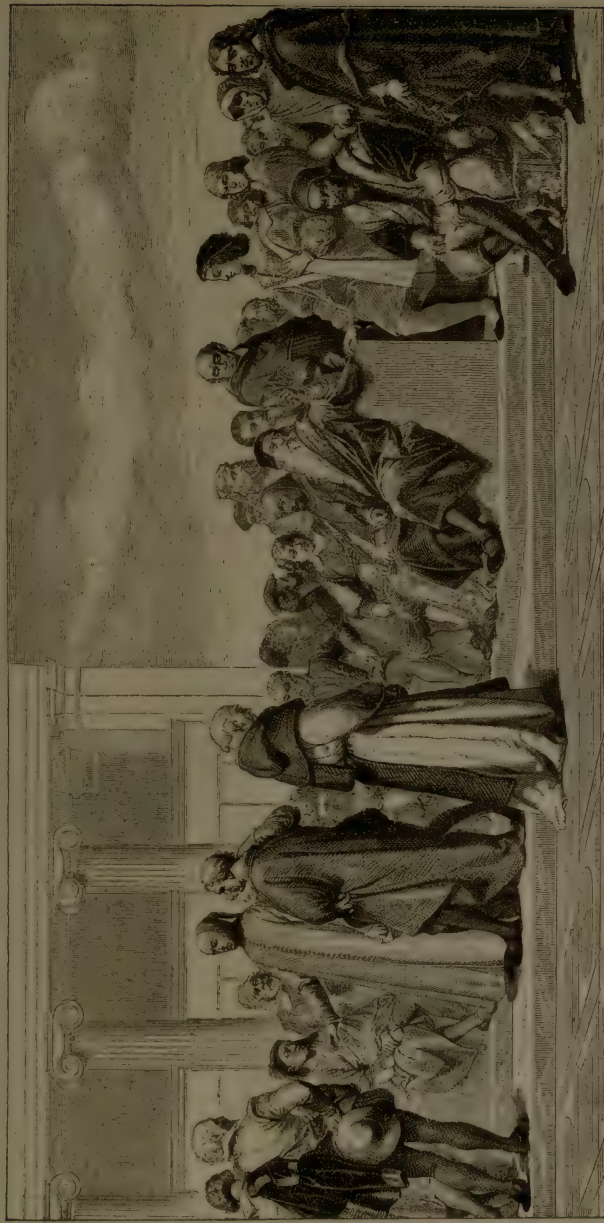
in 1819; the *Martyrdom of S. Symphorien*, in the cathedral of Autun; *Roger rescuing Angélique*; *Stratonice* (Eng. 132); *Christ delivering the keys to S. Peter*; *Ælipus explaining the riddle of the Sphinx*; *La Source*, the picture which attracted such universal admiration in the London Exhibition of 1862; and *La Baigneuse*. The four last are all in the Louvre. Ingres's style, formed on the classic influence of David, excels that of his master by its appreciation of the beautiful, the crowning point of which is his *La Source*. Truly is it difficult to judge of a man from his paintings. Ingres, we are told, was "rude, quarrelsome, violent, excessive in his likes and dislikes"—almost the antithesis of what one would expect of the painter of *La Source*. His drawing of the human form is worthy of close attention; but colouring he disregarded.

Ary Scheffer, who was born at Dordrecht of French parents, had the misfortune when quite young to lose his father. His mother took him in 1811 to Paris, and apprenticed him to Guérin, from whom he learned his art, though he acquired but little of that master's style. His best works are the *Francesca di Rimini*; *Gaston de Foix found dead*—now in the Gallery at Versailles—the four subjects taken from Goethe's *Faust*; and his religious subjects—*Christ the Comforter*; *S. Monica*, and the *Temptation of Christ*. Sentiment and religious fervour are dominant in his works, which are occasionally somewhat weak in execution.

Paul Delaroche, the celebrated painter of historic scenes, was born in Paris in 1797. He studied art under Gros, and exhibited his first picture in 1819; but it was not till 1824 that he produced the three paintings which earned him his celebrity—these were *Vincent de Paul preaching*; *Joan of Arc examined in Prison*; and a *S. Sebastian*. In succeeding years he painted his well-known *Death of Queen Elizabeth*, and the *Children of Edward IV.*, both in the Louvre; the *Death of the Duc de Guise*, and many other equally celebrated pictures. His chief work, however, was the decoration, in encaustic, of the Amphitheatre of the Palais des Beaux-Arts—to which he devoted four years. In this stupendous work, known as the *Hemicycle*, Delaroche introduced sixty-seven full-length portraits of the most eminent painters, sculptors, architects and engravers, grouped on either side of a throne, on which sit Ictinus, Apelles and Pheidias, typifying Architecture, Painting

A.D. 1837-41.

Encaustic Painting. In the Palais des Beaux-Arts, Paris.



- [illegible]

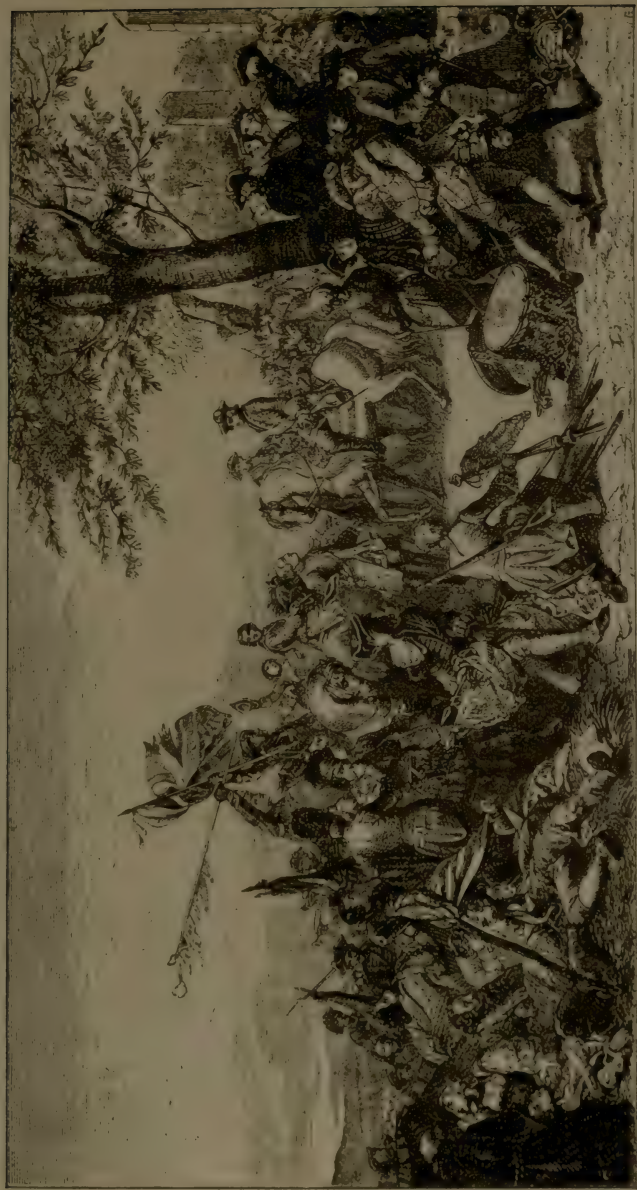
and Sculpture, and at the foot of which kneels a laurel-bearing Genius of the Arts. Our illustration (*Eng.* 133) represents the right wing of this large painting. Delaroche's fame was due rather to his intelligence, zeal and study than to any bright originality in his style. Mention must also be made of the religious paintings which he executed in later years, when his life had been saddened by the loss of his wife.

Jean Hippolyte Flandrin, born at Lyons in 1809, went to Paris to enter the school of the Beaux-Arts in 1829, where he carried off the grand prize by his picture of *Theseus recognizing his Father at a Banquet*. In 1832 he went to Rome, and became a student in the French school, then presided over by Horace Vernet. The chief works produced by the young artist at this time were a scene from the *Inferno*; *Euripides writing his Tragedies*; and *S. Clair first Bishop of Nantes healing the Blind*. About 1839 he returned to Paris, and the next few years of his life were devoted to the decoration of churches. His style was influenced by that of Ingres.

Thomas Couture, a native of Senlis, was a pupil of Gros and Delaroche. His most famous painting, *The Romans in the Decadence of the Empire*, appeared in 1847. His works are mostly of an historic character.

Horace Vernet, the son of Carle Vernet and the greatest of French military painters, was born in the Louvre in 1780, where his father had apartments. In 1806 and the following years he exhibited his famous *Barrière de Clichy*; the *Capture of the Redoubt*; the *Entrance of the French army into Breslau*; the *Defence of Paris*, and the *Massacre of the Mamelukes*. In 1826 he was made a member of the Institute, and two years later he was elected Director of the French Academy in Rome. At Versailles there are many battle-pieces by him (*Eng.* 134), and one whole gallery—the Constantine—was devoted to his works illustrative of the victories achieved by the French armies in Algeria. Of this series the most noteworthy for its merit, as well as for its size, is the *Capture of the Smala of Abd-el-Kader*.

Claude Marie Dubufe was born in Paris, and took his first lessons in art in the studio of the great classic master David. His earliest works were historic, and included the well-known *Roman family dying of famine*, and *Achilles taking Iphigenia under his protection*. They



134.—The Battle of Fontenoy. By Horace Vernet. In the Versailles Gallery. First exhibited in 1836.

were succeeded by *Christ stilling the Tempest*; *Apollo and Cypris*; the *Birth of the Duke of Bordeaux*; *Christ walking on the Sea of Galilee*; and the *Deliverance of S. Peter*. In 1827 he changed his style and class of subjects; his *Remembrances*, *Regrets*, the *Slave Merchant*, and other Eastern subjects, taking high rank as genre pictures. Of this class is his *Surprise in the National Gallery*. His portraits, especially those of the *Queen of the Belgians* and the *Duchess of Istria*, are also greatly admired.

Louis Leopold Robert, a Swiss by birth, was at first an engraver, then a pupil of David at Paris. He went very late to Italy, where he painted subjects of history mixed with the scenes of nature. Three of his most important works are in the Louvre—the *Italian Improvisatore*, the *Feast of the Madonna di Pie-di-grotta*, and the *Harvest Feast in the Roman Campagna*. In 1835 he painted the *Departure of Fishing Boats in the Adriatic*, in which he seems to foretell a departure without a return, and which he completed at Venice just before he ended his own life.

Madame **Elizabeth Louise Vigée le Brun**, made her name in 1779 by a portrait of *Marie Antoinette and Children* (whose portrait she subsequently painted twenty-five times), and her salon became the rendezvous for the foremost people in Paris. After the Revolution, she visited other continental capitals, and was equally famous.

Hippolyte Bellangé took his earliest lessons in art from Gros. His most important pictures are to be seen at Versailles and the Luxembourg, and include his *Battle of the Alma*, the *Morning after the Battle of Jemappes*, and the *Defile after the Victory*. To the London Exhibition of 1862 he sent the *Two Friends*, a small but highly-finished work, and *A Square of Republican Infantry repulsing Austrian Dragoons*.

Pierre Henri Valenciennes, **Jean Victor Bertin**, and **Etna Michallon** endeavoured to revive the historic treatment of landscape rendered famous by the works of Poussin. Michallon sought inspiration for his subjects from the exploits of the middle ages, and his *Death of Roland* is considered to be his masterpiece. Valenciennes was the master of Bertin, who in his turn imparted instruction to Michallon.

Alexandre Gabriel Decamps was a pupil of **Abel de Pujol**, who had been a disciple of David, and whose works are to be seen in the

churches of Paris. Decamps is chiefly celebrated for the pictures of Eastern subjects which he introduced to the Parisian public, and which are especially to be admired for their truth to nature. The gallery of Sir Richard Wallace contains more than thirty paintings by this artist—many of which are Scriptural subjects. His *Turkish School*, the *History of Samson*, and the *Defeat of the Cimbri* are among his most celebrated works. Decamps was one of the first of the French artists who, impressed by the works of Constable and Bonington, represented landscapes with truth and simplicity; and in his works he foreshadows the glory of the Barbizon school which was shortly to arise.

Sulpice Chevalier, better known as **Gavarni**, began life as an engineer's draughtsman, and not until he was about thirty did he develop any indications of the great talent for caricature and skilful drawing for which he afterwards became so famous. He spent some years of his life in London.

Charles Gabriel Gleyre, a Swiss by birth, after studying in Paris, went, in 1828, to Italy, and copied the works of the old masters. In 1840 he exhibited his first picture in the Salon, and for many years continued to paint, in a poetic manner, sacred, mythological, and classic subjects. His *Hercules at the feet of Omphale*; *Pentheus pursued by the Mænades*; *Eventide* (*Les Illusions perdues*); and *The Charmer*, are among his best works.

Constant Troyon began life as a painter on porcelain. He soon, however, sought a wider field, and in 1833 began to exhibit in the Salon. His *Fête at Sèvres*, and *A Corner of the Park at S. Cloud*, revealed his peculiar excellences as a landscape painter, but they were surpassed in 1841 by his *View in Brittany*, and somewhat later by his *Going to Market*, a small work of the very highest quality. Illustrating his careful study of nature, we may also name a *Sedgy River* with cattle grazing, *Evening in the Meadows*, and a *Ferry Boat*. He was first impressed by the works of Constable, and through him, by the pictures of the Dutch masters. He studied Rembrandt and Potter, and became famous for his pictures of cattle. His *Oxen going to work*, of the year 1855, is in the Louvre.

Later part of the Nineteenth Century.

The history of the earlier part of the present century can now be fairly traced. But in treating of its later years it is only possible to briefly mention those artists who have been transferred by death to the past; for while their cotemporaries in birth are still working it is impossible to fairly gauge their proper places in the history of the art of their country. The following short notes must therefore only be taken as indicating connecting links between the art of the earlier part of the present century and that of to-day.

Many French artists have sought subjects for their pictures in the East. Of these we may note **Eugène Fromentin**, who is almost as famous for his writings on art as for his paintings, and who is best known for his pictures of Algeria and Arab life. His landscapes, which are excellent, owe some of their charm to the influence of Corot.

Gustave Courbet sent his first picture to the Salon in 1844. He affected realism, and chose his models from the coarsest types. Landscapes with deer are among his best pictures. His works are executed in a realistic and forcible manner, and richly coloured, but they are ill drawn. He joined the Communists in 1871, was imprisoned for his share in the destruction of the Column Vendôme, and when liberated went to live in Switzerland, where he died. In the Louvre are his *Burial at Ornans* (1850), a *Stormy Sea* (1870) and other works.

Jean Louis Hamon was educated for the priesthood, but his love of art led him to renounce the sacred profession; and having obtained a grant of five hundred francs from his native place, he went to Paris, and studied under Delaroche and Gleyre. In 1848 appeared his first pictures, one a genre subject called *Le Dessus de Parle*, and the other a sacred work, *Christ's Tomb*, succeeded a little later by a *Roman Placard*, and the *Seraglio*. Hamon now for a time gave up easel painting, and accepted employment in the Sèvres manufactory. In 1852 he produced his *Comédie Humaine*, which made his reputation. The most noteworthy of his later works are *Ma sœur n'y est pas; Ce n'est pas moi; Les Orphelins; L'amour de son Troupeau*. In 1856 he went to the East, and most of the pictures subsequently painted are of Oriental subjects.

Henri Regnault was the pupil of Lamothe and Cabanel. In 1866 he won the grand prize of Rome, and in 1869 a gold medal, in which year he attracted much notice by his portrait of *General Prim* (*Eng.* 135), which was followed by *An Execution at the Alhambra*, and *Salomé*



135.—General Prim. By Regnault. A.D. 1869.

la danseuse, exhibited in the Paris Salon of 1870: he took high rank amongst cotemporary painters; but the terrible war of 1870-1, which cut short so many careers, broke out just as Regnault was attaining to celebrity. He joined the national guard, and was killed in the sortie from Paris. He was a friend of Fortuny, who had a certain influence

on his style, and his *General Prim* and other works were painted in Spain. His colouring is most brilliant in tone.

Gustave Doré, though a painter of marvellous fertility of invention and great facility of execution, failed to rank high as an historical painter. His enormous paintings, such as *Christ leaving the Prætorium* and other sacred subjects, were beyond his powers. As a designer of



136.—Don Quixote's attack on the Windmills. By Gustave Doré.

illustrations for books his genius became more apparent. In his pictures for *Don Quixote* (Eng. 136), which are studies of Spanish life, Dante's *Divina Commedia*, Milton's *Paradise Lost*, the Bible, Tennyson's *Idyls of the King*, and many other works, his originality and power of invention were shown at their best, and greatly increased his reputation. That the works of Doré have achieved great popularity

at any rate in England, is undoubted. Whether they will endure the test of time is more open to question. His chief claim to fame rests on a certain fantastic treatment and a weird imagination.

Jules Bastien-Lepage, during a short life, achieved great success as a portrait painter. As an example of his style we may mention his portrait of *Sarah Bernhardt* (1879), which received a large amount of attention rather on account of its evident eccentricities than for sterling merit. "Why," says a French critic of this picture, "after having modelled a face like an Albrecht Dürer, painted hands worthy of Holbein, coloured the hair like Titian, woven together white garments, white furs and white curtains like Leloir, does he produce an *ensemble* so upsetting, the beauties of which we can only appreciate by enumerating them one by one?" **Edouard Frère**, a pupil of Delaroche, was during his life famed both in France and England for his sympathetic representations of scenes in the life of the lower classes, especially of children, into whose joys and sorrows he fully entered. His pictures, which are harmonious in colour, are usually painted in a low tone. They have frequently been reproduced.

Alphonse Marie de Neuville, born at Saint Omer, who was brought up for the army, was celebrated for his battle-pieces relating to the Franco-German war. He was eminently a national painter, and owes his fame much more to the lessons he teaches and the ideas he inspires by his pictures, than for any qualities of colouring or draughtsmanship. *The Last Cartridge*, exhibited in 1873, first brought him fame. He also illustrated many books with excellent designs, mostly of a military character, such as *En Campagne* and *Croquis Militaires*.

Gustave Rodolphe Clarence Boulanger, a pupil of Delaroche, gained the *Prix de Rome* in 1849, and studied for seven years in Italy, and became known for his historic pictures. He subsequently visited Algeria and painted pastoral scenes; but, returning to subjects of his original choice, he became famous for his pictures of classic history, such as *Lucretia spinning*, *Lesbia and her Sparrow*, and *Hercules and Omphale*. In the Ball-Room of the new Opera House in Paris, he executed four pictures, representing, in none too happy a manner, warlike, amorous, rural and bacchanalian dancing—as well as twenty portraits of celebrated opera dancers.

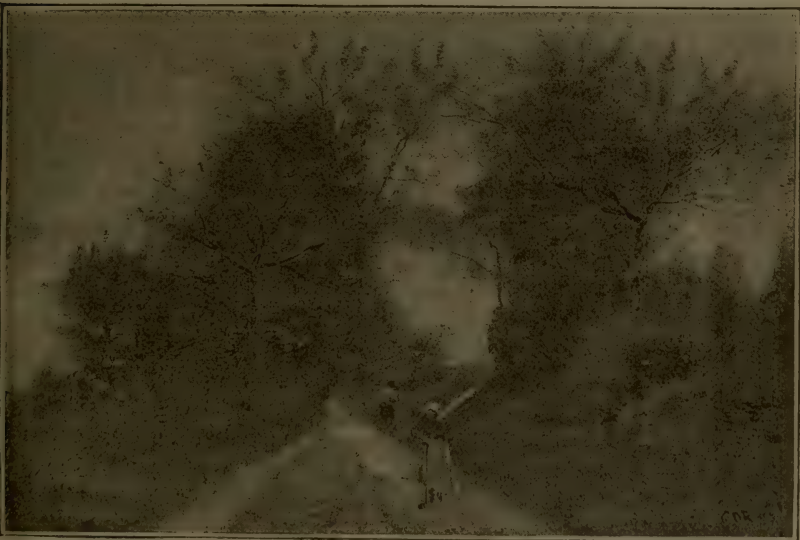
The Barbizon School of Landscape Painters. A.D. 1830—A.D. 1886.

In these days, when so many rising English and American landscape painters are seeking inspiration from the works of the great masters of French landscape, it seems difficult to realize the fact that these same masters owe their almost existence to the works of our Constable and Bonington. It was undoubtedly the works of Constable, exhibited in France in and about 1824, that created a revolution in French landscape art, and led to the formation of the school which takes its name from the village of Barbizon, then a mere hamlet, on the borders of the Forest of Fontainebleau—a school which has been for some years fully appreciated by connoisseurs in America and in Scotland, and which is now receiving considerable notice in this country, and is well represented in the galleries of Mr. J. S. Forbes, Mr. Ionides, Mr. A. Young and other collectors. All the members of this school have achieved fame in the face of the greatest difficulties, lack of appreciation on the part of critics, open hostility of other artists, and worst of all poverty.

Its earliest master was **Théodore Rousseau**, a native of Paris,* who achieved fame under most adverse circumstances, steadily painting pictures based on a firm desire to represent nature in all truth, though they were for a considerable time (1836—1848) constantly rejected by the hanging committee of the Salon, instigated, it is said, by Bidault, a now unknown classic landscape painter, “who had sworn that he would extirpate the heresy of the realists.” Nature and the Auvergne country were Rousseau’s chief instructors, but he received encouragement from Ary Scheffer, who recognized in his work that of an original genius. He achieved his first decided success in 1833, with his *Les Côtes de Granville*. Three of his most famous works are the *Avenue of Chestnuts* (1837), a *View of the Alps* (1867), and the *Sunset*, in the Louvre. His best pictures were produced from about 1840 to 1855, but it was not until half this period had passed that his works were appreciated at all, and only at the Exhibition of 1855

* It is a curious fact that Rousseau, Corot and Daubigny, the greatest French landscape painters of their age, were all born in Paris, while Turner and Girtin were born in London.

were their merits fully recognized. He first visited Barbizon in 1833, and thenceforth the Forest of Fontainebleau was his favourite painting ground, with Millet for neighbour and Diaz for pupil. He was somewhat reserved and highly sensitive, and to the fact that he was overlooked when advancement was given in the Legion of Honour to five artists in 1867, his death may be directly traced. His life was darkened by the companionship of a lunatic wife. Light was his chief



137.—Forest Road. By Corot.

aim. "Without light," he said, "there is no creation; all is chaos, death or inanity."

Camille Corot was, like Rousseau, a native of Paris. He was apprenticed to a draper, but determined to be a painter, and entered in 1822 the studio of Michallon, and afterwards studied under Bertin. He went to Italy, where he applied himself diligently to study landscape painting from nature. He was also somewhat influenced by the works of Bonington. In 1827 appeared his first works, a *View of*

Narni, and the *Campagna of Rome*. In the Paris Exhibition of 1855 he exhibited *Morning Effect* and *Evening*, and in the same year received a first-class medal. These were followed by a succession of pictures which won him immense fame. "Corot was a poet, and his canvases are the expression of ideas, refined almost to sentimentality, full of fancy and imagination." His free and apparent facile manner was only acquired after a long course of hard study and high finish.

His landscapes, chiefly morning and evening effects, are famous for the vaporous and misty air which pervades them—the result of a mingling of idealism with a strong love of truth to nature. Amongst his most famous pictures are an *Idyll* and a *Dance of Nymphs*. He bequeathed two of his works to the Louvre and two to the Luxembourg.

Charles François Daubigny, who was a pupil of Granet and Delaroche, and the son of a painter of no mean abilities, must be reckoned amongst the famous painters of Barbizon. He was fond of painting river scenes—such as *The Seine at Bezons* (1840), and the *Banks of the Oise* (1861)—and he passed much of his time in a houseboat. His fame would perhaps be greater were it not that it has been overshadowed by that of Rousseau, Corot and Diaz. He also excelled as an etcher.

Narcisse Virgile Diaz de la Peña, the son of Spanish parents, was born at Bordeaux, where, at ten years of age, he was left an orphan. During many years of poverty he learned to paint, and in 1844 gained his first medal at the Salon; thirteen years after he had exhibited his first picture. After that time he was immensely successful. Diaz ridiculed the realistic school, and made colour his principal charm. He painted only a few figure pieces. Woodland scenes, full of the brightest autumnal tints, and lighted by golden sunshine, form the subjects of his best works. He owes much of his art to Rousseau's teaching.

Jean François Millet was born in 1814 at Gruchy, near Cherbourg, the son of peasants, who were quite unable to afford to give their son an art education. He displayed so much talent in early life that the authorities of Cherbourg, in 1837, furnished him with the means of going to Paris and entering the studio of Delaroche. But although he studied very closely the old masters in the Louvre, especially Michelangelo and Poussin, and was for a time most successful in the

representation of the nude, he showed no taste for historic painting, and after a short sojourn with Delaroche, he left that master, and sought instruction from nature alone. He himself tells us, "Giorgione had opened the country to me." At this time he had great difficulty in earning a living, and had to paint signs and "pot-boilers." In 1841



138.—Landscape (La Bucheronne). By Diaz. A.D. 1871.

he married a girl from Cherbourg, but she died in 1844; and in the next year he married again. In 1848 his *Winnower*, exhibited in the Salon, was an acknowledged success, but about this period the artist with his wife and family suffered the greatest privations from poverty, and "charming sketches were sold from one franc to five." After some

years spent in Paris, he settled at Barbizon in 1849, where he found Rousseau already living, who was always a kind friend to Millet; and there for twenty-seven years, from the fields and woods, and from the peasants, he took the subjects of his works. During the greater part of this time he was depressed by the pangs of poverty. By poverty he was prevented from going to close the eyes of his dying mother, and by poverty he was compelled at one time to see his wife and children in want almost of the necessities of life. His pictures are not dependent on the poetic treatment of landscape alone, as is the case with most of the Barbizon artists, but evince a very deep insight into human feelings. In later life however he became a more truly landscape painter. His first exhibited picture, the *Milk-woman*, appeared at the Salon in 1844; this was followed by the *Reapers*, *Sheep-shearers* (1861), *Peasant grafting a Tree*, and *The Gleaners* (1857), and many other similar subjects. His *Angelus du Soir* and *Death and the Wood-cutter* are well known from engravings and etchings. The refusal of the latter by the Salon evoked a storm of protestation on the part of Millet's admirers; but both works remained on hand for some time without finding a purchaser. Now, either would fetch a sum large enough to have kept the painter for years, and during his lifetime even, the *Angelus* was resold for 50,000 francs. They were both exhibited at the Paris Exhibition of 1867, and were warmly praised. Much insight into Millet's character may be gathered from the memoir which his friend Alfred Sensier left of him. In one letter, Millet says, "I have never seen anything but fields since I was born; I try to say as best I can what I saw and felt when I was at work." In another, "Which is the handsomer, a straight tree or a crooked tree? The one that is in its place. I therefore conclude that the beautiful is the suitable." These may be taken as the keynotes of most of his pictures.

One of the latest phases, or craze, as it has not unfitly been called, of French art is that of the Impressionists, who claim to represent in their works Nature as she impresses herself on their minds; but, as Mr. Frith points out, it is only their momentary impressions that they place on their canvases. "I venture," says he, "to advise them to dwell longer on their impressions; let them keep Nature before their eyes for hours,



By permission of A. Braun and Cie, Paris.

139.—Going to Work. By Jean François Millet.
In the possession of Mr. James Donald, Glasgow.

days, and weeks, and then perhaps their impressions will be more what they ought to be." Drawing, details, composition are alike disregarded by the disciples of this school, the centre of which is in Paris, but which has nevertheless laid its hand on some of the rising artists of England. As the followers of this cult belong to the present, we abstain from mentioning names, except that of **Adolphe Monticelli** of Marseilles, who died in 1886. Monticelli, on visiting Paris, was at first much impressed by the works of Delacroix, Millet and Diaz, but he soon struck out an original path for himself by painting pictures which at first sight are calculated to shock one's preconceived notions of the canons of art; pictures in which everything is subservient to the artist's ideas of colouring.

It is but a trite saying which tells us that a nation's art is but a reflex of its history; but it is especially applicable in the case of France, whose political aspect has undergone numberless changes during the past century. French painting, swayed at times by Classicism, Romanticism, Idealism, Naturalism, Impressionism and other forms of art, is like the domestic policy of the country, still overshadowed by doubt and uncertainty, many-sided, and incapable of being strictly defined.

It may fairly be said that all styles of painting are at present represented in the French capital, the great centre of the Arts. To attempt to dwell on all or even any of these features would be impossible in a general history of the art of the past. A mere list of living eminent French painters would alone take up much room, and would serve no useful purpose.

PAINTING IN GREAT BRITAIN.

Illuminators. A.D. 600—A.D. 1500.

FOR the earliest records of anything approaching to the art of Painting in the British Isles, we have to look to Ireland, where the first seeds were sown by the Roman missionaries. At first the work was confined to brilliantly-coloured geometric designs with birds and animals executed for missals, and this style of art reached its highest form about the end of the seventh century, at which time an Irish colony came over and settled in Lindisfarne. The best examples of this period are the so-called *Book of Kells*, in Trinity College, Dublin, and the *Durham Book* (a copy of S. Cuthbert's Gospels) executed by Irish artists at Lindisfarne, about A.D. 720, and now in the British Museum.



140.—From S. Æthelwald's Benedictional. By Godeman.
A.D. 970. *An illuminated MS. in the possession
of the Duke of Devonshire.*

The latter contains almost the earliest representations of the human figure executed in England—crude delineations of the Evangelists. To the tenth century belongs the *Charter of Foundation of Newminster*, at Winchester, by King Edgar, A.D. 966. It contains a full-page

miniature with figures on a mauve ground, with an elaborate border in



141.—King David. Illuminated Title-page to a MS.

"Liber Psalmorum" of the Eleventh Century.

In the British Museum (Tib. c. vi.).

gold and colours; it is now in the British Museum. About this period arose a style of work known as the *Opus Anglicum*, which was characterized by massive gold borders interlaced with foliage: the best example is the *Benedictional of S. Ethelwald*, written between A.D. 936 and 970 (in the possession of the Duke of Devonshire), in which the illuminations are by one **Godeman**, a monk of Hyde Abbey, one of the wealthiest of the monastic institutions in the country at that time. In the British Museum, are a copy of the *Gospels* in Latin, with initials and borders, in which broad bands of gold occur, by English artists, and a *Liber Psalmorum* (*Eng.* 141), both dating from the eleventh century.

This style lasted with

modifications up to the beginning of the fifteenth century, as is seen

two centuries later. The miniature of *S. John*, from Wycliffe's Bible, is of a somewhat elementary character, and recalls the earlier types. Owing to the temporary occupation of France by Henry V., French artists were greatly encouraged, and much of the best work executed



143.—Talbot, Earl of Shrewsbury, presenting a Book of Romances to Queen Margaret and Henry VI. About A.D. 1450.

From the "Shrewsbury Book" in the Royal Library, British Museum.

in England at this period was done by Frenchmen, *e. g.* the *Bedford Missal* and the *Prayer-Book of Henry VI.*, both in the British Museum.

The *Chronicles of England*, executed for Edward VI., is the work of a Flemish artist. The *Shrewsbury Book*, of great historic interest,

and one of the best works of the period, also in the British Museum, though evidently based on a French model, is thought to be the work of an Englishman. It is a large volume of many pages, and it was made for John Talbot, Earl of Shrewsbury, and was presented by him to Margaret of Anjou, after her marriage with Henry VI. It is a book of romances on "Chivalrie." In our illustration (*Eng.* 143), Shrewsbury is seen presenting his book to Queen Margaret. The



144.—Edward VI. and his Council. *From a wood-cut on the title-page of 'Acts of Parliament,' A.D. 1551.*

architectural decoration is distinctly French in character. The ground is blue.

In England, as in other countries in Europe, the middle ages naturally produced artists of every kind, from architects to goldsmiths, as well as painters—painters of the walls of churches or of altar panels, painters for glass and tapestry, painters of portraits for cabinets, for public buildings and castles, in addition to the artists who illus-

trated missals and manuscripts. Few remains of those curiosities have been preserved; wars and conflagrations, the Reformation and Puritanism, having in their turn destroyed the relics of former times. There scarcely exist more than a few traces of wall-paintings in the churches and other public buildings. In Kempley church, Gloucestershire, the walls appear to have been painted in the twelfth century with large figure subjects, some of which, such as the *Vision in the Apocalypse* and *Christ in Majesty*, in the chancel, are in good preservation; and to the same period belong the wall paintings in Chaldon church, Surrey. In Westminster Abbey is a series of small paintings of the thirteenth century, distinctly English in character, and also a *Portrait of Richard II.*, believed to have been painted by an English artist of the fourteenth century.

Under Edward III., Art shared the revival which took place in literature. The King enriched the chapel of S. Stephen, Westminster, with the work of native cotemporary artists; but unfortunately it perished by fire in 1834. Record, however, exists of it in the coloured reproductions published by the Society of Antiquaries. At Knowsley is a fairly good cotemporary portrait of *Richard III.*; and the tapestries in S. Mary's Hall, Coventry, show that English artists in the reign of Henry VI. were not altogether deficient in the art of design. To the time of Henry VII. must be ascribed two miniatures of *Arthur, Prince of Wales* and his brother *Prince Henry* (afterwards Henry VIII.) at Windsor Castle. But the work of this period is for the most part very crude and elementary in character when compared with that of half a century later.

Miniature Painting.

A.D. 1526—A.D. 1680.

Amongst the countless miniature paintings which are stored in the private collections in Great Britain may be found many of the finest works of art executed in the country during the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, for it was in England that Miniature Painting, or "painting

in little,"* as it was called, especially flourished. By the word miniature is now commonly understood a very small picture, generally a portrait. These were the outcome of the earlier illuminations in MSS. which formed the principal portion of English art, until they were superseded by the adoption of printing, as in later days the art of miniature painting received its death-blow by the introduction of photography.

"The successive sovereigns of this country," says Mr. Holmes, "have always been the foremost patrons of the miniaturists, and the Royal Collection at the present day is rich in some of their finest works. Many examples have perished or disappeared, and others passed away from their ancestral abode, when the magnificent collection of Charles I. was dispersed by order of the Parliament; but enough remain † to testify to its original wealth and splendour." The Queen is one of the few remaining patrons of this now unfortunately almost perished art.

Apart from their great artistic merit, the miniatures under notice afford, in the faithful representation of the features of many of England's great statesmen, monarchs and warriors, examples of untold historic value.

The school of British miniaturists was founded by **Holbein**, who probably received instruction in this branch of art in England from **Lucas Horebout**, whose sister, **Suzanne Horebout**, was also a miniaturist. They accompanied their father, Geraert Horebout, to this country. Holbein visited England in 1526, and stayed here for about three years. He came here again in 1531 and remained till his death. Of the innumerable miniature portraits ascribed to him but few are undoubted. Amongst these few are the *Sons of the Duke of Suffolk*, dated 1535 and 1541, and *Queen Catherine Howard*, all at Windsor Castle.

* This term "in little" was in general use in the seventeenth century to describe a portrait miniature or any small picture. The word "miniatura" in its original sense had no reference to the size of the work, being derived from the Latin word "minium," signifying red lead, in which material all the headings, capital letters, &c., of the most ancient MSS. were drawn.—J. L. Propert., *A History of Miniature Art*, London, 1887.

† In the Royal Library of Windsor. Many of the best of these works have been reproduced by photography in Lord Ronald Gower's *Great Historic Galleries of England*.

Levina Teerlinck painted miniatures about the same time as Holbein, and at one time received a higher salary from Henry VIII. than did the great painter of Bâle.

Gwilim Stretes, painter to Edward VI., who made good portraits about this time, probably executed many of the so-called Holbeins. The proved absurdity and recklessness of the ascription of many works to Holbein which he could not possibly have painted, tend unfortunately to throw discredit on the attribution of many works which might be by his hand.

The first truly English miniaturist was **Nicholas Hilliard**. Some of the flatness evident in his work is perhaps attributable to the tradition that when he was appointed portrait painter to Elizabeth he was instructed, in common with other artists, to make pictures of "her body and person in lymnyng only," and without shadows. His style is similar to that of the old illuminators, and he made a liberal use of gold. Most of his works have suffered from exposure to the light. Hilliard, like many another good artist, combined the profession of goldsmith and painter. Amongst his best works are the portraits of *Henry VII.*, *Henry VIII.*, *Edward VI.*, and *Queen Jane Seymour*, at Windsor Castle, which were originally attached to golden jewels, now lost.* Portraits by him of *Queen Elizabeth*, *James I.*, of his sons *Prince James* and *Charles*, and *Mary, Queen of Scots*, form part of the celebrated and undoubted "Stuart Miniatures," now in the possession of the Edwards family. Hilliard was also court goldsmith and painter to James I., by whom he was granted a monopoly in painting the royal portrait. He was far surpassed by **Isaac Olivier**,† the best miniaturist of his time, who was the first to throw off the influence of the old missal painters, and to impart life to his portraits, which are to be met with in most great private galleries where such work is prized. At Windsor Castle are two of his best—portraits of *Henry, Prince of Wales* and *Sir Philip Sidney* (*Eng.* 145), both with landscape backgrounds.

Of the former Mr. Holmes says, "The delicacy of the work of this remarkable miniature it is impossible to over-praise, and it combines

* They are of undoubted authenticity. They were taken to France by James II., and were obtained from the Jewel Office in Paris at the beginning of this century.

† Usually called Oliver: but he always signed, Olivier.

with minuteness of execution a breadth of effect which is admirable."



145.—Sir Philip Sidney at Penshurst. By Isaac Olivier. *Miniature.*
In Windsor Castle. Painted before 1586.

These remarks might be applied with equal truth to the latter. The

Royal Collection also contains an excellent little miniature of *Himself* in a steeple-crowned hat.

His son, **Peter Olivier**, was also very successful as a portrait painter in miniature, but he never quite rivalled his father. He was much patronized by the greatest patron the arts ever had in this country, Charles I., for whom he made many miniature copies of the paintings in the Royal Gallery at Whitehall.

Jean Petitot, the famous French miniature painter, visited England about 1635, and received much patronage at the hands of Charles I., who was very interested in the chemical experiments involved in the art



146.—Philippe, Duc d'Orléans.

By Jean Petitot.

Miniature. About A.D. 1660.

At Castle Howard.

of enamelling. About 1645, he went to Paris, where he resided for thirty-six years. As his stay in England was much shorter than his residence in the French capital, his portraits of English people are much more scarce than his French ones. Signed miniatures by him are extremely rare, and many portraits ascribed to him are not by his hand. He first introduced the painting of miniatures in enamel* into this country. He perfected the process, in which no one has since equalled him. In the Royal Collection are portraits of *Frederick V., King of Bohemia*, and his wife *Elizabeth*, by him; and three examples of his work are in

the Edwards collection above-mentioned. The example which we give of his art is a portrait of the *Duc d'Orléans*, son of Louis XIII., and husband of Henrietta, daughter of Charles I. He can be fully studied in the Jones Collection, in the South Kensington Museum, where are many undoubted works by him, and also in the Apollo Gallery in the Louvre. His son **Petitot**, the younger, painted in this country for Charles II. and other influential patrons. Sir **Balthazar Gerbier** acquired distinction at this time, though his miniatures are not of a very high order of merit. In the Jones collection is a good portrait in monochrome of *Prince Charles* by him, signed and dated 1616. **John Hoskins** executed some very good miniature portraits at this time,

* Enamelling was first applied to portraiture about 1630.

of which several—*James I.* (Eng. 147), *Charles I.*, the *Earl of Somerset*, and *Lucius Cary, Viscount Falkland*, and others—are in the Royal Collection; but he was overshadowed by the magnificent power of his nephew and pupil, **Samuel Cooper**, whose works are unrivalled in this branch of art. He devoted his attention almost exclusively to heads only, and merely sketched in the shoulders. In his miniatures he was able to convey far more force of character and truth to nature than many a famous artist has in life-size canvases. As typical examples we may name the portraits of *George Monck, Duke of Albemarle* (Eng. 148), and the young *Duke of Monmouth*, both in the Royal Collection, and that of *Cromwell* in the Buccleuch Gallery, which is considered his masterpiece. A work somewhat similar to the last-named is in the possession of the Duke of Devonshire. Cooper was on terms of intimate friendship with Pepys, by whom he is mentioned with praise. Many of his pictures perished by fire in the reign of Queen Anne, together with other valuable works of art in the collection of Sir Andrew Fountaine, one of the principal art patrons of the period. To prove the truth of Walpole's criticism—that "Cooper with so much merit had two defects. His skill was confined to a mere head; his drawing even of the neck so incorrect and untoward . . . his want of grace. Cooper's women, like his model Vandyck's, are seldom very handsome"—it is but necessary to compare his two portraits in the Royal Collection of *Charles II.* and his wife *Catherine*. In the former he has successfully portrayed the characteristics of the pleasure-loving monarch, with the same facility as he depicted the strength and character of the Protector, but his representation of Charles's Queen is but a poor affair in comparison.



147.—*James I. Miniature.* By Hoskins, after Van Somer. At Windsor Castle.

Special notice has been given in this sketch of the rise of British art



148.—George Monck, Duke of Albemarle. By Samuel Cooper.
Miniature. At Windsor Castle.

to the miniaturists, because they seemed most naturally to have followed on from the works of the old illuminators ; but before we treat of any

more examples of this eminently national art, it will be necessary to retrace our steps and take a passing glance at the other foreign artists, besides Holbein, who practised in England prior to the advent of Hogarth.

Painting in England in the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Centuries.

In the chapter devoted to painting in Germany, full reference has been made to the works which Holbein painted in England, and which had a natural effect in the art of this country. He has left many portraits, which are now in the Royal palaces and private galleries of this country. The Manchester Exhibition included about twenty of these masterpieces; quite as many were shown in the National Portrait Exhibition of 1866; and thirty-six in the Exhibition of works by the Old Masters in 1880. Many other foreign artists also visited England in the sixteenth century. **Mabuse** is said to have come from Antwerp; and Geraert Horebout of Ghent, and Gwilim Stretes have already been referred to under the miniaturists. About the time of Holbein's death another great artist came to London. Sir **Anthony Mor** was, like his master Jan van Schoorl, a citizen of the world; born at Utrecht, in Holland, he worked in Italy, Spain, Portugal and England, and subsequently died at Antwerp about 1576-78. He had a rival at the Court of Queen Mary, a Fleming, **Joost van Cleef** of Antwerp, a portrait painter of considerable talent. Another Fleming, **Lucas de Heere**, of Ghent, also painted for Queen Mary, and continued to be employed during the next reign. There is nothing to prove that he ever painted miniatures.

Queen Elizabeth was not in want of artists—foreigners for the most part. A native of Gouda, **Cornelis Ketel**, arrived in 1573, and lived in London for eight years; an Italian, **Federigo Zuccaro**, came in 1574; and a Fleming, **Marc Gheeraets** (or Garrard), of Bruges, stayed many years in England, where he died in 1635. The example which we give of his work has a great historic as well as artistic interest. It was exhibited at the National Portrait Exhibition of 1866, by Mr. Wingfield Digby, as a representation of "Queen Elizabeth carried in state to Hunsdon House, 18th of September, 1571," and



149.—Procession of Queen Elizabeth to Blackfriars in 1600. By Marc Gheeraets.
At Sherborne Castle.

notes were appended describing the various celebrated personages about the Court of the Virgin Queen, who were supposed to be escorting Her Majesty on her visit to Lord Hunsdon. This designation was given to the picture by George Vertue, "in defiance of an earlier and well-grounded tradition" which Mr. Scharf and Mr. Gough Nichols * showed in 1866 to be true, that it represented *A Procession of Queen Elizabeth to Blackfriars*, to grace the marriage between Lord Herbert and Anne, daughter of Lady Russell, in the year 1600. In 1737 Vertue engraved the picture, which had then been at Coleshill (Earl of Oxford's) for fifty or sixty years. It is now at Sherborne Castle. Mr. Scharf thinks that the painting is more probably by Olivier than by Gheeraets. In the National Portrait Gallery is a group by Gheeraets of eleven *English and Spanish Statesmen*, assembled at Somerset House, which was formerly in the Hamilton Collection.

In the reign of James I. there was a new generation of foreign painters. **Paul van Somer**, of Antwerp, came to London about 1606, and painted portraits of the Court and the nobility, and many of his works are to be met with in private galleries. **Cornelis Janssens van Keulen**, of Amsterdam, arrived in 1618, painted many excellent portraits, and returned to die at Amsterdam. **Daniel Mytens** came a little after, without doubt, for the first date which we find on the portraits painted by him in England is 1623. Both Mytens and Janssens became Court painters to Charles I., of whom they have left excellent portraits, as well as of the Royal Family and the English aristocracy.

The reign of Charles I. is a bright period in the history of art in England—thanks, however, mainly to the work of foreigners. In 1629 **Rubens** came and sojourned a year; and in 1632 **Van Dyck** took up his abode in London. The designs painted by Rubens for the ceiling at Whitehall, illustrating the history of Achilles, intended for reproduction in tapestry at the manufactory at Mortlake, are preserved in English galleries, as well as the portraits, many times repeated, of the *Earl of Arundel* and the *Duke of Buckingham*. The former, whose memory is still kept fresh by means of the society which bears his name, did much to foster the love of art in this country, and affords one of the few English counterparts to the art-patrons of the continent.

* See 'The Archæological Journal,' vol. xxiii.

He paved the way for the impetus given to art by Charles I. and the Duke of Buckingham. It does not appear that Rubens produced any other great works in England beyond the *S. George* now at Buckingham Palace, the *Assumption of the Virgin*, painted for the Earl of Arundel, and perhaps the allegory, *Peace and War*, now in the National Gallery. This painter has always been a favourite in England; there were more than forty of his works at the Exhibitions at Manchester and at South Kensington.

English painters have good grounds for considering Van Dyck as one of their own school. A native of Antwerp, he is as truly English as Claude le Lorrain is Italian. Naturally endowed with elegance, of that type at once haughty and frank, he excelled as a portrayer of the English nobility; and his genius well suited the times of Charles I., who made him painter to the Court and knighted him. All the foreigners before him had passed away without leaving a mark in the art of the country. Van Dyck succeeded almost during his lifetime, and it may be said, that he was the progenitor of Reynolds and of Gainsborough, of Lawrence and of all the English portrait painters up to the present day. Illustrations of the works of Rubens and Van Dyck will be found in the chapter devoted to the Flemish school.

Around Van Dyck were grouped a band of Flemings and natives of Holland, his assistants, his pupils or his imitators, but they need no special mention.

George Jamesone, of Aberdeen, was a good painter; we have excellent portraits by him in the style of both Van Dyck and Rubens; for Jameson had worked in the studio of Rubens at Antwerp, and he there met the young Van Dyck. Many of his works may still be seen at Aberdeen and in various residences of the nobility: but they are rarely met with in England. He left several pupils, and amongst others **Michael Wright**, who attained some celebrity as a portrait painter.

James Gandy, a good painter, lived nearly always in Ireland, in the service of the Duke of Ormond. His son, **William Gandy**, who settled at Exeter, is also considered as an artist of repute.

In London, one of the three sons of Nicholas Stone, the celebrated sculptor, **Henry Stone**—called "Old Stone," to distinguish him from his brothers—also painted in the style of Van Dyck. In the National

Portrait Gallery there is a portrait by him of *Inigo Jones*, copied from Van Dyck. But the greatest Englishman who followed Van Dyck was—

William Dobson, a dwarf, a true artist, whose portraits are worth little less than those of his master. He studied under **Franz Cleyn**, and it is related that Van Dyck, having seen in a shop window a picture by Dobson, took him into his studio and introduced him to Charles I. After the death of Van Dyck, Dobson held the posts of sergeant-painter and groom of the privy chamber, and in this office he accompanied the Court to Oxford, where he painted the *Portrait of the King*. Dobson's works are found in many of the best galleries of the English nobility. In the National Gallery is a portrait by him of *Endymion Porter*.

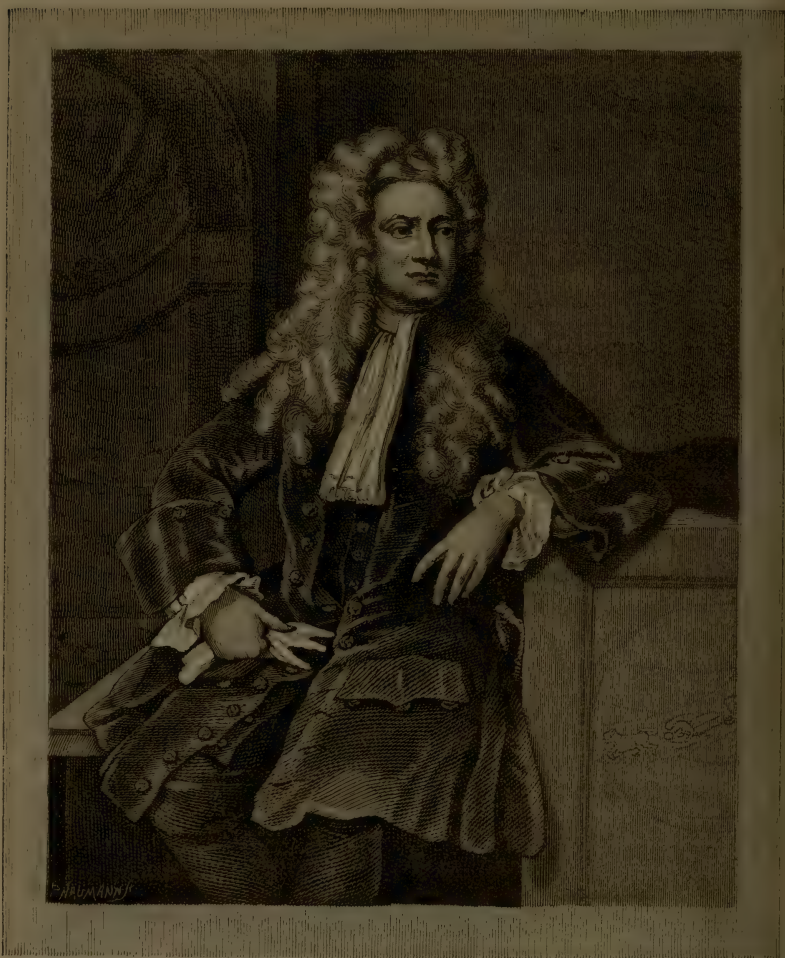
Robert Walker painted portraits of Cromwell, Sir Thomas Fairfax, Ireton, Fleetwood, and many of the men connected with the Commonwealth. He died about 1660.

Robert Streater, sergeant-painter to Charles II., painted many landscapes, historic works, portraits, altar-pieces and ceilings. **John Riley** was also a portrait painter of repute. There are three of his works in the National Portrait Gallery.

To name all the foreign artists who worked in England during the first half of the seventeenth century is nearly impossible. The most celebrated were Gerard Honthorst, the two Netschers, Dirk Stoop, Van Diepenbeeck, Jan Lievens, Schalken, and the two Van de Veldes. Many of the works of these Dutchmen are preserved in English galleries.

Sir Peter Lely appeared soon after the death of Van Dyck. He had the same success; he painted Charles I. and his Court; then Cromwell and his soldiers; then Charles II. and all the beauties of his Court. His genius suited admirably the witty and elegant ladies, and the thoughtless cavaliers, who drowned in luxury and pleasure the still recent recollection of Cromwell and the Commonwealth. Lely painted them by hundreds. At Hampton Court there is a Gallery full of them. Charles II. made him a baronet. As soon as Lely was dead, another famous painter succeeded him at the Court, and soon monopolized the public taste:

Sir Godfrey Kneller, who was born at Lübeck, arrived at London in



150.—Sir Isaac Newton. By Kneller.

1674, painted during the reigns of Charles II., James II., William III. and Mary, Queen Anne, and of George I., by whom he was created a

baronet. Kneller painted the greater part of the sovereigns and princes of his time, including Louis XIV., Peter the Great, and Charles VI. He painted the great Duke of Marlborough; Newton (*Eng.* 150) and Locke; Sir Christopher Wren; Pope, Addison, Steele, Congreve, and other members of the celebrated Kit Cat Club.* About thirty of his portraits were included in the Exhibitions at Manchester and at South Kensington. At Hampton Court may be seen eight (there were originally twelve) of the Series of "Hampton Court Beauties," painted by Kneller for Queen Mary, in rivalry with the more celebrated "Windsor Beauties" of Lely, which now hang in a neighbouring room. Kneller exercised, by his artificial treatment of portraiture, a most deleterious influence on art in England, which was not overthrown till the time of Reynolds. By his side were other foreigners :

Michael Dahl, a native of Stockholm, was patronized by Queen Anne, and was popular as a portrait painter. In the National Portrait Gallery is a portrait by him of *Sir Cloudesley Shovel*, with a sea-fight in the background. The Frenchmen Lefebvre, Largillière, Monnoyer, and Van Loo also painted in England for a time.

Antonio Verrio, born in the Neapolitan States, charmed England by his architectural paintings. From 1676 he was in the pay of Charles II., and in a few years cost the king nearly 10,000 guineas for the decoration of Windsor Castle. In 1683 he was joined by a Frenchman, **Louis Laguerre**, whose father was a Catalan, and held the post of keeper to the menagerie at Versailles. When Verrio died at Hampton Court, Laguerre continued the work until he himself died in 1721. The number of decorative works these two men painted in England is truly wonderful, not only in public buildings, at Windsor Castle, at Hampton Court, at the Hospitals of Christ Church and St. Bartholomew, but also in the town and country residences of the nobility. Towards the close of his career, Laguerre had as an assistant an Englishman ;

James Thornhill, who was born at Melcombe Regis. In his youth he visited France, and appears to have there formed his style, especially on that of Le Brun. His principal works are in the cupola of

* He adopted for these portraits a size of canvas 36 in. by 28 in., and the term Kit-cat portrait is still used for works of this nature.

S. Paul's, London, the great hall of Greenwich Hospital, an apartment at Hampton Court, a saloon of Blenheim Palace, and ceilings and altarpieces in the churches at Oxford. George I. knighted him. Nevertheless, he, the first *English* painter who received the honour of knighthood, would now perhaps be forgotten, if he had not been—in spite of himself—the father-in-law of Hogarth.

In the first half of the eighteenth century, Art, throughout Europe, was in a state of entire decadence. The brilliant schools which had flourished in the seventeenth century in Flanders, Holland and Spain, had no successors in their own countries. Italian art had sunk into the grave with the last of the Bolognese school. Only France at that time possessed a few original artists, who nevertheless held but an inferior position.

The painters who appeared at the end of the seventeenth century, and at the beginning of the eighteenth, and who were destined to be eclipsed by the true English school, are, amongst others: **Jonathan Richardson**, pupil and nephew, by marriage, of John Riley, and author, in conjunction with his son, of several works on art; **Charles Jervas**, an Irishman whose style was formed under Kneller, and whom his friend Pope did not hesitate to compare with Zeuxis; **Thomas Hudson**, the pupil of Richardson, whose daughter he married, and the master of Reynolds; **Francis Hayman**, the master of Gainsborough; and some others, chief amongst whom was **Arthur Pond**, a portrait painter and engraver. Amongst the best of Pond's works are his portraits of *Peg Woffington*, in the National Portrait Gallery, and *Alexander Pope*. In conjunction with George Knapton, Pond brought out his *Heads of Illustrious Persons*, engraved by Houbraken and Vertue.

The Rise of a National Art in England—Eighteenth Century.

The founder of the English school of painting, **William Hogarth**, was born in London in 1697. In early life he was, by his own wish, apprenticed to a silver-plate engraver. He had naturally a good eye and a fondness for drawing, and soon found engraving shields and crests to be

too limited an employment. His dislike of academic instruction, and his natural and proper notion of seeing art through stirring life are very visible in all he says or writes. His first attempt at satire, of any merit, was the *Taste of the Town*, engraved in 1724, which sharply lashed the reigning follies of the day ; this was followed by his *Hudibras*, published in the year 1726, the illustrations of which were the first that marked him as a man above the common rank.

In 1730, Hogarth married Jane, the only daughter of Sir James Thornhill, the sergeant-painter and history-painter to the king, without the consent of her father. He then commenced portrait painting ; "the most ill-suited employment," says Walpole, "to a man whose turn was certainly not flattery." Yet his facility in catching a likeness drew him a prodigious business for some time. Amongst his best portraits are *Captain Coram*, the projector of the Foundling Hospital, *David Garrick as Richard III.* starting from a couch in terror, and the demagogue *John Wilkes*, and several portraits of *Himself*, all of which are very life-like.

He next turned his thoughts to painting and engraving subjects of a modern kind and moral nature ; a field, he says, not broken up in any country or any age. The first of these compositions of which he speaks, and which have rendered his name immortal, was the *Harlot's Progress*. It appeared in a series of six plates in 1734, and was received with general approbation. The next to follow was the *Rake's Progress*, in a series of eight scenes, each complete in itself, and all uniting in relating a domestic history in a way at once natural, comic, satiric and serious. The folly of man, however, was not so warmly welcomed by the public as that of the woman had been.

The fame of Hogarth was now so well established, that the popularity of his works excited printsellers to pirate his works, so much so that Hogarth applied to Parliament, and in 1735 obtained an Act for recognizing a legal copyright in engravings.

In 1736, several more satires on the follies of London appeared. The *Sleeping Congregation*, in which a heavy parson is promoting, with all the alacrity of dulness, the slumber of his flock, was followed by the *Distressed Poet*, and the *Modern Midnight Conversation* ; this last-named, in which most of the figures are portraits, carried the name of Hogarth



into foreign lands, and is considered in France and Germany to be the best of his single works. The next print published was the *Enraged Musician*. It seems impossible to increase the annoyance of this sensitive mortal (who by the frogs on his coat appears to be a Frenchman) by the addition of any other din. "This strange scene," said a wit of the day, "deafens one to look at it."

The next production, the *Strolling Actresses*, was, says Allan Cunningham, "one of the most imaginative and amusing of all the works of Hogarth." It is now lost, and is only known by engravings.

It is only possible to mention the next composition pieces, the six scenes of *Marriage à la Mode*—representing profligacy in high life—which are in the National Gallery; and the four different stages of the *Election of a Member of Parliament*; as the dramatic story in the one, and the varied scenes of an electioneering contest in the other, would each require a volume to describe. In 1750 appeared the celebrated *March of the Guards to Finchley*, which is full of humour, and strewn over with absurdities. The original painting, on publication of the print, was disposed of by a lottery. Hogarth presented some tickets to the Foundling Hospital, and the winning card was drawn by that fortunate institution.

The last work of Hogarth, worthy of his genius, and known by the title of *Credulity, Superstition and Fanaticism*, was issued early in 1764. Shortly afterwards, his health began to decline. He was aware of this, and purchased a small house at Chiswick, to which he retired during the summer, amusing himself by making slight sketches, and retouching his plates. He left Chiswick in October of the same year, and returned to his residence in Leicester Square. On the very next day he was seized with a sudden illness, and, after two hours of suffering, expired. Hogarth was buried without any ostentation in the churchyard at Chiswick, where a monument was erected to his memory.

Richard Wilson was the third son of a clergyman at Pinegas in Montgomeryshire. Owing to the influence of his uncle, Sir George Wynn, who took him to London when quite young, he received a certain amount of tuition in art from a painter of little note, named Wright. In 1749 the young artist was considered worthy to paint

portraits of the Prince of Wales and the Duke of York. At the age of thirty-six he had managed to save sufficient money to enable him to go to Italy, and it was there that, by a happy accident, he became acquainted with the Italian artist Zuccarelli, who advised him to study landscape painting. In this he was very successful, as far as art was concerned, but as the taste for nature was at that time but slowly growing, he did not find it a lucrative employment for a man of his limited means. His chief works are full of classic feeling; among them may be named the *Death of Niobe's Children* (in the National Gallery); *Morning*; *View of Rome*; *Phaeton*; *Celadon and Amelia*; the *Tiber, near Rome*; *Adrian's Villa*; the *Temple of Venus at Baia*; and *Nymphs Bathing*; from which it is easy to see that he did not care to paint a scene simply for its own loveliness, but only when it was invested with historic or mythologic interest. Many of these works were engraved by the celebrated William Woollett. As he was the first truly English landscape painter, the works of Wilson are well deserving of study.

A pupil of Wilson, Sir **George Howland Beaumont**, an amateur landscape painter, is better known for his patronage of the fine arts than for his work. He was one of the principal promoters of the National Gallery.

Allan Ramsay, one of the best portrait painters of the period, was born at Edinburgh. After receiving education in art in London, he went to Italy, and on his return to London, established himself as a painter. Ramsay subsequently paid three more visits to Italy, and in 1767 was appointed painter to George III., whose portrait he frequently took. He died at Dover, where he had landed on his return from his last journey. His portraits are noteworthy for truth to nature. Besides being a painter, he was a man of great attainments.

George Smith—called from his birthplace "Smith of Chichester," to distinguish him from the painter of the same name, of Derby—together with his two brothers, William and John, opened a private Academy, wherein they worked without instruction, except from nature and the old masters. George Smith became famous as a landscape painter, and was so far successful as to gain a premium from the Society of Arts.

We now come to the greatest master of the English school of the eighteenth century. Sir **Joshua Reynolds**, the son of a clergyman, was born at Plympton, in Devonshire, in 1723, three months before the death of Sir Godfrey Kneller. The boy's inclination to drawing began to appear at an early date, and he eagerly copied such prints as he found amongst his father's books. He was sent to London in 1741, and was placed under the care of Hudson, the most distinguished portrait painter at that time. After continuing for two years in his employment, a disagreement took place between them, and Reynolds returned to Devonshire, where he remained for three years. When twenty-two years of age, he took a house at Plymouth Dock, where he resided about a year, and then returned to London.

Rome, which is in reality to painters what Parnassus is in imagination to poets, was frequently present to the fancy of Reynolds; and he longed to see with his own eyes the glories in art, of which he heard so much. In the year 1749 his desire was realized. Captain Keppel, with whom he had formed a friendship, was appointed Commodore in the Mediterranean station, for the purpose of protecting the British merchants from the insults of the Algerines, and he invited Reynolds to accompany him. After paying short visits to Gibraltar and Algiers, and a rather prolonged stay at Minorca, Reynolds at length reached Rome. There he seems to have employed his time chiefly in studying all the varieties of excellence, and in acquiring that knowledge of effect which he was so soon to display. The dignity of Michelangelo or the beauty of Raphael he had no chance of attaining, for he wanted loftiness of imagination, without which no grand work can ever be achieved; but he had a deep sense of character, great skill in light and shade, and an alluring sweetness, such as none has surpassed. From the works of Leonardo da Vinci, Fra Bartolommeo, Titian and Velazquez, he acquired knowledge, which placed fortune and fame within his reach; yet of these artists he says little, though he acknowledged the *Portrait of Innocent X.* by Velazquez to be the finest in the world. From Rome, Reynolds travelled to Florence, where he remained two months; and thence to Venice. He returned to London in October, 1752; and, after visiting Devonshire for a few weeks, established himself as a professional man in St. Martin's Lane, London, where he rapidly rose to



152.—The Age of Innocence. By Reynolds.
In the National Gallery.

fame; he soon changed his residence for a handsome house in Great Newport Street, and shortly afterwards commenced a friendship with Samuel Johnson, which was continued to old age without interruption.

In the year 1761, accumulating wealth began to have a visible effect on Reynolds's establishment. He quitted Great Newport Street, purchased a fine house in Leicester Square, furnished it with much taste, and added a splendid gallery for the exhibition of his works.

The Royal Academy was planned and proposed in 1768 by Chambers, West, Cotes and Moser; the caution or timidity of Reynolds kept him for some time from assisting. A list of thirty members was made out; and West, a prudent and amiable man, called on Reynolds, and, in a conference of two hours' continuance, succeeded in persuading him to join them. He ordered his coach, and, accompanied by West, entered the room where his brother artists were assembled. They rose up to a man, and saluted him "President." He was affected by the compliment, but declined the honour till he had talked with Johnson and Burke; he went, consulted his friends, and having considered the consequences carefully, then consented. The King, to give dignity to the Royal Academy of Great Britain, bestowed the honour of knighthood on the first President*; and seldom has any such distinction been bestowed amidst more universal approbation. Johnson was so elated with the honour conferred on his friend, that he drank wine in its celebration, though he had abstained from it for several years.

About the close of the summer of 1773, Sir Joshua visited his native place, and was elected Mayor of Plympton, a distinction so much to his liking that he assured the King—whom on his return he accidentally encountered, in one of the walks at Hampton Court—that it gave him more pleasure than any other he had ever received, "excepting (he added, recollecting himself), excepting that which your Majesty so graciously conferred on me—the honour of knighthood."

In this year, Sir Joshua exhibited the *Strawberry Girl*, which he

* The custom has been continued ever since, West, who refused the honour, alone excepted. Lawrence had been knighted five years before his election. The following are the Presidents with their dates of election to the office,—Reynolds, 1768: West, 1792: Lawrence, 1820: Shee, 1830: Eastlake, 1850: Grant, 1866: Leighton, 1878.

always maintained was one of "the half-dozen original things" which he declared no man ever exceeded in his life's work. He repeated the picture several times; the original is now in the possession of Sir Richard Wallace. He distinguished himself above all his brother artists by his *Fortune-Teller*, his portraits of *Miss Kemble*, and of *Mrs. Siddons as the Tragic Muse*, in the Grosvenor House Gallery—replicas of which are at Langley Park, Stowe, and the Dulwich College Gallery—all very noble compositions.

Sir Joshua had now reached his sixty-sixth year; the boldness and happy freedom of his productions were undiminished; and the celerity of his execution, and the glowing richness of his colouring, were rather on the increase than the wane. His life had been uniformly virtuous and temperate; and his looks, notwithstanding the paralytic stroke he had lately received, promised health and long life. He was happy in his fame and fortune, and in the society of numerous and eminent friends; and he saw himself in his old age without a rival. But the hour of sorrow was at hand. One day, while finishing a portrait, he felt a sudden decay of sight in his left eye. He laid down the pencil; sat a little while in mute consideration, and never lifted it more. His sight gradually darkened, and within ten weeks of the first attack his left eye was wholly blind.

The last time that Reynolds made his appearance in the Academy was in the year 1790; he addressed a speech to the students on the delivery of the medals, and concluded by expatiating upon the genius of his favourite master, adding—"I should desire that the last words which I should pronounce in this Academy, and from this place, might be the name of Michelangelo."

On the 23rd of February, 1792, Sir Joshua expired, without any visible symptoms of pain, in the sixty-ninth year of his age. He was buried in one of the crypts of St. Paul's cathedral, accompanied to the grave by many of the most illustrious men of the land. He lies by the side of Sir Christopher Wren. A statue to his memory by Flaxman was afterwards placed in the cathedral.

Of historic and poetic subjects, Reynolds painted upwards of one hundred and thirty, of which the principal are the *Holy Family*, the *Snake in the Grass*, the *Age of Innocence* (Eng. 152), and *Robinetta*,

all in the National Gallery; *Garrick between Tragedy and Comedy*, *Mrs. Siddons as the Tragic Muse*, *Macbeth and the Witches*, and *Hercules strangling the Serpents*; the last-named was painted for the Empress



153.—Lord Heathfield (Defender of Gibraltar). By Reynolds. A.D. 1787.
In the National Gallery.

Catherine of Russia, and for it she paid Sir Joshua fifteen hundred guineas and added a gift of a gold box, bearing her portrait set in diamonds. It is impossible to state the exact number of portraits

by Sir Joshua, as he executed them in such vast numbers that he was obliged to employ artists to paint the draperies and backgrounds. No less than fifteen are in the National Gallery, including a newly-purchased portrait of the *Countess of Albemarle*, mother of Viscount Keppel, and ten are in the National Portrait Gallery. Of the portraits of the men who still occupy their station in history may be mentioned *Samuel Johnson*, *Oliver Goldsmith*, *Horace Walpole*, *Laurence Sterne*, *Edmund Burke*, *Lord Heathfield* (Eng. 153), *Admiral Keppel*, and *Warren Hastings*. Of the ladies it is sufficient to say that there was scarcely one at that time celebrated for her rank, accomplishments or beauty, who did not sit to Reynolds. There are more than 700 engraved portraits now existing: and upwards of two hundred of his works were gathered together at the Grosvenor Gallery in 1884.

Thomas Gainsborough, who was born in the spring of 1727, at Sudbury, in Suffolk, where his father was a clothier, showed signs of talent at a very early age: he made a number of sketches of the scenery around his native place, and local tradition still loves to point out his favourite views. It is believed, on very authentic grounds, that he went to London, for the education necessary to cultivate his genius, when only fourteen years of age. He there studied under Francis Hayman, one of the founders of the Royal Academy. Gainsborough remained in London four years, during which time he very rapidly mastered the secrets of his art. He then returned to Sudbury, where he married, and thence removed to Ipswich. Soon afterwards he made the acquaintance of Philip Thicknesse, the governor of Landguard Fort, near Harwich, who for many years was his chief patron. In 1760 Gainsborough left Ipswich and settled at Bath, where he made a great reputation as a portrait painter. Sir Joshua Reynolds, when delivering one of his lectures to the students of the Royal Academy on the 'Character of Gainsborough,' said of that artist, "whether he most excelled in portraits, landscapes, or fancy pictures, it is difficult to determine." When the Royal Academy was founded in 1768, he was elected one of the original members. In 1774 he went to London and rented part of Schomberg House, Pall Mall, and for the next ten years he contributed many fine portraits and landscapes to the Royal



154.—The Brook. By Gainsborough.

Academy, with which body, however, he quarrelled in 1784. He died in 1788, and was buried in Kew churchyard.

Gainsborough was passionately fond of music ; was extremely kind and thoughtful in all his dealings with his friends, and generous to his



155.—Gainsborough's daughter. By Gainsborough.

relations. His pictures are very numerous, and are famous for their gracefulness, especially in the female portraits. Among them we may draw attention to the *Blue Boy*, belonging to the Duke of Westminster, said to have been executed for the purpose of refuting a dictum of

Reynolds, that the masses of light in a picture should be a warm yellow, yellowish white, or red; the *Cottage Door*, a *Cottage Girl with a dog and pitcher*, the *Young Lavinia*, the *Duchess of Devonshire*, the *Portrait of Mrs. Siddons*, and the *Portrait of Orpin*, a parish clerk (the two last in the National Gallery); the *Boy at the Stile*, presented to Colonel Hamilton in exchange for a violin; the *Harvest Waggon*, presented to the carrier, who used, from admiration of the painter's work, to carry his paintings from Bath to London free of charge; and the *Honourable Mrs. Graham*, at Edinburgh. There are three pictures by him in the National Portrait Gallery, and five in the Dulwich Gallery.

As cotemporaries of Reynolds and Gainsborough, we may name **George Stubbs**, one of the best animal painters in England, and **Sawrey Gilpin**, both painters of horses; **George Barret**, and **Julius Cæsar Ibbetson**, both landscape painters; and, as foreign artists who worked in England in the eighteenth century, and to some extent influenced the English style—**Giovanni Cipriani**; **Angelica Kauffman**, already mentioned in speaking of the German school; **Francesco Zuccarelli**, to whose advice the adoption of landscape painting by Wilson was, as we have seen, mainly due; and **Philip James de Loutherbourg**, a celebrated scene painter.

Benjamin West was born in America, and is said to have obtained his first colours, made of the juice of leaves and berries, from the Red Indians. He was self-taught, and brought with him to his adopted country all the American independence of spirit in which he had been bred. His determination to avoid imitation, and to work out an original manner for himself, are perhaps to be deprecated, as he had scarcely sufficient genius for the task; but his works were a great advance on the conventional mode of treatment of historic subjects, and the introduction in his important compositions of cotemporaneous costumes, although much blamed at the time, was instrumental in breaking down some of the trammels by which historic painters and sculptors were bound. His colouring is feeble, and his figures are wanting in life and character; but in some of his best works—such as *Christ healing the Sick in the Temple*, in the National Gallery; *Christ Rejected*; *Death on the Pale Horse*; and the *Death of General Wolfe*, in the possession of the Duke of Westminster, a replica of



156.—The Victors at Olympia. By Barry. A.D. 1777-82. *In the House of the Society of Arts, Adelphi, London.*

which is at Hampton Court—he displayed considerable technical skill and refinement of feeling. West, who was much patronized by the King (George III.), was one of the first members of the Royal Academy, and succeeded Sir Joshua Reynolds as president of that institution in 1792. He imparted instruction to, amongst others, his fellow-countrymen, Stuart, Trumbull and Allston.

James Barry, a native of Cork, endeavoured, like West, to paint historic subjects in the grand style.

His works are characterized by force of conception rather than power of execution ; he was deficient in knowledge of form and in feeling for truth of colouring ; but the energetic perseverance with which he worked on against every disadvantage is worthy of high respect. Unfortunately he was irritable by nature, and quarrelled with his best friends, and was eventually expelled from the Royal Academy. His best designs are the series of allegoric pictures painted, for the Society of Arts, on the walls of their meeting-room in the Adelphi, at a time when he had to work at night for the booksellers to gain a scanty subsistence. It had been intended that eight historic and two allegoric pictures should be executed each by a different artist. No payment was to be given, but the painters were to receive the proceeds of the exhibition of the work when finished. The offer—made to Angelica Kauffman, Reynolds, West, Cipriani, Dance, Mortimer, Wright and Barry for the historic, and to Romney and **Edward Penny** * for the allegoric, pictures—was however declined by all except Barry, who, filled with zeal for the revolutionizing of British Art, offered to do the whole series. On its completion he was much disappointed at what he considered the lack of public appreciation. An account of the pictures was published by Barry himself in 1783: they were intended to illustrate this great maxim, or moral truth, “That the obtaining happiness, as well individual as public, depends on cultivating the human faculties.” Our illustration is *The Victors at Olympia*, 11 ft. 10 in. high by 42 ft. long. It is typical of the most advanced culture. At the right of the picture, the conquerors in the games are receiving the prizes at the hands of the judges. Two of the athletes are carrying their father Diagoras, a former victor. Near this group is another, the chief person in which is Pericles, who has borrowed the face of the Earl of Chatham. The personage in the chariot is Hiero, of Syracuse ; the leader of the Chorus is supposed to be Pindar ; the statue at the right end of the picture is Minerva, that at the other end is Hercules. The figure seated at the base of the statue of Hercules represents Barry himself.† These paintings by Barry form one of the few decorative historic works of any

* Now little known. He was one of the original members, and the first Professor of Painting at the Royal Academy, in which he was succeeded by Barry.

† ‘A note on the pictures by James Barry in the Great Room of the Society of Arts,’ by H. Trueman Wood, 1880.

importance in the country, and, however much they may be deprecated in the light of modern criticism, they are worthy of attention on account of the evident desire of the artist to advance the principles of high art in this country.

John Singleton Copley was born in America, of Irish parents. Less ambitious than West or Barry, he succeeded more fully in reaching his aims. Some of his historic compositions show great dramatic power and truth to nature—as, for example, the *Death of Chatham* and the *Death of Major Peirson*, both in the National Gallery. The former is grandly conceived, well executed, and valuable as containing a group of faithful portraits of great men of the time; and the latter is full of the deepest pathos, and is moreover set in the actual scene in which the tragic incident took place—viz. the market-place of S. Heliers, Jersey, taken by the French in 1781. Other great historic pictures by Copley are *Charles I. ordering the arrest of five Members of the House of Commons*; the *Assassination of Buckingham*, and *King Charles signing Strafford's death warrant*.

George Romney executed several portraits and simple groups characterized by dignified refinement, truth of form, and individuality of character. Of his portraits those of *Lady Hamilton* (who sat to him many times) and *The Parson's Daughter* in the National Gallery, and of his groups, *Newton showing the effects of the Prism*; *Milton dictating to his Daughters*; and the *Infant Shakespeare surrounded by the Passions*, are among the most esteemed. In his best paintings, Romney is equal to Reynolds and Gainsborough. The heads of his portraits are especially fine—the men full of power and the ladies of grace. He never exhibited at the Royal Academy.

Joseph Wright, of Derby, a very versatile genius, is chiefly known as a painter of firelight subjects. He succeeded equally well in history and portraiture, especially in groups of children. His finest work, an *Experiment with the Air-pump*, is in the National Gallery. He painted during the latter part of his life in his native town of Derby. His fame has been overshadowed by that of Reynolds, Gainsborough and Romney, and with the last-named he had something in common in style, as may be seen by our illustration (*Eng.* 157), which affords a good example of his power of drawing.



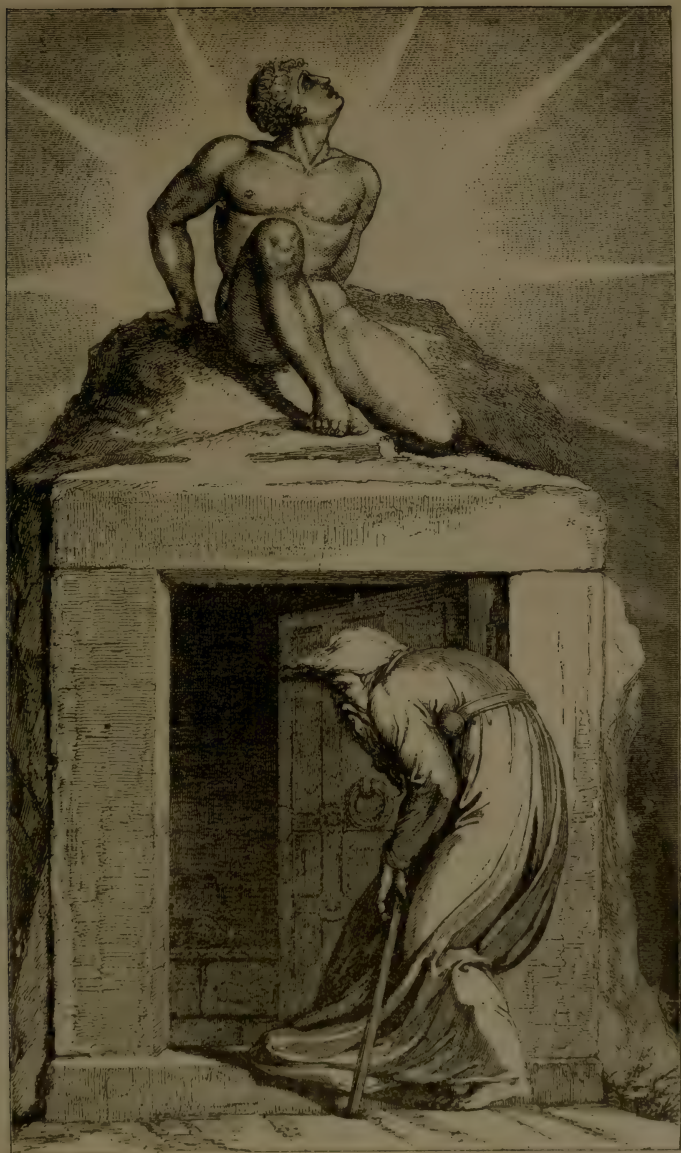
157.—*Maria.* By Wright of Derby. *In the Bemrose Collection.*

By permission of W. Bemrose, Esq.

Heinrich Fuessly, known in England as **Henry Fuseli**, a native of Zurich, was an artist of great power, often, however, tending to extravagance; he is well known by his illustrations of the English poets. He executed a series of paintings as a "Milton Gallery" (in emulation of Boydell's "Shakespeare Gallery"), but the venture was not pecuniarily successful. As professor of painting at the Royal Academy, he fostered the genius of many of the rising men of his day. He attained in his own works as near to the grandeur of Michelangelo as any British painter.

James Northcote painted several important historic pictures in a bold and forcible manner, one of which—the *Presentation of British Officers to Pope Pius VI.*—is in the South Kensington Museum. He made many designs for the "Shakespeare Gallery," originated by Alderman Boydell, a lover of the arts, who wished by means of this undertaking to afford to painting the encouragement which he had previously given to engraving. It was in 1786 that Boydell determined to try to wipe away the stigma that genius for historic painting did not exist in England; and within three years a gallery was erected in Pall Mall, and many of the works were executed. All the best known artists received commissions—amongst others were Reynolds, West, Barry, Opie, Northcote, Romney, Stothard, Fuseli, Smirke, Hamilton and Westall. The pictures were engraved and extensively circulated, and, poor as many of them were, they doubtless assisted to stimulate a love of pictorial art in England. Attempts of this kind have been all too few in the history of British Art, and whenever they occur they are worthy of record, and it is sad to think that poor Alderman Boydell's scheme ended in disappointment, as he was compelled to sell by lottery his galleries, pictures, drawings, &c., in order to pay off his debts. "Some few paintings," says Redgrave, "had great merit, and were not wanting in vigorous original conception and design; others were theatrical and extravagant, exaggerated by faulty composition and bad drawing; but the most common defect was the total absence of historic feeling, the display of mere common life prettily decked and draped; while some, indeed, whose only character was an attempted humour, closely approached caricature."

John Hoppner was at one time a fashionable portrait painter and a



158.—Death's Door. By Blake. About A.D. 1804.
One of the illustrations of Blair's 'Grave.'

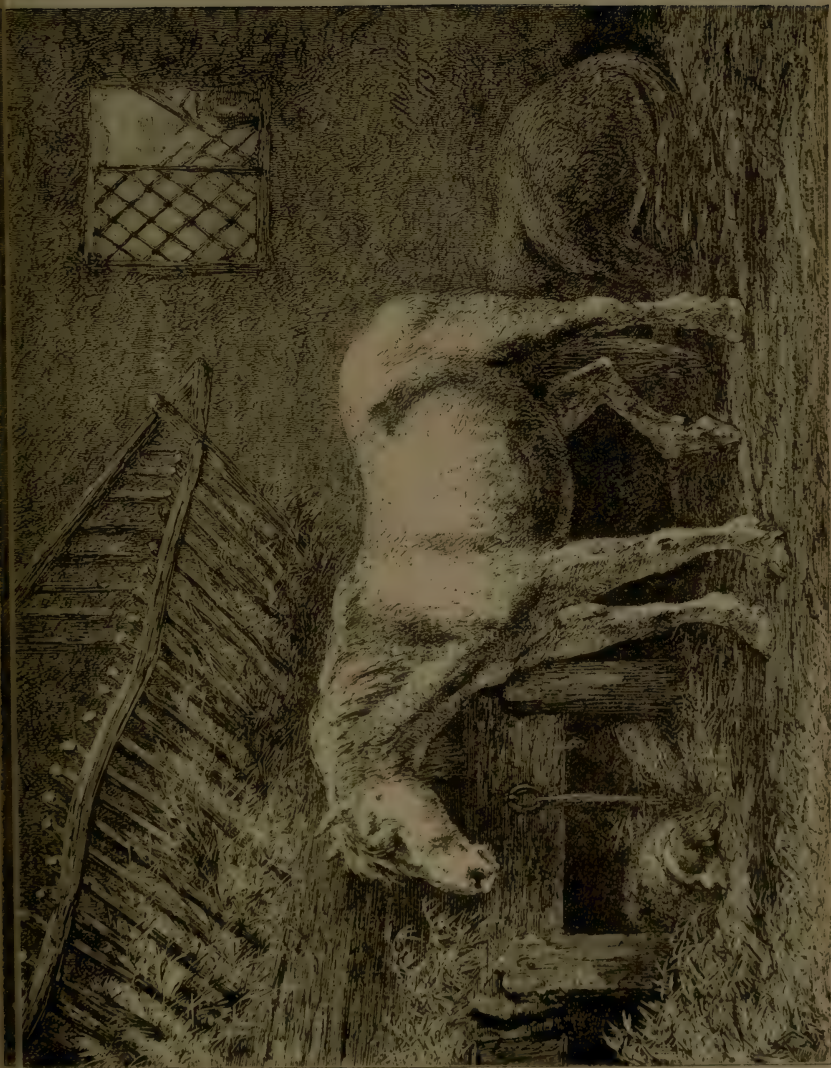
rival of Sir Thomas Lawrence. Three of his portraits are in the National Gallery. The landscape backgrounds of his pictures are well executed. A tale related by Hoppner affords an illustration of the difficulties which portrait-painters had to put up with in his time, and which are perhaps not unknown even now. "A wealthy stock-broker drove up to his door, whose carriages emptied into his hall, in Charles Street, a gentleman and lady, with five sons and seven daughters, all samples of *Pa* and *Ma*—as well-fed and as city-bred a comely family as any within the sound of Bow bells. 'Well, Mister Painter,' said he, 'here we are, a baker's dozen; how much will you demand for painting the whole *lot* of us; prompt payment for discount?' 'Why,' replied the astonished painter, viewing the questioner, who might be likened to a superannuated elephant, 'why, that depends upon the dimensions, style, composition, and—' 'Oh! that is all settled,' quoth the enlightened broker; 'we are to be touched off in one piece as large as life, all seated upon our lawn at Clapham, and all singing God save the King.'"

Sir **William Beechey** was very celebrated in his time as a portrait-painter. His picture of *George III. at a Review*, now at Hampton Court, gained him the honour of knighthood and the Royal Academicianship.

William Blake, a painter, poet and engraver, became a visionary enthusiast, and charmed many of his admirers with his wild imagination. Best known amongst his works are his *Songs of Innocence* and *Songs of Experience*, and his illustrations of Blair's 'Grave' (*Eng.* 158). His *Jerusalem, the Emanation of the Giant Albion*, which appeared in 1804, gave proof, if any were needed, that the mind of its author if not actually deranged was very nearly so, but his *Book of Job* (1825) is full of great tenderness and feeling.

John Opie, successful both with portraits and historic subjects, is chiefly known by his *Assassination of David Rizzio*—a powerful conception, full of dramatic energy, but somewhat carelessly executed—and by his *William Siddons* in the National Gallery.

George Morland was a landscape and animal painter of great merit, whose works are faithful and happy renderings of simple English country scenes, such as the well-known *Reckoning* in the South Ken-



159.—The Old Horse. By Morland.

sington Museum. Morland deserves special recognition as one of the first English painters to do for English peasants what was so ably done by the great Dutch masters for the lower classes of Holland; but his hasty and often careless execution does not bear comparison with the careful finish of the masters of the Dutch school. His masterpiece, *Inside of a Stable*, is in the National Gallery. He frequently painted different renderings of the same subject (*Eng.* 159). He was perhaps of all English painters the most mannered. He was a dissipated man, and died in misery.

As a painter of animals, especially of horses, **Abraham Cooper** was most successful. He often chose a battle scene for his subject.

Later Miniature Painting. A.D. 1680—A.D. 1860.

We have already noticed the earlier miniature painters, and we may now fittingly turn aside from the oil-painters to consider for a moment the work of those who followed this art up till a time when it almost became extinct some thirty years since. The best period of this renaissance is almost cotemporary with the reign of George III., who was the first of the Hanoverian line to give encouragement to the fine arts, which had suffered from want of royal patronage since the days of the Stuarts. George II. we know hated "boetry and bainting," but his grandson showed a better feeling, and during his reign many of those fine private collections which are now the pride of England were formed.

Thomas Flatman, who abandoned the Bar, at which, however, he had apparently never practised, in favour of art, achieved great success as a miniature painter in the seventeenth century. He also attempted poetry, but "one of his heads," Granger tells us, "is worth a ream of his Pindarics." His miniatures are now rarely met with. Cotemporary with him was **Alexander Browne**, who was patronized by Charles II. and his Court. **Lewis Crosse** was one of the best miniaturists during the reign of Queen Anne, a monarch who, however, did little for the arts. Crosse is guilty of having perpetrated for the Duke of Hamilton an ideal portrait of *Mary Queen of Scots*, which for many years was considered an authentic cotemporary portrait. **Charles**

Boit, a Swede by birth, was famous for his miniatures in enamel on copper, a method which we have seen was introduced into this country by **Petitot**, and which is more laborious than the old style of painting in water-colour on card, as practised by **Hilliard**, **Olivier** and **Cooper**. So laborious is the work of an enamel painter, that a highly-finished miniature sometimes requires as many as twenty firings; and to rectify a mistake the faulty piece has to be ground out, and a square inch will sometimes require a day's work. In compensation, it can fairly be said, that miniatures well executed in enamel are as brilliant now as on the day of their completion, while examples of the older method though kept with all care are apt to suffer from exposure to light.

Sir Robert Strange, the well-known engraver, painted miniatures; and various members of a family named **Lens** also practised the art with success. Another foreigner, **Christian Frederick Zincke**, was a pupil of **Boit**, whom he surpassed in his style of art. He was patronized by **George II.**, and several of his miniatures are in the Royal collection. **George Michael Moser**, the first keeper of the Royal Academy, painted in enamel for **George III.**, and was very popular in his time; he was also a modeller, a sculptor and a teacher. Two other foundation members of the Academy, **Nathaniel Howe** and **Jeremiah Meyer**, were popular miniature painters; the former worked both in water-colour and enamel, the latter was enamel painter to **George III.** and miniature painter to the Queen. **Richard Collins**, a pupil of **Meyer**, was miniature painter to **George III.**; but his works are little known now. **Ozias Humphrey**, a native of Devonshire (which county produced about this period many good artists) who commenced miniature painting at Bath, and came to London at the invitation of **Reynolds**, tried historic painting and portraits in oil, but did not succeed nearly so well in those branches of art as in miniatures, for which he is justly famous. Many of the Royal Family sat to him, and works by his hand are preserved at Windsor Castle, amongst others *George III.* and *Queen Charlotte* and the *Duchess of Gloucester*. In 1785 he went to India, and painted portraits of the Rajahs. **Andrew Plimer** and **John Stuart** were also successful miniaturists.

But the fame of all these is totally eclipsed by that of **Richard Cosway**, who is undoubtedly the foremost of this later school of

miniature painters in England. All the beauties of the day sat to him, and he became famous for his small whole-lengths, the bodies of which were only done in pencil, the faces of course being in colour, as well as for his studies of heads. There is a charm about a miniature by Cosway which is unapproached by those of any other artist, but they lack the strength and individuality and truth of Cooper's work, and all bear an air of the ideal. For this reason, per-



160.—William, fifth Duke of Devonshire.

Miniature. By Cosway.

At Stafford House, London.

haps, Cosway is far more successful with his female sitters than with men. Our example (*Eng.* 160), however, is of great merit. His works have been freely copied, and not, perhaps, a tenth part of the works ascribed to him are by his hand. Several excellent examples, including the beautiful *Duchess of Devonshire*, are in the Royal collection. He usually painted on ivory, which about the end of the seventeenth century superseded paper as the groundwork for miniatures. He was small in person, and in mind vain and eccentric. His wife, **Maria Cosway**, was also a good miniature painter, and worked in addition for Boy-

dell's "Shakespeare" and Macklin's "Poets' Gallery."* **Henry Bone**, who commenced life as a painter of flowers and landscapes on porcelain

* Started by Thomas Macklin in 1788 in emulation of Boydell's "Shakespeare" Scheme. Macklin commissioned one hundred paintings from the best English artists, including Reynolds, Gainsborough, Opie, Fuseli, Stothard, &c., and had them engraved by Bartolozzi and his school. This was followed in 1792 by Macklin's "Bible."

at Plymouth, achieved in London an almost phenomenal success as a miniature painter. He was enamel painter to George III., George IV., and William IV., and he was famous for his copies of the masterpieces of Reynolds, Titian, Raphael and other painters.

Henry Edridge and **Alfred Edward Chalon** both practised miniature painting in addition to water-colours. The latter also painted with success in oils. The list of painters in enamel may be closed by the name of **William Essex**, who was painter to the Queen and the Prince Consort, and who wrote a treatise on enamel painting: and the roll of miniature painters generally must be brought to a close with a brief mention of Sir **William Charles Ross** (a pupil of **Andrew Robertson**, himself a miniaturist of no mean ability), who confined himself to painting on ivory. He was extensively patronized by the Royal Family, many of the members of which sat to him. In the Royal collection at Windsor are about fifty from his hand, many of large size. Ross on his deathbed in 1860, speaking of photography, said only too truly that "it was all up with miniature painting;" and it is to be feared that Mr. Probert hopes, in vain, that "the fascinating art of miniature shall again flourish, awaking from its slumbers, refreshed and renewed, striving always onward to greater and greater perfection."

Early English Water-colour Painters. A.D. 1775—A.D. 1840.

At the close of the eighteenth century the art of Water-colour Painting, properly so called (now carried to such great perfection by British artists), was first practised in England. Water-colours had long been employed by miniature painters and illuminators; but their use for large and important works was mainly due to the efforts of the book illustrators, who worked for the enthusiastic antiquaries of the close of the eighteenth and beginning of the nineteenth centuries, and strove to give, with such means as they had at their disposal, faithful delineations of the scenes described in their patrons' works. When first employed water-colours were opaque in quality, and only afterwards became used in that transparent form which is now considered their chief charm. In spite of what has been urged to the contrary,

paintings in water-colours, if executed with proper colours and preserved with an ordinary amount of care, are practically as durable as works in oil.

To **John Robert Cozens** is due the honour of first raising landscape painting in water-colours to the position of an independent art. Redgrave says in his *Century of Painters*, "his works go little beyond light and shade and the suggestion of colour, but they are full of poetry ; there is a solemn grandeur in his Alpine views ; a sense of vastness and a tender tranquillity in his pictures that stamp him as a true artist ; a master of atmospheric effects, he seems to have fully appreciated the value of mystery." The fine collection of English water-colour drawings at the South Kensington Museum contains three works by Cozens, but they show that true water-colour art was as yet in its infancy, being first done in monochrome, and then filled in with local washes of colours.

A great cotemporary of him, **Paul Sandby**, who painted in solid opaque tempera colours as well as in water-colours, is well represented there by four characteristic works, which very distinctly betray the influence of Cozens.

Others who contributed to lay the foundations of our great school of water-colour painting were **William Payne** (the exact date of whose birth and death is unknown, but who was cotemporary with Cozens) ; **John Smith**, of Warwick ; and, above all, **Thomas Girtin**, and the great **Turner**, all of whom are well represented in the South Kensington Museum.

Thomas Girtin, the cotemporary and rival of Turner, was, like him, London bred, and a faithful interpreter of the atmospheric effects peculiar to the smoke-laden city and its environs. To the delicate execution and poetic feeling of Cozens he added a force and clearness of colouring, with a general balance and harmony of tone such as had never before been attained in water-colour painting ; whilst Turner, by his perfect combination of all the great qualities of his cotemporaries, combined with that peculiar delicacy of execution and mastery of aerial effects of every variety in which he has never been surpassed, may be said to have completed the development of the art. Girtin and Turner abandoned, towards the close of the last century, the old method

of executing the work first in monochrome, and adopted in its place the plan of laying in each object in its true local colour. "The transition period," says Redgrave, "was a short one. . . . Power, brilliancy, and truth were so evidently the result of the new manner, that it soon superseded the old one, and such works could no longer be classed, as heretofore, as *drawings*, but began to take rank as water-colour paintings."

George Barret, John Varley, William Henry Pyne, John Glover, William Delamotte, William Havell, and Joshua Cristall, who with several others were the true founders of the Water-Colour Society, were members of the same school, and are all represented by their works at the South Kensington Museum. Of these, all except Delamotte were amongst the sixteen original members of the Society of Painters in Water-Colour, which was founded in 1804 by those water-colour artists who considered, and justly too, that their work could not be fairly appreciated at the Royal Academy. Girtin was at this time dead, and Turner, as a member of the Academy, could not join the movement. We may here mention that in 1832 a "new Society of Painters in Water-Colours" was formed, which in 1863 took the name of the "Institute of Painters in Water-Colours." Both these institutions have since received Royal Charters. And, though still at a disadvantage as regards the Royal Academy, water-colour artists have now ample opportunities afforded them of bringing their works before the public, and of gaining almost equal fame with their rivals in oil.

ENGLISH PAINTERS OF THE NINETEENTH CENTURY.

The first great name which meets the student of painting in England in the nineteenth century is that of Sir **Thomas Lawrence**, a portrait painter, whose works, chiefly in oils, are characterized by great delicacy of feeling, but are slight in execution, wanting in force and in individuality of character. He was elected an Associate of the Royal Academy before he had reached the age (24) required by the statutes, and he succeeded Reynolds as painter to the king. In 1794, he became a full member, and thenceforth his success as a portrait painter was

assured. He was knighted in 1815, and was elected President of the Academy on the death of West in 1820. His numerous likenesses of the celebrities of his day have great historic value, although they



161.—Nature (children of Mr. Calmady). By Lawrence. A.D. 1824.

scarcely take rank as portraits of the highest excellence. The Waterloo Gallery at Windsor Castle contains a fine collection of Lawrence's works: the portraits of the *Emperor Francis*, of *Pius VII.*, and

Cardinal Gonsalvi are especially famous. The National Gallery possesses nine examples of his best works. He was especially happy in his treatment of the portraits of ladies and children, good examples of which are *Master Lambton* and *Nature* (*Eng.* 161).

Sir **Henry Raeburn** was one of the chief cotemporaries of Lawrence,



162.—Christian at the Palace Beautiful. *Illustration of 'The Pilgrim's Progress.'*
By Stothard.

and carried the art of portrait painting in oils to great perfection. He began life as a miniature painter, and was extremely successful in catching likenesses. He is said to have modelled his style on that of Reynolds, and to have acquired much of his manner of treating chiaroscuro and masses of colour; and, indeed, his name is as a rule

hardly treated with the consideration it deserves. Many of his works are of a high order of merit. Four portraits by him are in the National Portrait Gallery; and several good ones are in the Edinburgh Academy, of which he was president. His portraits include those of Sir Walter Scott, Sir David Baird, Dugald Stewart, Francis Jeffrey, and many other great men.

William Owen, **Sir Martin Archer Shee**, President of the Royal Academy, **Thomas Phillips**, **George Henry Harlow**, and **Sir John Watson Gordon** must be named as portrait painters in oils, cotemporary with Lawrence and Raeburn.

Thomas Stothard, one of the first and best of English book illustrators, painted several important paintings remarkable for richness of colouring and force of invention. The allegoric composition of *Intemperance*, on a staircase at Burleigh House, and the *Canterbury Pilgrims*, are among the best known and most popular of Stothard's independent pictures. His illustrations to Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress* (*Eng.* 162), and his vignettes to *Rogers's Poems* are exquisite little gems.

Joseph Mallord William Turner was not only the greatest English landscape painter, but the greatest interpreter of nature of any time or country. No landscapes convey so natural and complete a sense of light and shadow and atmosphere, or so entire a mastery of colour as his. This great success was only obtained by laborious study, which he pursued with unwearied assiduity, winning secret after secret in years of patient toil, until at last he attained to the zenith of a landscape painter's ambition—the power of rendering sunlight in something of its truthful fulness, a task which had baffled all his predecessors, and which still baffles his followers and imitators.

Turner's special characteristics have been rendered familiar to us all by the admirable engravings of John Pye, Robert Wallis, and others. Every one has felt the subtle charm of his atmospheric effects, and marvelled at the vivid truth of his rendering of water in every form. The tempest-tossed ocean, the desolate wastes of the sea in repose, the jagged rain-cloud, the drifting shower, the lowering fog, the distant river—all live again on his canvas. But perhaps not every one has fully realized the moral meaning of his works—the pathetic contrasts



163.- Lake Avernus. By Turner. In the National Gallery. A.D. 1834.

they so often present between the self-sufficiency of nature, even when most deeply troubled or wildly agitated, and the dependence of man upon human sympathy for solace and support. In such works as *Ulysses deriding Polyphemus*, the *Fire at Sea*, and the *Shipwreck* (all in the National Gallery), the solemn irresponsiveness of the elements whilst the children of the earth are fighting out their terrible battle strikes us with a feeling akin to pain, whilst suggestions of human suffering and failure add a pathetic sadness to many a scene of lonely beauty.

Turner painted, as we have seen, both in water-colours as well as in oils, and there is no doubt that much of the transparent brightness of his pictures in the latter is the result of his application to them of the principles generally confined to the former.

It would delay us too long to attempt to trace the gradual development of Turner's peculiar style as illustrated in the fine collections of his works in the national galleries; we can only name a few typical examples. The *Beach at Hastings*, the property of Sir A. A. Hood; *Line Fishing off Hastings*, in the South Kensington Museum; and *Aeneas with the Sibyl*, in the National Gallery, are among his earlier works, produced at a time when his practice was largely based upon the manner of the best Dutch landscape painters and that of Claude Lorrain; and when he was far from having attained that mastery of light which distinguished his best time. The *Calais Pier* and *Ulysses deriding Polyphemus* belong to the middle of his career. *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*; the *Téméraire*; *Venice, from the canal of the Giudecca*; and the *Approach to Venice* are amongst his finest pictures, and were produced late in life, but before any diminution of his powers was noticeable. In these works, daring composition and brilliant effect are carried to their utmost pitch. In the pictures of his last years, the artist, either through a failure of his eyesight or from some other cause, devoted himself to attempts to depict effects of extreme light, such as the means at a painter's command are quite unable to imitate; and his latest works are from this cause by no means his finest. In addition to two hundred and seventy-five large pictures, he published numerous and important series of landscapes and designs as illustrations of books, which were reproduced by the best engravers of the day. His *Liber Studiorum*, or book of landscape studies, produced in rivalry of the

Liber Veritatis of Claude, would alone have made the reputation of any



164.—Cottages near Norwich. By Old Crome.

other artist ; it was followed by the series of *Southern Coast Scenery*, the *Rivers of England*, the *Rivers of France* and others.

Turner's influence is very distinctly noticeable in the works of Callcott, Collins, Creswick, Roberts and other distinguished landscape painters, whilst many of his immediate successors may be said to have formed their style on his.

The Norwich School.

We must for a moment consider one of the very few local schools of art which have arisen in England, and, in fact, the only one of any importance, that of Norwich, where its memory is still kept fresh.

John Crome, commonly called "Old Crome," the founder of the school, was chiefly remarkable for grand effects produced by simple means—a clump of trees or a bit of heath becoming full of poetry in his hands. As typical examples of his manner we may name *Mousehold Heath*, and *Chapel Field, Norwich*, in the National Gallery. A fine collection of his works was shown at the Exhibition of "Old Masters" in 1878. He exhibited only fourteen pictures at the Royal Academy, but at Norwich he showed nearly two hundred; and he founded the Norwich Society of Artists in 1803. His style is manifestly founded on the Dutch school of landscape art, especially Hobbema, who has ever been a favourite with English landscape artists. His son, **John Bernay Crome**, was also a painter of merit.

James Stark, an able follower of Crome, but lacking his power, sent pictures to many of the London exhibitions. His views of the *Scenery of the Yare and Waveney* were engraved by Goodall, Cookes and others. A *Valley of the Yare* by him is in the National Gallery.

George Vincent was famous for his sunlight effects. His best known work is a *View of Greenwich Hospital*. **John Sell Cotman** is known for his landscapes and sea-pieces, and his engravings of architectural views. He was a prolific artist: in 1808 he contributed sixty-seven works to the Exhibition at Norwich. He was fortunate enough to be patronized by Dr. Monro, at whose house he met Turner, Girtin, Varley and other famous artists; but his works never fetched high

prices during his life, and he had to support himself and his family by teaching. With Cotman, the Norwich school may be said to close.



165.—The Valley Farm. By Constable. A.D. 1835. *In the National Gallery.*

John Constable was pre-eminently an English painter; a most faithful exponent of English cultivated scenery—a branch of landscape neglected even by Turner. Like Crome, Constable required but few materials for the production of his finest works; his *Hampstead Heath*

(No. 36 in the South Kensington Museum,—which contains a good collection of his landscapes) is merely a country view, with two donkeys in the foreground, but it is instinct with thought and feeling, and betrays the most earnest study of nature. His *Salisbury* is a fine work. Constable delighted in painting the sun high in the heavens, and his works are mostly pervaded by a luminous glow of light, and are, moreover, remarkable for brilliancy of colouring, truth and harmony of tone, and thorough mastery of the infinite variety of misty atmospheric effects peculiar to the showery English climate. He occasionally in later life overdid the imitation of the glitter of light reflected from leaves, and thus gave a somewhat “flittering” effect to some of his works. The influence of Constable is very marked in the works of Leslie and others of his English contemporaries; and the exhibition of his *Hay-wain* at Paris in 1824 had, as we have seen, much influence on the French school of landscape painting, which has since risen into such great importance. Several of his best pictures, including the *Cornfield*, the famous *Valley Farm* (Eng. 165), and the *Hay-wain*, are in the National Gallery; and to these have recently been added the *Salt-Box*, and two other pictures, presented by the late Miss Isabel Constable, the painter's daughter, who also gave to the South Kensington Museum several hundred of her father's sketches. Constable is one of the few English artists represented in the Louvre, which has five landscapes by him.

Sir **Augustus Wall Callcott**, the brother of the celebrated Dr. Callcott, the musical composer, began life as a portrait painter in oils, but early directed his attention to landscapes, and quickly attained to high rank as a renderer of Italian, Dutch and English scenery. His smaller works, many of which are in the national collections, are considered his best, and are chiefly remarkable for breadth and purity of colouring. Towards the close of his career, Callcott produced several sacred and historic pictures, of which the *Raphael and Fornarina* and *Milton and his Daughters* are the principal. Although showing good taste and feeling for beauty, they are generally speaking inferior to his landscapes. The National Gallery has nine of his works.

William Collins was an excellent painter of English rural and sea-side scenery, in which the figures and incidents introduced were treated

in an extremely lifelike and effective manner. He studied under Morland, and spent some time in Italy, producing several fine Italian landscapes, such as the *Caves of Ulysses at Sorrento*, and the *Bay of Naples*, in the South Kensington Museum; but his true sphere was English out-door life, and his *Happy as a King*, the *Prawn-Catchers*, *Rustic Civility*—all in the national collections—and *Sunday Morning*, the *Sale of the Pet Lamb*, *Fishermen on the Look-out*, and many similar works in private possession, are simple and lifelike renderings of incidents with which every Englishman is familiar.

Clarkson Stanfield, who began his artist life as a scene-painter, stands at the head of the English realistic school of landscape painting. His works are chiefly characterized by the entire absence of any attempt to produce effect by artificial means; they are simple, faithful renderings of actual scenes, and if sometimes wanting in vitality, they are, many of them, valuable as exact copies of foreign localities and buildings of note. Of this class are the *Castello d'Ischia from the Mole*; the *Isola Bella, Lago Maggiore*; *S. Michael's Mount, Cornwall*, in the South Kensington Museum, and many other similar works. Stanfield took especial pleasure in painting the open sea when unruffled by storms, and has rendered it admirably in all moods of calm. His sea-pieces with shipping are too numerous to be mentioned here, but we may add that the *Entrance to the Zuyder Zee—Texel Island*, and the *Lake of Como*, the *Canal of the Giudecca with the Church of the Jesuits*, all in the National Gallery, are fine examples of his manner; and that works such as *The Day after the Wreck*, and *A Dutch East Indiaman on Shore in the Scheldt* prove that he was not unable to do justice to scenes of a less peaceful character.

John Martin was in every respect a contrast to Stanfield; he adopted "the grand style," both in landscape and architecture, and idealized all he touched. His works exhibit great dramatic power, and in the words of Wilkie, "his great element seems to be the geometrical properties of space, magnitude, and number—in the use of which he may be said to be boundless." The *Belshazzar's Feast* and the *Fall of Nineveh* are considered his best works, but some idea of his peculiarities may be gathered from his *Destruction of Pompeii and Herculaneum* in the National Gallery. Martin's large subjects are painted in oils, but

he also produced many beautiful and poetic sketches of English scenery in water-colours, one of which—a *View from Richmond Park*—is in the South Kensington Museum.

Francis Danby, a man gifted with a vivid sense of the pathos of human life and the touching sadness of natural scenery in its lonely beauty, painted alike in oils and water-colours. Amongst his most striking pictures we may name the *Upas or Poison tree of Java* (now in the South Kensington Museum), which exercises a peculiar fascination on the spectator; *Disappointed Love*, also in the same museum, is remarkable for the manner in which the gloom of the stagnant waters harmonizes with the dejection of the young girl beside them. The *Sunshine after a Shower*, the *Sunset at Sea after a Storm*, and the *Overthrow of Pharaoh and his Host in the Red Sea*, are all in private possession. Effects of gloom, and the glow of sunset or sunrise, were the peculiar province of this artist.

David Roberts, like Stanfield, began life as a scene-painter in a theatre, and in his oil-paintings and water-colour drawings retained much of the rapidity of execution and mechanical dexterity which he had acquired in the early portion of his career. His works are characterized by picturesque grouping of figures and truthful rendering of architecture. He is most popularly known by a series of studies in Egypt and the Holy Land, published in lithography from his sketches. These show his power and accuracy as a draughtsman. His oil-paintings, which include representations of most of the famous buildings of the world, evince, in addition to a masterly though often careless power of drawing, a profound knowledge of effect, and a keen eye for the picturesque—with, however, but indifferent feeling for colour. Among his best works may be named his pictures of the exterior and interior of *S. Stephen's, Vienna*. The national collections at South Kensington and Trafalgar Square are rich in characteristic oil-paintings by Roberts; and the former also contains two water-colours from his hand.

Richard Parkes Bonington, an Englishman by birth, was educated in France, and had acquired considerable reputation in that country before he became known in England. He painted both in oils and water-colours; and in the words of Redgrave (*Century of Painters*), his works "were marked by their originality. He was a master of the

figure, which he painted with much grace. He succeeded equally in his marine and coast scenes, and his picturesque architecture of the Italian cities. * * * His works differed from those of his countrymen mostly in the simple breadth of the masses, both of light and of shadow, and from his appreciation of the change which shadow induced on the local colour." Like Constable, Bonington exercised a great influence both on English and French painting, especially on those artists who employed water-colours. Owing to his long residence abroad, he is very inadequately represented in our national collections, but an exceedingly valuable series of his works is in the possession of Sir Richard Wallace: the most famous of these is his *Henri IV. and the Spanish Ambassador*. In the Louvre is his *François I. and the Duchesse d'Étampes*.

Patrick Nasmyth—the son of **Alexander Nasmyth**, a Scotch painter of considerable merit, who is represented in the National Gallery by a view of *Shirly Castle*—has been likened to the Dutch Hobbema, on account of the simple homely beauty of his landscapes and his vividly truthful rendering of rustic life. He was essentially a realistic painter, and as such is held in high esteem at the present day. Three small landscapes are the only works by Nasmyth in the national galleries of London, but they are good examples of his peculiar excellences, which may be summed up as truthful detail, forcible effect, and modest but harmonious colouring, rather inclined to be heavy and dark. He rarely ventured on a large or complicated composition.

At the head of the genre painters of England, in the early part of this century, stands Sir **David Wilkie**, a Scotchman, with whose vivid renderings of homely Scotch life we are all familiar; but **Edward Bird**—well represented in the National Gallery by his *Rattle for the Watch*—deserves recognition as having been to some extent the forerunner of Wilkie, and the first to introduce the humorous element which is so important a feature of British genre painting.

Wilkie in some respects resembled his great predecessor Hogarth, but in the works of the latter the moral to be conveyed is always the first thing to strike the observer, whilst in those of the former kindly humour rather than satire is the predominant feature. Until 1825, Wilkie painted genre pictures exclusively, winning a reputation never



surpassed, by his *Village Politicians* (Eng. 166), the *Blind Fiddler*, the *Rent Day*, the *Village Festival*, the *Letter of Introduction*, *Duncan Gray*, *Distraint for Rent* (many of them in the national collections at South



167.—Crossing the Ford. By Mulready. A.D. 1842. In the National Gallery.

Kensington and Trafalgar Square), the *Penny Wedding*, and the *Chelsea Pensioners*, in the possession of the Duke of Wellington, and other similar works. These early compositions are mostly of cabinet size, and are all alike characterized by simple and effective treatment

of familiar incident. Many of them are crowded with figures; they are painted in a pure and transparent colour which cannot be called either rich or brilliant, but which admirably fulfils all the requirements of the subject chosen. In the year 1825, Wilkie went to Italy, and on his return to England completely changed his style and mode of execution. His later works—such as the *Maid of Saragossa*, and his *John Knox Preaching*, in the National Gallery—although they have a charm of their own, and display considerable dramatic force and power of picturesque grouping, are wanting in the vitality of those enumerated above. In an attempt to imitate the broad, rich colouring of Titian and Velazquez, Wilkie lost the quiet harmony and balance of tone by which he had been distinguished. But for his early death, however, he would probably have conquered these deficiencies, and have risen to a high position as an historic painter in the grand style. Wilkie painted chiefly in oils, but the South Kensington Museum contains some interesting water-colour sketches by him.

William Mulready, born at Ennis in Ireland, ranks second only to Wilkie in his masterly treatment of familiar incident, and is by some critics thought to approach Turner in the finish and brilliant colouring of his landscapes. His genre pictures exhibit less dramatic power and less humour than those of Wilkie, but in truth of drawing and sweetness and depth of colouring they are inferior to none. Mulready's easel pictures are in oils; but the South Kensington Museum contains a fine collection of life-studies in chalk which afford valuable specimens of careful drawing. Of his oil paintings the following (all of which are in the National Gallery or the South Kensington Museum) are among the most remarkable: *The Last In; Crossing the Ford* (Eng. 167); the *Fight Interrupted*; *Giving a Bite*; *First Love*; the *Toy Seller*; *Choosing the Wedding Gown* (his most popular work), and the *Seven Ages of Man*.

Charles Robert Leslie, a distinguished artist of American birth, practised genre painting of the highest class. The leading characteristics of his works are force of expression, refinement, and feeling for female beauty. His subjects are principally illustrations of popular authors, of which the *Merry Wives of Windsor*, in the South Kensington Museum; *Sancho Panza*, and *Uncle Toby and Widow Wadman*



168.—Uncle Toby and Widow Wadman. By Leslie. A.D. 1831.
In the National Gallery.

(Eng. 168), both in the National Gallery, are among the most note-

worthy. In all these works the figures are wonderfully lifelike and natural—the heroines especially being admirable renderings of ideal creations.

But two other men who adopted similar subjects to the three painters noticed above, remain to be mentioned. We allude to **Gilbert Stuart Newton** and **Augustus Leopold Egg**. Newton, a native of Nova Scotia, displayed considerable feeling for colour and expression, but was wanting in knowledge of drawing. His *Portia and Bassanio* in the South Kensington Museum, considered one of his best works, is a fine example of his manner. Egg, whose untimely death was severely felt, excelled Newton in drawing, but was inferior to him in colouring. His works are characterized by pathetic beauty, and are mostly pervaded by a subtle sadness. A scene from *Le Diable Boiteux*, in the National Gallery, is considered one of his best compositions.

Whilst landscape and genre painting were thus earnestly practised by so many men of genius, and patronized by the picture-buying public, a group of artists arose who endeavoured, with more or less success, to perfect the grand style in English historic painting. Of these, Henry Howard, Benjamin Robert Haydon, William Hilton, William Etty, and more recently Sir Charles Eastlake and Daniel Maclise were the chief.

Henry Howard, an oil painter of great industry and perseverance, cannot take high rank amongst the artists of the present century; his works are pretty and pleasing, but never grand. A *Flower-girl* by him is in the National Gallery.

William Hilton, a man of greater power than Howard, produced many fine works; some of them—such as *Christ crowned with thorns*; the *Angel releasing S. Peter*; *Edith and the Monks discovering the body of Harold*, and *Serena rescued by the Red Cross Knight*, the two last in the National Gallery—are characterized by ideal beauty of design; but unfortunately, owing to the undue use of asphaltum, it is now difficult to fully realize their original condition, and there appears to be no hope of their preservation.

Benjamin Robert Haydon, whose life was one long struggle with pecuniary difficulties, painted many large historic and sacred works—of which *Xenophon's First Sight of the Sea*, *Christ's Entry into Jerusalem*, and

the *Raising of Lazarus* (in the National Gallery), were among the best. His power was unfortunately not equal to his will; and although the general effect of some of his compositions is good, a close examination betrays gross errors of drawing and carelessness of execution. He was a vain and very ambitious man, and his want of success led to his melancholy end.

Amongst painters of fruit and flowers in England, **George Lance** ranks with Van Huysum in Holland. He was a pupil of Haydon. His three pictures in the National Gallery bear very evident traces of the influence which the Dutch school had on his style.

William Etty, a man of great industry, stands alone as the English artist who has gone nearest to a mastery of the difficulties of the nude human figure, and has approached to the brilliant transparency of the old Venetians in his flesh-tints. The early part of his career was beset with difficulties of every kind: his merits were unappreciated, his faults exaggerated, the technical excellences of his work were not understood; and, as a rule, the subjects he chose did not appeal with any force to popular sympathies. Yet, in spite of all these discouragements, he worked out for himself an original style, and won a place amongst the very first British artists. To quote his own words, Etty's aim in all his important pictures was "to paint some great moral on the heart." *The Combat, or Woman pleading for Mercy; Benaiah, David's Chief Captain; Ulysses and the Sirens*, three pictures of *Joan of Arc*, and three of *Judith*, now in the Royal Scottish Academy, are named by the artist himself as his best works; but we must also mention *Youth on the Prow and Pleasure at the Helm*, the *Bather*, and the *Wife of Candanles, king of Lydia*, in the National Gallery; and *Venus Descending*, and *Cupid sheltering Psyche*, in the South Kensington Museum, as extremely fine examples of the beauty of form and truth of flesh-tints, characteristic of everything produced by Etty.

William Edward Frost painted pictures very similar in subject to those of Etty: his female figures are graceful, but he lacks the powerful colouring of his rival.

Sir Charles Eastlake, a man of high scholarship and varied accomplishments, exercised an important influence on English painting of the present day, both by his pictures and his writings on art. His oil

paintings, which are not numerous, are characterized by delicate grace of execution, feeling for spiritual beauty, and effective simplicity of grouping. *Christ Lamenting over Jerusalem*, in the National Gallery, is considered his masterpiece; other examples are *Greek Fugitives in the hands of Banditti*; *Hagar and Ishmael*, and several incidents from Italian life. He was for many years President of the Royal Academy, and also Director of the National Gallery, of which for a few years he had been Keeper.

The occasion of the rebuilding of the Houses of Parliament was looked upon by many as an opportunity for granting State aid and encouragement to art. In 1841, a Commission was appointed to inquire into the matter; and, in opposition to the advice of many most competent to judge, it recommended the adoption of fresco instead of oil paintings. Sir Charles Eastlake, for instance, said that "the peculiar merits of the English school are of a nature which are perhaps the least fit to be displayed in fresco." A Royal Commission was appointed, under the presidency of the Prince Consort, who ever showed an intelligent appreciation for the Fine Arts, but its composition was curiously lacking in artists. A competition of cartoons was announced. This was followed by a competition of works in fresco, to which fifty-six painters contributed; six were selected for a further competition, and had moreover to maintain their laurels against all comers. And after four years the Commission recommended that six fresco subjects should be executed in the House of Lords, in situations "quite unsuited to the proper display of high art in any medium," of which the first was Dyce's *Baptism of S. Ethelbert*. Some were executed in stereochrome or water-fresco, as practised in Germany, amongst others, Maclise's *Meeting of Wellington and Blucher*. Meanwhile a competition in oil paintings took place; and subsequently the Queen's Robing Room, the Upper Waiting Room and other chambers were decorated. This series of competitions was not successful, and its history affords a proof of the unsuitability of placing a matter of this kind in the hands of laymen. Time was wasted, artists were put to great expense, and no practical good resulted.

Daniel Maclise, an Irishman by birth, was a man of considerable

original genius, with great power of design and feeling for colour. He produced numerous important works in oil-colours, of which the *Play scene in Hamlet*, in the National Gallery; *Sabrina releasing the Lady from the Enchanted Chair*; the *Banquet Scene in Macbeth*, the *Ordeal by Touch*, and *Robin Hood and Richard Cœur de Lion*, were among the principal. The latter years of Maclise's life were occupied in executing the mural pictures for the decoration of the Houses of Parliament referred to above,—of which the *Meeting of Wellington and Blücher* and the *Death of Nelson* were the chief. The cartoon for the former is in the possession of the Royal Academy. Maclise's manner underwent a great change after the commencement of the pre-Raphaelite movement, and an almost painful attention to detail encumbered his later works. *The Eve of St. Agnes*, one of his latest exhibited easel pictures, may be referred to as a typical example of his power and his high finish.

Edward Matthew Ward, one of the few painters of historic subjects in England, formed his style from a three years' study in the galleries of Rome. The three pictures in the National Gallery, the *Disgrace of Lord Clarendon*; the *South Sea Bubble*; and *James II. receiving the news of the landing of the Prince of Orange*, are sufficient to show the character of his work. He was a most industrious artist, and has left many paintings, several of which have been engraved.

As portrait painters of the British school who attained to eminence in the earlier part of the present century, we may name **John Jackson** and **Sir William Allan**, both of whom are represented in the National Gallery, and the late President of the Royal Academy, **Sir Francis Grant**, who painted many portraits of the nobility.

James Ward was a very successful animal painter, well known by his *Council of Horses* and *Gordale Scar*, both in the National Gallery, and numerous fine groups of animals, in the South Kensington Museum and elsewhere. The fame of Ward, however, has been entirely eclipsed by that of

Sir Edwin Landseer, who was long at the head of the animal painters of this country. He stands alone as an interpreter of the thoughts and feelings of the dumb creatures, and his compositions are chiefly characterized by masterly drawing, delicacy of execution, poetic

feeling and dramatic force. He had a rare power of rendering textures; his subtle and rapid execution seemed equal to depicting with perfect ease and perfect fidelity, fur, feathers, hair, horn—in short,



169.—Shoeing. By Landseer. A.D. 1844. *In the National Gallery.*

perhaps every texture, except human flesh. In the expression of animal life he was absolutely unrivalled, though he did not attempt any of those furious hunting combats, by which Snyders obtained such renown. His colouring is cold, and the human figures in his groups

are often wanting in character and inferior in handling to the animals ; but, in spite of these drawbacks, his paintings will always appeal powerfully to the sympathies of educated and uneducated alike.

Of Landseer's oil-paintings, the following are among the most celebrated :—*Bolton Abbey* ; *Hawking* ; *There's Life in the Old Dog yet* ; *The Otter Speared* ; the *Sanctuary* ; *Coming Events cast their Shadows before* ; the *Stag at Bay*,—all in private possession : and *High Life and Low Life* ; *Shoeing the Bay Mare* (*Eng.* 169) ; *Dignity and Impudence* ; *Peace* ; *War* ; *Alexander and Diogenes* ; *Distinguished Member of the Humane Society* ; and the *Maid and the Magpie*,—all in the National Gallery ; and *A Jack in Office*, and the *Shepherd's Chief Mourner*, in the South Kensington Museum. His drawings and sketches in pen and ink and in water-colours are, many of them, scarcely less effective than his completed pictures. His works are well known from engravings.

His elder brother, **Charles Landseer**, was a good painter of subject pieces. His most popular works were the *Sacking of Basing House* and *Nell Gwynne*.

Richard Ansdell showed much ability in drawing animals and sporting subjects, but his representations of animals are much inferior to Landseer's. In the first place, he depicted lower types of animals—cows and sheep, rather than horses and dogs—and he only succeeded in painting their outward forms, and gives us no full indication of their habits or characteristics. In 1856 he went to Spain with John Phillip, and afterwards exhibited many excellent pictures of goats, mules and asses with Spanish men and women.

Thomas Creswick made for himself an undying fame as a painter of landscapes. His works are thoroughly English in sentiment and execution. Several well-known artists collaborated with Creswick.

John Phillip deserves notice on account of the rare merit of his pictures, especially in point of colour. He visited Seville twice and painted Spanish scenes with success ; and a few of his latest pictures, such as *La Gloria* (a Spanish Wake) and the *Prison Window*, are of the highest value as compositions, and have a touching interest of genuine power. **Alfred Elmore** earned much renown as a subject painter. His *Invention of the Stocking-loom* has been frequently engraved.

John Frederick Lewis succeeded equally in water-colours and in oil : in 1857 he was elected President of the Society of Painters in Water-Colours, and later became a Royal Academician. His pictures are views, with figures, in Spain, Italy and the East. His *Interior of a Harem* gained him great reputation.

Edward William Cooke was one of the best English marine painters of the present century. He painted chiefly coast and river scenery. His works may be seen both in the National Gallery and at the South Kensington Museum.

George Hemming Mason, who produced many fine works of landscape and figure, painted both in Italy and England simple rustic subjects treated with classic feeling. They are noteworthy for their dignity and fine colouring, and have recently become very much sought after amongst art-collectors.

Cecil Lawson executed, in the short space of his painting career—about twelve years—pictures enough to prove the great merit of his abilities, and to warrant one in surmising that had he lived he would have occupied a very high place in the roll of British art. Many of his landscapes are masterly renderings of wind-driven clouds and wide expanse of country. The best known are the *Hop Gardens of England*, the *Minister's Garden*, and the *August Moon*, of the year 1880, which is now in the National Gallery.

Thomas Webster, the painter of the well-known pictures, *The Smile*, *The Frown*, and *The Village Choir*, was, in his boyhood, a chorister in the Chapel Royal, St. James's. Nearly all his pictures were genre subjects treated in a genial and agreeable manner, and in nearly all children may be seen. His *Going to School*, 1836, and the *Dame's School* are in the National Gallery. *The Village Choir*, perhaps his best picture, is, with four other paintings, at South Kensington.

John Linnell, the son of a London picture-dealer, by the advice of Benjamin West attended the schools of the Royal Academy at Somerset House. About 1840 he devoted himself especially to landscapes, such as *The Disobedient Prophet*, *The Timber Waggon*, *The Eve of the Deluge*, for which he is most celebrated, but he also produced some good portraits in oil and miniatures on ivory. His *Woodcutters* and *Windmill* are in the National Gallery. A representative collection of his works

was shown at the "Old Masters" in 1883. He was one of the best of the English landscape painters of the nineteenth century.

Though hardly perhaps coming within the scope of a history of painters, a short mention may be made of the most celebrated of the book-illustrators. **George Cruikshank** in early life designed many political caricatures. Afterwards he etched plates for Grimm's *Fairy Tales*, novels by Ainsworth and Dickens, *The Loving Ballad of Lord Bateman*, and many other popular works. His last effort in oil-painting, the *Worship of Bacchus*, in the National Gallery, is simply a caricature on a large scale. **Hablot Browne**, under the name of "Phiz," designed many humorous and satirical subjects, and etched the well-known plates to *Pickwick*, *Nicholas Nickleby*, and others of Dickens's works. **Richard Doyle**, the son of the famous caricaturist, known to a previous generation as H. B., was one of the wittiest of our satirical designers. His contributions to *Punch* were exceedingly clever, especially his *Manners and Customs of ye English*. He illustrated some of Thackeray's novels, and made charming water-colour designs for *Fairy Tales*, many of which were exhibited in the Grosvenor Gallery in 1885. The name of the friend of Thackeray, **John Leech**, will long remain fresh in the minds of English people, on account of his contributions to *Punch*, from 1841 to 1864; his illustrations to à Beckett's *Comic History of England* and *Comic History of Rome*, and many other works too numerous to mention. There is a kindly feeling apparent in all his drawings.

Randolph Caldecott, a brilliant and original draughtsman, illustrated Washington Irving's *Old Christmas* and *Bracebridge Hall*, and numerous Christmas books, such as *John Gilpin* and the *Elegy on a Mad Dog*, which were the delight alike of young and old. He also made many contributions to the *Graphic*. He was at his happiest when depicting scenes of field sport.

Transferred, by his all too early death at the age of forty-three in 1888, to the annals of the past, is the name of **Frank Holl**, who will ever be remembered as one of the most powerful of English portrait painters in the latter half of the nineteenth century, and one who well understood that there is more in the painting of a portrait than the mere



170.—Regina Cordium. By Rossetti. A.D. 1866. *In the Trist Collection, Brighton.*
By permission of T. H. Trist, Esq.

delineation of the features, and who was able, especially in the case of men, to place on canvas the impressions of individuality which he gathered from his sitters. His strong style of painting was not so suitable to female portraiture. His art was thoroughly English in feeling and in execution, albeit he was much impressed by the work of Velazquez. His early fame was quickly made by pictures of a genre character, chiefly melancholy in subject but full of truth to nature, such as "*The Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away*" (1869); *Deserted* (1874); *Her first-born* (1876); and *Newgate: committed for trial* (1878). In later years, however, he devoted himself almost exclusively to portraiture, and many of the most famous men of the day sat to him. Amongst his most successful portraits have been those of *Samuel Cousins*, the engraver, by which he at once made his reputation as a portrait painter; *Signor Piatti*, *Sir Frederick Roberts*, *Lord Wolseley*, *Mr. Bright*, *Mr. Gladstone*, the *Duke of Cleveland* and *Earl Spencer*, which is by some considered his masterpiece.

THE PRE-RAPHAELITES.

The movement commenced in 1848 by a body of young artists, to whom the name of Pre-Raphaelites has been given, headed by men most of whom are still living, exercised a remarkable influence at the time. The members of this school professed to repudiate all imitation of the works of other men, and to ignore entirely all that was done by Raphael and his school, taking the direct study of nature as their chief inspiration. **Gabriel Charles Dante Rossetti**, the son of an Italian refugee, was born in London in 1828, and received his art education at Cary's school * and the Royal Academy. In conjunction with Holman Hunt, John Millais, and a few other young artists, Rossetti commenced what was termed the "Pre-Raphaelite Revolt," † in which the brotherhood was greatly assisted by the writings of Mr. Ruskin. When

* Francis Stephen Cary, the son of the translator of Dante, succeeded Sass in his well-known School of Art in Bloomsbury about 1810.

† The seven members of the P. R. B. were Dante Gabriel Rossetti, William Michael Rossetti, W. Holman Hunt, John Everett Millais, James Collinson, F. G. Stephens, and J. Woolner.

Rossetti's painting, *The Girlhood of the Virgin Mary*, was exhibited, it was met with a storm of angry criticism, but a few years afterwards it was admitted that the brotherhood had done much to improve the tone of English art, which had previously become mannered and commonplace. His most celebrated pictures are the *Lady Lilith*, *Monna Vanna*, *The Beloved Beata Beatrix*, and *The Blessed Damozel*. His *Ecce Ancilla Domini*, a beautiful creation, is in the National Gallery. He made several illustrations to the works of Tennyson and other poets, and designed church windows. All his pictures are filled with his own strange imaginings. Rossetti was also a clever though eccentric poet.

The leaders of this school have, some of them, forsaken its principles; and the movement may perhaps be said to be dying out, having, however, served to stimulate an attention to detail and to the study of nature, although the brethren were, in their search after truth and poetic inspiration, led into strange eccentricities.

Later English Water-colour Painters.

Before we close our notice of the British schools of painting, it is our pleasant task to speak of a group of men who are allowed, even by foreign critics, to be unrivalled in their peculiar line by any of their European cotemporaries: this group is, however, unfortunately not represented in the National Gallery. We refer to the distinguished painters in water-colours, who carried on the work inaugurated by Cozens, Girtin and Turner.

John J. Chalon and **Thomas Heaphy** attained to considerable eminence as water-colour artists in the early part of the present century; but were both far surpassed by

David Cox, who may be said, indeed, to rank second only to Turner in fertility of imagination, feeling for the poetry of nature, and power of rendering the characteristic beauties of English landscapes. His works are truly ideal productions, in which the leading features are breadth and transparency of colour, truth of foliage, whether at rest or in motion, and life-like play of light and shade. Of Cox, Redgrave

says, "No painter has given us more truly the moist brilliancy of early summer-time, ere the sun has dried the spring bloom from the lately-opened leaf. The sparkle and shimmer of foliage and weedage in the fitful breeze that rolls away the clouds from the watery sun, when the shower and the sunshine chase each other over the land, have never been given with greater truth than by David Cox." A *Welsh Funeral* is cited by the same author as a typical example of his peculiar excellences. The series of landscapes by him in the South Kensington Museum are eminently characteristic.

Peter de Wint worked out an original style of his own, giving faithful and effective renderings of the general aspects of nature and of vast expanses of country, without any attempt at the finishing of details, cultivating tone and colour rather than form.

Anthony Vandyke Copley Fielding, one of the best



171.—London from Greenwich Park. By De Wint.

English painters of the Sussex Downs, and of marine effects, did much as President of the Water-Colour Society to improve the position of the professors of his own branch of art. **George Fennel Robson** was an admirable interpreter of the lake and mountain scenery of England.

Samuel Prout excelled in drawing architecture, and has never been surpassed in the rendering of buildings. He was very chary of his work—a little drawing was made by him to go a long way; but then every line represented firmly and accurately as much as it was intended to show. He had a keen sense of the picturesque, his points of sight



172.—The Old Gate. By Fred. Walker.

were well chosen, and his grouping was always happy. As a colourist he was not very successful. The South Kensington Museum contains several valuable water-colour drawings by Prout.

Our limits forbid us to attempt any detailed account of the many men who contributed to the development of the present British school of water-colour painting,—such as **William Hunt**, who is amongst the best English colourists of the present century. Hunt's subjects were usually either rustic scenes or fruit and flowers, and his textures were marvellously rendered. His colouring was that of Nature herself,

and his finish has never been excelled, if equalled. **George Cattermole** is chiefly distinguished for his lifelike figure painting. His paintings are usually of a dramatic character.

Samuel Palmer, who owed much to the teaching of his father-in-law, John Linnell, and to Blake, whose works produced much impression on his mind, was a landscape painter of no common order. His works, especially his sunsets, are characterized by an almost too great brilliancy of colouring. He worked in oil as well as in water-colour; and is also celebrated for his etchings. **Francis William Topham** was a very successful water-colour artist. His subjects are frequently drawn from Italy and Spain, and from Scotland and Ireland.

Frederick Walker, in his all too short career, made himself justly famous for his pictures of landscapes with figures. Like Mason, he treated ordinary rustic scenes in a dignified, classic style, and his works are now valued very highly. He was the only Englishman who received a medal for water-colour painting at the International Exhibition in Paris in 1867. He was elected an associate of the Royal Academy, but never lived to receive full academic honours. Best known among his works are the *Vagrants*, in the National Gallery, the *Bathers*, the *Old Gate* (*Eng.* 172), and the *Harbour of Refuge*.

George John Pinwell, another promising artist cut off in his prime, began his artist-life as a wood-engraver for book illustration. He contributed frequently to the Water-Colour Society, of which he was a member. Among his best known pictures are the *Pied Piper of Hamelin* (1869), and the *Elixir of Love* (1870). He illustrated Jean Ingelow's Poems, and other works. His posthumous fame rests on the pathos, imagination, and poetry of his pictures, rather than on any marked technical ability, though his modelling and chiaroscuro were of an essentially high order. It has been well said that, when these two men died,—Walker at thirty-three, and Pinwell at thirty-four—they left a blank which English art has as yet been unable to re-fill.

In these days of rapid travelling and its consequent cosmopolitanizing influences, it is a matter as well of surprise as of congratulation, that England preserves so successfully a truly national Art—more especially when we consider that several of our best painters received

their early training in foreign studios. But it must not be thought that continental art has been without its influence in this country.

The characteristics of the present school of England have recently been claimed by its head—the President of the Royal Academy—as being “sincerity, healthiness and versatility;” and in these qualities we plainly see every prospect of a bright and glorious future. The Pre-Raphaelite movement, if it did perchance give rise to a few works of sickly sentimentality, did much to combat the influences of mannerism, triviality and commonplaceness, and has resulted in the formation of what has been termed the Daylight School.*

Some few painters there are—we may call them the modern Classicists—who, placing beauty of form, learning, scientific knowledge, and historic detail high in the scale of artistic requirements, produce works which, though they appeal to the head rather than the heart, can not but tend to elevate the tone of English Art, and are thus worthy of the highest consideration. Others have willingly gone back from this every-day world to try to conjure up upon their canvases the scenes of ancient Greece and Rome, in one instance at least with signal success.

English painters are perhaps most at home when depicting scenes of domestic history. While the traditions handed down from Steen, Dou and Mieris, by Wilkie, Mulready and Leslie, are passing away, the modern painters of genre have, though gaining in truth, lost in sentiment; but they well know that worthy treatment can ennoble the simplest subject. In pictures of a marked dramatic quality, English painters have not been very happy as a rule, though one or two rising artists have successfully treated difficult subjects of this class; and there are amongst us a few painters of battle scenes who for dramatic power will rank high in future ages.

For many years the East has afforded scenes for the artist's pencil, and the brilliantly-coloured works which are the result of brighter skies than ours have a charm of their own.

In Portraiture enough has been done to prove that the latter half of the nineteenth century will hold its own even beside the glorious epochs of Reynolds, Gainsborough, and Lawrence, despite the only too numerous

* ‘Fifty Years of British Art,’ by J. E. Hodgson, R.A. Manchester, 1887.

examples of the commonplace, due in many instances, no doubt, rather to the sitter than the artist.

No shoulders have been found fit to assume the fallen mantle of Sir Edwin Landseer; but his influence did not die with him, and the sympathy which exists between man and dog is still portrayed.

That England should have produced so few marine painters is perhaps a subject for wonder, considering the influence which the sea has played in the history of our national existence. But there is at least one artist who paints the sea as it should be painted.

In Landscape pure and simple, though no living painter will in the future probably be ranked by the side of Constable and Gainsborough, or Turner and David Cox, yet there are many painters who turn to nature with an earnest desire to depict the truth, "men of a new type which has grown up in the last twenty years; brave, hardy enthusiasts who pitch their easels in the open, and brave all weather, wind, rain, and even snow, in pursuit of truth. . . . The result is, that secrets have been wrested from Nature utterly unknown to an earlier race of landscape painters, who were satisfied to paint from sketches and pencil notes."

In the conclusion of his 'Fifty Years of British Art,' Mr. Hodgson tells us that the average of art in England is "many degrees higher than at the beginning of the Queen's reign. It is higher in its technical accomplishment; the artists are better workmen; it ministers to more spiritual needs, and embraces a wider field of sympathies; and it has none of the symptoms of stagnation or decay."

PAINTING IN AMERICA.

THE last school of painting which claims our attention, both from its merit and its promise of future excellence, is that which, during the last hundred years, has sprung up in America. Beginning, as in England, with portraiture, this school has progressed until it now numbers in its ranks many very excellent figure and landscape painters. Indeed, if American Art can be said to have a bias in favour of one branch of subjects rather than the others, it must be said to be of landscape painting. American works are not unfrequently brought to Europe to be exhibited, and are received with great admiration.

In an article on American Art, Mr. S. G. W. Benjamin (to whose writings we are indebted for much information contained in the following short notice) says—"There is one fact connected with the early growth of our art which is entirely contrary to the laws which have elsewhere governed the progress of art, and is undoubtedly due to the new and anomalous features of our social economy. Elsewhere the art feeling has undeviatingly sought expression first with earthenware or plastic art, then with architecture and sculpture, and finally with painting. We have entirely reversed this order. The unsettled character of the population, especially at the time when emigration from the Eastern to the Western States caused a general movement from State to State, together with the abundance of lumber at that time, evidently offered no opportunity or demand for any but the rudest and most rapidly constructed buildings, and anything like architecture and decorative work was naturally relegated to a later period; and for the same reason, apparently, the art of sculpture showed no sign of demanding expression here until after the art of painting had already formulated itself into societies and clubs, and been represented by numerous artists of respectable abilities."

We here give a short account of those painters who have hitherto been most distinguished; regretting that the plan of our book does not permit us to include the names of living artists. Although hard-and-

fast lines of demarcation are impossible in the history of art, it is yet desirable, for the sake of convenience, that some sort of periods should be observed. In the present case we can not do better than follow the plan adopted by Mr. S. R. Koehler, who divides American Art into (1) The Colonial Period; (2) The Revolutionary Period; (3) The Period of Inner Development; (4) The Period of the Present; during the two first of which it was decidedly under English influence.

The Colonial Period. A.D. 1715—A.D. 1770.

In spite of the stern Puritan feeling of the early settlers in America, which was most unfavourable to the culture of the Fine Arts, there existed, as works still remaining testify, portrait painters in America at a very early period; but they were principally foreigners, and those of them who were natives were influenced in a great measure by such works of Van Dyck, Lely or Kneller as the settlers in the New World had taken out with them. **John Watson**, a native of Scotland, who emigrated to America in 1715, and painted portraits in Philadelphia; and **John Smybert**, who left England and settled in Boston about ten years later, are but two of the most prominent of a crowd of foreigners of more or less merit, who earned a living by painting portraits in America in the early years of the eighteenth century. Smybert took with him to America a copy, done by himself, of the head of Cardinal Bentivoglio, by Van Dyck, and this picture is said to have produced a great impression on the minds of Trumbull, Allston and other famous painters, and was no unimportant factor in the directing influences of early American Art. Smybert's best work is the *Family of Bishop Berkeley*, in Yale College. **Robert Feke**, of Newport,—a town which produced several early American painters of note—who acquired a little knowledge of art in Spain, and **Matthew Pratt** of Philadelphia, who went to England in 1764, and studied under West, are two of the first American artists worthy of record.

The Revolutionary Period. A.D. 1770—A.D. 1780.

"The Revolutionary Period is," says Mr. Koehler, "in many respects, the most interesting division, not only in the political, but also in the artistic history of the United States. It is so, not merely because it has left us the pictorial records of the men and the events of a most important epoch in the development of mankind, but also because it brought forth two painters who, while they were thoroughly American in their aspirations, were at the same time endowed with artistic qualities of a very high order"—Stuart and Trumbull.

But the true foundation of American Art was laid by Copley and West, who were almost cotemporaneous.

John Singleton Copley, the historic painter, was born of Irish parents at Boston, United States, then a British colony. After painting for several years in his native city, he—forced, like many another American artist after him, by lack of material for study in his native country, to seek instruction in art in foreign countries—started in 1774 for England, where, after a tour on the Continent, he finally settled and died. In the Public Library at Boston is his *Charles I. demanding the five Members from Parliament*.

Benjamin West, who was born at Springfield, Pennsylvania, went to England in 1763, and rapidly rose in public favour, until he reached the height of his ambition in 1792, by becoming President of the Royal Academy.

Of these two artists, we have already given a fuller notice among the British school.

Gilbert Charles Stuart, one of the best portrait painters of America, was born at Narragansett, in Rhode Island, of Scotch and Welsh descent. He received his instruction in art at Newport from **Cosmo Alexander**, who took him to Scotland with him, but Stuart returned to America soon afterwards. In 1781 he went again to Great Britain, studied under West, and established himself as a portrait painter in London, where he enjoyed the friendship and society of some of the famous men of the day. It was during this visit that he painted the

fine portrait of *Mr. Grant skating*, which was exhibited at the Exhibition of Works by the Old Masters in 1878, when it attracted much attention,



173.—General Knox. By Gilbert Stuart.

Copyright 1879, by Harper and Brothers.

and was for the moment ascribed to Gainsborough. In 1793, Stuart returned to America, and after residing in New York, Washington, and

Philadelphia, he re-established himself finally, in 1806, at Boston, where he continued to paint with uninterrupted success until his death. His works are commonly seen both in the public and private galleries in America. His *chefs-d'œuvre* are his portrait of *Judge Stephen Jones* in the Richards Collection at Boston, and his so-called Athenæum head of *Washington*, whose portrait he painted several times. His pupil, **James Frothingham**, also acquired fame as a portrait painter.

John Trumbull, the historic painter, born at Lebanon, Connecticut, was one of the best of the early American artists. He combined the professions of a soldier and a painter, and thus had the means of being an eye-witness of scenes—such as the storming of the works of *Burgoyne* at *Saratoga*—which suggested the subjects of many of the works which have made his name famous. He graduated at Harvard, entered the army, and was made aide-de-camp to *Washington*. In 1780 he went to London, where he studied under his fellow-countryman, *West*, whose influence is distinctly traceable in his pictures. Arrested as a spy, he was obliged to return to America, but on the cessation of hostilities, he went again to England, and resumed his studies under *West*. After a visit of nineteen years (1796—1815), seven of which were spent in diplomatic service, he lived constantly in America. He died in New York, at the advanced age of eighty-seven, and was buried in Yale College. His four great works executed in the rotunda of the Capitol at *Washington*—the *Declaration of Independence*; the *Surrender of Burgoyne*; the *Surrender of Cornwallis*; and the *Resignation of Washington at Annapolis*—have since been moved to the Art Gallery in Yale College.

Of other works we may notice—in the City Hall, New York, portraits of Governors *Lewis* and *Clinton*; at New Haven the *Death of General Montgomery* (*Eng.* 174), “one of the most spirited battle-pieces ever painted,” the *Battle of Bunker's Hill*, and a full-length *Portrait of Washington*. His works were unequal in merit; his male portraits were far more successful than his female. He was one of the founders, and the first President, of the American Academy of Fine Arts.

Charles Wilson Peale, a native of Chesterton, Maryland, was not only a painter, but a worker in wood, metal and leather. Besides his

oil-paintings, he executed numerous miniatures, for which he "sawed his own ivory, moulded the glasses, and made the shagreen cases." He also served in the American army, where he rose to the rank of Colonel. He studied under various masters—in Philadelphia under a German, in Boston with Copley, and in London with West.



174.—Death of Montgomery in the attack of Quebec. By Trumbull. At Yale College.
Copyright 1879, by Harper and Brothers.

Peale, though lacking the highest qualities of an artist, was one of the most popular portrait painters of his time, and was especially remarkable from the fact that he painted the earliest authentic likenesses of *Washington*, who subsequently appears to have obligingly sat to a number of artists.

E. Savage was another versatile genius like Peale. His picture in the Boston Museum, representing *The Signers of the Declaration of*

Independence, is interesting rather from an historic than an artistic point of view. Some of his portraits, however, have more merit.

The Period of Inner Development. A.D. 1780—A.D. 1870.

Washington Allston, who until recently was generally considered the chief painter of the American school, but who really did not do half so much good for a truly American National Art as Stuart or Trumbull, was a native of Waccamaw in South Carolina. After the completion of his university career at Harvard, he went to London in 1801, and at once entered the Royal Academy schools, where he became acquainted with his fellow-countryman West, who was then president. In 1804 Allston went with Vanderlyn to Paris, and thence to Rome, where in the following year he painted his *Joseph's Dream*. At Rome, Allston commenced with Washington Irving a friendship which lasted for life. He also became acquainted with Coleridge, and the Danish sculptor, Thorwaldsen. In 1809 he returned to America, married a sister of Dr. Channing, and then went again to London, where he produced his *Dead Man revived by the bones of Elisha*, which gained a prize of two hundred guineas from the British Institution, and is now in the Pennsylvania Academy of Fine Arts, Philadelphia. Then followed the *Liberation of S. Peter by the Angel*, now in the Worcester Lunatic Hospital; *Uriel in the Sun*, in possession of the Duke of Sutherland; and *Jacob's Dream*, in the Petworth Gallery. In 1818 Allston returned to America, and settled at Boston, with his health weakened by sorrow for his wife, lately deceased, and by overwork. In the same year he was elected an Associate of the Royal Academy. Of the works which he executed in the following years, we may notice, the *Prophet Jeremiah*, now in Yale College; *Saul and the Witch of Endor*; *Miriam's Song* and *Dante's Beatrice*. In 1830 he married again, and settled at Cambridge, Mass., where he spent the rest of his life. His *Spalatro's vision of the bloody hand*, from the 'Italian' by Mrs. Radcliffe, was formerly in the Taylor Johnson Collection in New York.

The works of Allston, the "American Titian," are especially remarkable for the beauty and power of colour. In his subjects, he was fond of the terrible, especially noticeable in *Spalatro's Vision*, *Saul and the Witch of Endor*, and in his unfinished *Belshazzar's Feast*. He painted many excellent portraits. That of *Coleridge*, by him, is in the National Portrait Gallery.

Edward G. Malbone, a native of Newport, in his short career of thirty years, executed some charming works in miniature painting. *The Hours* by him, now in the Athenæum at Providence, is full of grace and poetry. Our illustration (*Eng.* 175) will serve to give an indication of his style.

John Wesley Jarvis and **Thomas Sully**, natives of England, were also successful as portrait painters. Sully's female portraits possess great sweetness, but his likenesses of men are lacking in power. His pupil, **John Neagle**, of Philadelphia, also produced portraits which were not without merit.

John Vanderlyn, who was born at Kingston, New York, went in 1803 to Europe, and was in Paris and at Rome (where he lived in the house formerly owned by Salvator Rosa), the friend and companion of Allston. In Rome he painted, in 1807, his famous *Marius sitting on the ruins of Carthage*, to which Napoleon personally awarded the prize medal in the *Salon* of 1808. His next best picture was a *Sleeping Ariadne*, in the Philadelphia Academy of Fine Arts; and he also executed numerous portraits.

Samuel F. B. Morse, of telegraphic fame, practised for some years



175.—Portrait of Elizabeth Southgate Bowne.
Miniature. By Malbone.

as a painter. He was a pupil of Allston, and one of the founders in 1826, and second president, of the National Academy of Design. He abandoned art as a profession in 1839.

Rembrandt Peale, the son of C. W. Peale, after a short career as a portrait painter in Charlestown, South Carolina, went to London, and studied under West. He also resided for some time in Paris, where he painted, among other pictures, portraits for his father's museum. His *Portrait of Washington* was purchased by Congress for 2000 dollars.

John James Audubon, was born in Louisiana, and studied in Paris under David. On his return to America in 1826 he devoted himself to portraying birds, just in the same manner as Catlin gave himself up to the painting of American Indians. He published, in Edinburgh, a book containing more than one thousand birds' portraits, the originals of which are now in the possession of the New York Historical Society. Having exhausted the feathered tribe, Audubon was engaged on a work on the quadrupeds of America, when he died.

Chester Harding began his career in painting as a sign-painter, at Pittsburgh, but subsequently turned his attention to portraiture, in which he afterwards became successful. From Pittsburgh he went to Philadelphia, thence to S. Louis, and then to Boston, where he became the fashionable portrait painter of the day. In 1823 Harding paid a visit to England, where he received much patronage from the nobility. He afterwards revisited England, but died at Boston, U.S. Of his portraits, that of *Daniel Webster*, in the possession of the Bar Association, New York, is the most famous.

George Catlin, the painter of the aboriginal Indians, was originally intended for the law, but abandoned that profession in favour of painting, and established himself in Philadelphia. In 1832 he started on a journey among the tribes of American Indians, and made the acquaintance of no less than forty-eight of them. On his return to civilization in 1839, he published the result of his journey in the form of a book with illustrations by his own hand. He resided for eight years in Europe. Many of his Indian sketches were exhibited at Philadelphia in 1876.

William J. Hays chose his subjects from the animal kingdom of the great West, but his talents never rose above second class.

Robert Charles Leslie, who was born of American parents in Clerkenwell, was taken when quite a child to the United States; in 1811 he went to England, and, with the exception of a short visit to America in 1833, resided there for the rest of his life.

Henry Peters Gray, a pupil of Huntington, was President of the National Academy from 1869 to 1871, when he went to Florence. He painted chiefly genre subjects until his later years. Amongst his best paintings are *Wages of War*, sold for 5000 dollars, and now in the Metropolitan Museum, New York, and *The Apple of Discord*, which was highly commended by the jury at the Philadelphia Exhibition of 1876. He was also famous for his female portraits; but there is very little nationality about his art.

Gilbert Stuart Newton, who was born at Halifax, Nova Scotia, in America, studied under his uncle, Gilbert Stuart, went to Europe, in 1817, and paid but one short visit to America in 1832, and died in London; he belongs to the English school.

On the other hand, **Thomas Cole**—who was born at Bolton-le-Moor, Lancashire, of American ancestry, and went when eighteen years of age to Steubenville, Ohio—belongs to America. After travelling about the country for some time, he visited New York, where he was patronized by Trumbull and other artists. Cole made two journeys to Europe, and stayed chiefly in Italy and England, the scenery of which countries furnished him with subjects for many of his best works. He died among his “own dear Catskills,” as he calls them; for, with all the magnificent scenery of the Alps and elsewhere in Europe, and the works of Claude Lorrain, Salvator Rosa, and Turner and Constable, which he saw in England, he remained true to his first love, although the influence of these masters tended to mar the individuality of his style. Of Cole’s works we may notice, in the possession of the New York Historical Society, the *Course of Empire*—five landscape scenes, his master-piece; his famous series of *Voyage of Life*, formerly in the Taylor Johnston Collection of New York; and the *Mountain Ford*, and *Kenilworth Castle*, both of which were shown at Philadelphia in 1876. Many of his works, frequently views of the Catskills, are in the private and public galleries of America. Cole may be considered the father of American landscape art.

Side by side with Cole must be mentioned **Thomas Doughty**, who did much for the furtherance of landscape art. He did not commence painting until he was twenty-eight years old, and he was entirely self-taught. Of the next generation of landscapists, a foremost man was

John F. Kensett, who began life as an engraver, studied painting for seven years in Europe—visiting Italy, Switzerland, and the Rhine. He then settled in America, and rose to fame as a landscape painter. “Kensett’s best pictures,” says Tuckerman, “exhibit a rare purity of feeling, an accuracy and delicacy, and especially a harmonious treatment perfectly adapted to the subject.”

Sandford R. Gifford, a good painter of landscapes and sea pieces, excelled in the representation of the effect of sunlight.

The Pre-Raphaelite movement, which we have referred to in the British school, had some slight influence on the art of America. One of its foremost disciples to the new world was **John W. Hill**, a landscape painter, chiefly in water-colours.

Henry Inman studied for some time in New York under Jarvis, a good artist of the period. After several years spent in New York, he settled at Philadelphia, where he became famous as a painter of portraits, and occasionally of landscapes and genre pictures. In 1843 he went to England, where he remained for two years; and painted among other portraits those of Wordsworth and Macaulay.

The works of this artist are commonly seen in the public and private galleries of America. The City Hall, New York, has some good portraits by him; noteworthy among these is that of *Governor Van Buren*; others are in the Boston Athenæum. His landscapes and genre pictures are best seen in private galleries.

William Sidney Mount, who has been called “the American Wilkie,” was one of the first in that country to practise genre painting successfully. His works, such as *The Long Story*, in the Corcoran Gallery, Washington, and *Bargaining for a Horse*, in the New York Historical Society, display great sense of humour; but their colouring is poor. His *Truant Gamblers*, in the last-named institution, is also a good work.

Emmanuel Leutze, a native of Emingen in Würtemberg, went, when still young, with his father to America. He at first maintained himself by portrait painting, but his favourite subjects were of an historic

nature. His earliest work of note is an *Indian gazing on the Setting Sun*. In 1841 he determined to visit Europe. He arrived at Amsterdam early in the year, and thence went to Düsseldorf, where he studied under Lessing. His *Columbus before the Council of Salamanca* was purchased by the Art Union of that city. From Düsseldorf, Leutze went to Munich, and became the disciple of Cornelius and Kaulbach. After his "Wanderjahre" through Italy and Switzerland, he returned to America in 1859, and became justly famed as a painter of historic subjects. A picture of *Western Emigration* by him is in the Capitol at Washington. Other good works by him are *Washington crossing the Delaware* and the *Iconoclast*. Shortly after Leutze had died, a letter came announcing his election to the presidentship of the Düsseldorf Academy, rendered vacant by the death of Lessing.

Richard Caton Woodville also studied at Düsseldorf, and made himself known during his short career by his Mexican views and similar subjects.

Charles Loring Elliott was a pupil of Trumbull, in New York. On the completion of his studies, he established himself as a painter in that city, where, with the exception of several years spent in the Western part of the State, he chiefly resided. He is said to have executed nearly seven hundred portraits, many of which are highly praised for their representation of individual character. Of these the acknowledged masterpiece is that of *Fletcher Harper*, which was selected to represent American portraiture in the Paris Exhibition of 1878.

George A. Baker is known for the beauty of his portraits of ladies and children.

Louis Rémy Mignot, the landscape painter, lived some part of his life in New York; he then removed to South Carolina, and subsequently, at the outbreak of the Civil War, took up his residence in England, though he paid visits to his native land. He exhibited in the Royal Academy from time to time, and many of his works are in England. One of his best pictures is *Snow in Hyde Park*.

Three foreigners, who settled in America, executed many landscapes and sea-pieces of considerable merit—

William Frederick de Haas, a native of Rotterdam, celebrated for his coast scenes; **A. van Beest**, a Dutchman, who was famous

as a teacher of art; and **Johann Erik Christian Petersen**, a native of Copenhagen, where he first studied art, who settled in America 1865—worked, the first two in New York, the last in Boston.

Christian Schüssele, a native of Alsace, exercised, as Director of the schools of the Pennsylvania Academy, some influence on American art. His style was founded on modern French classicism.

William Rimmer, who began life as a physician, is better known as a sculptor than an artist; but he executed, in addition to his paintings, many drawings which are full of strange thoughts and fancies.

J. B. Irving, a pupil of Leutze, painted genre subjects in a French manner. One of his best works is *The End of the Game*.

William Henry Furness, of Philadelphia, was one of the most successful portrait painters of his time. He was especially noted for his crayon drawings.

The Period of the Present. A.D. 1870—A.D. 1888.

Speaking of the modern American artists who have learned the art in France, Mr. Koehler says, "What the art of America has gained in outward attractiveness and in increase of skill, it has had to purchase at the expense of a still greater de-Americanization than before. The movement is, however, only in its inception, and its final result cannot be predicted."

William Morris Hunt, a man of versatile talents, but a better draughtsman than colourist, was a native of Brattleborough, Vermont. He first studied sculpture at Düsseldorf, and then entered the studio of Couture in Paris, but soon became much impressed by the work of Millet, whose pictures he bought and whose subjects and style he appreciated. In 1855, Hunt returned to America, and after a stay at Newport, settled at Boston, where he afterwards resided, and became celebrated for his genre subjects, but more especially for his landscapes and his portraits, and where he had great influence on the rising artists of the day. In 1878 he began and completed the decoration of two great walls in the Senate Chamber of the new Capitol at Alban

Among his best works are the *Prodigal Son*, the *Fortune-Teller*, the *Violet Girl*, and the *Flight of Night*, his master-piece. He occasionally lithographed from his own designs.

Two other artists must be mentioned, who both died at a comparatively early age—

Robert Wylie, a native of the Isle of Man, well known for his subjects of Breton life; and **R. H. Fuller**, of Boston, a self-taught artist, who based his style on those works by modern French artists which he saw in his native country, which he never left.

In 1865 a collection of English water-colour paintings, which was taken to New York and there exhibited, aroused a strong feeling in favour of that medium in America. A Water-Colour Society was soon started, and that branch of art now holds a permanent and important position among the painters of the New World. While in recent years American artists have proved themselves formidable rivals of their European brethren in the use of the etching needle.

In conclusion, we may briefly point out that Art in America—beginning with portraiture, which has, perhaps, failed to realize its early promise—is now most strongly represented in landscape and marine subjects; that true historical painting, especially of a national character, is at a somewhat low ebb; that, with a few noteworthy exceptions, the natural history painters are of no high order of merit; but that painters of genre subjects and still-life are asserting themselves with a vigour and a display of talent that argue well for the future.

In later days, American painters have shown greater sympathy with French art than with that of the mother country.

A notice of American art which does not deal with living painters must necessarily be very incomplete, and to a certain extent misleading; for several men who are yet working, made for themselves a name as early as many who now rank in the history of the past; and it is to the present and the future, rather than to the past, that the history of American art belongs.

BIOGRAPHICAL INDEX.

<i>Amer.</i> American.	<i>Dut.</i> Dutch.	<i>Grk.</i> Greek.	<i>Port.</i> Portuguese.
<i>Belg.</i> Belgian.	<i>Flem.</i> Flemish.	<i>Ind.</i> Indian.	<i>Rom.</i> Roman.
<i>Brit.</i> British.	<i>Fren.</i> French.	<i>Ital.</i> Italian.	<i>Span.</i> Spanish.
<i>Chin.</i> Chinese.	<i>Germ.</i> German.	<i>Jap.</i> Japanese.	

The references to countries apply to the Schools to which the artists belong, and not necessarily to the countries of their birth. Artists are indexed under their popular names. Sobriquets are placed between brackets.

	PAGE
ABEL DE PUJOL, ALEXANDRE DENIS, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Valenciennes, 1787, d. 1861 ...	314
ALBANI, FRANCESCO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Bologna, 1578, d. 1600 ...	165
ALBERTINELLI, MARIOTTO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence, 1474, d. 1515 ...	82
ALDEGREVER, HEINRICH, <i>Germ.</i> b. in Westphalia, 1502, d. 1558 ...	157
ALEXANDER, COSMO, <i>Amer.</i> fl. in 18th cent. ...	408
ALFARO Y GAMEZ, JUAN DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Cordova, 1640, d. 1680 ...	186
ALLAN, Sir WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. in Edinburgh, 1782, d. 1850 ...	393
ALLSTON, WASHINGTON, <i>Amer.</i> b. in Waccamaw, 1779, d. 1843 ...	412
ALTDORFER, ALBRECHT, <i>Germ.</i> b. bef. 1480, d. 1538 ...	157
ALVARUS, <i>Port.</i> fl. in 16th cent. ...	204
AMATO, GIOVANNI ANTONIO D', <i>Ital.</i> b. at Naples ab. 1475, d. 1555 ...	80
AMBERGER, CHRISTOPH, <i>Germ.</i> b. ab. 1490, d. 1563 ...	150
ANGELICO), GUIDO DI PIETRO (Fra, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Vicchio, 1387, d. 1455 ...	58
ANSELL, RICHARD, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Liverpool, 1815, d. 1885 ...	395
APELLES, <i>Grk.</i> fl. ab. B.C. 336—332 at Colophon ...	19
APOLLODORUS, <i>Grk.</i> fl. ab. close of 5th cent. B.C. at Athens ...	18
ARETINO, SPINELLO, <i>Ital.</i> of Arezzo, b. ab. 1333, d. 1410 ...	48
ARISTEIDES, <i>Grk.</i> fl. ab. B.C. 330—330 at Thebes ...	19
ARTOIS, JACOBUS VAN, <i>Franco-Flem.</i> b. at Brussels, 1613, d. aft. 1684 ...	227
ASSELT, JEAN VAN DER, <i>Flem.</i> of Ghent, fl. ab. 1364—1386 ...	128
AUDUBON, JOHN JAMES, <i>Amer.</i> b. in Louisiana, 1782, d. 1851 ...	414
AVELLAR, GIOSEFFO D', <i>Port.</i> fl. ab. 1640 ...	207
BACKER, JACOB, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Harlingen, 1608, d. 1651 ...	239
BAGNACAVALLLO), BARTOLOMMEO RAMENGHI (DA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Bagnacavallo, 1484, d. 1542 ...	106
BAKER, GEORGE A., <i>Amer.</i> b. in New York, 1821, d. 1880 ...	417
BAKHUISEN, LUDOLF, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Emden, 1631, d. 1708 ...	258
BARBARJ), JACOB WALCH (JACOPO DE', <i>Ital.</i> b. at Venice ab. 1450, d. bef. 1516 ...	75
BARRET, GEORGE, <i>Brit.</i> b. in Dublin, 1728, d. 1784 ...	359
BARRET, GEORGE, <i>Brit.</i> b. ab. 1774, d. 1842 ...	373
BARRY, JAMES, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Cork, 1741, d. 1806 ...	360
BARTOLO, TADDEO DI, <i>Ital.</i> b. ab. 1363, d. 1422 ...	49
BARTOLOMMEO), BARTOLOMMEO DI PAGHOLO (Fra, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence, 1475, d. 1517 ...	80
BARTOLOMMEO, MAESTRO, <i>Ital.</i> fl. ab. 1236 at Florence ...	42
BASAITI, MARCO, <i>Ital.</i> fl. ab. 1503-21, of Friuli ...	73

	PAGE
BASÁWAN, <i>Ind.</i> fl. ab. end of 16th cent.	28
BASTIANI, LAZZARO, <i>Ital.</i> fl. ab. 1490	73
BASTIEN-LEPAGE, JULES, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Danvillers, 1848, d. 1884	319
BAZZI, GIOVANNI ANTONIO (IL SODOMA), <i>Ital.</i> b. at Vercelli, 1477, d. 1549	89
BEAUMONT, Sir GEORGE HOWLAND, Bart., <i>Brit.</i> b. at Dunmow, 1753, d. 1827	350
BECKER, JAKOB, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Dittelsheim, 1810, d. 1872	270
BEECHEY, Sir WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Burford, 1753, d. 1839	366
BEGAS, KARL, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Heinsberg, 1794, d. 1854	270
BEHAM, BARTHEL, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Nuremburg, 1502, d. ab. 1540	157
BEHAM, HANS SEBALD, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Nuremburg, 1500, d. 1550	157
BELLANGÉ, JOSEPH LOUIS HIPPOLYTE, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1800, d. 1866	314
BELLINI, GENTILE, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Venice ab. 1427, d. 1507	73
BELLINI, GIOVANNI, <i>Ital.</i> b. 1428, d. 1516	73
BELLOTTI, BERNARDO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Venice, 1724, d. 1780	170
(BERCHEM), NICOLAAS PIETERSZ, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Haarlem, 1620, d. 1683	254
BERCK-HEYDE, JOB, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Haarlem, 1630, d. 1693	261
BERLINGIERI, BUONAVENTURA, of Lucca, <i>Ital.</i> fl. ab. 1235-44	42
BERRUGUETE, ALONSO, <i>Span.</i> b. at Paredes de Nava, 1480, d. 1561	176
BERTIN, JEAN VICTOR, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1775, d. 1842	314
BHORA, <i>Ind.</i> fl. ab. end of 16th cent.	28
BINK, JAKOB, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Cologne ab. 1490—1504, d. 1568-9	157
BIRD, EDWARD, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Wolverhampton, 1762, d. 1819	385
BISSOLO, PIER FRANCESCO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Treviso, fl. ab. 1492—1530	73
BLAKE, WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1757, d. 1827	366
BLANCHARD, JACQUES, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1600, d. 1638	280
BLARENBERGHE, HENRI DÉSIRÉ VAN, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Lille, 1734, d. 1812	294
BLES, HERRI DE, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Bouvignes, 1480, d. ab. 1550	137
BLOEMART, ABRAHAM, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Gorcum, ab. 1564, d. 1658	142
BLOEMEN, JAN FRANS VAN, <i>Franco-Flem.</i> , b. at Antwerp, 1662, d. 1740?	229
BLOEMEN, PIETER VAN, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1657, d. 1719	225
BOIT, CHARLES, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Stockholm ab. 1663, d. 1727	369
BOL, FERDINAND, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Dordrecht, 1611, d. 1681	239
BOLTRAFFIO, GIOVANNI ANTONIO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Milan, 1467, d. 1516	87
BONE, HENRY, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Truro, 1755, d. 1834	370
BONINGTON, RICHARD PARKES, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Arnold, 1801, d. 1828	384
BONO DA FERRARA, <i>Ital.</i> fl. ab. 1461	71
BONSIGNORI, FRANCESCO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Verona, 1455, d. 1519	71
BORDONE, PARIS, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Treviso, 1500, d. 1571	118
(BORGOGNONE), AMBROGIO DI STEFANO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Milan ab. 1450-60	75
BORRAS, FRANCISCO NICOLAS, <i>Span.</i> b. at Cocentayna, 1530	173
BOSCH, HIERONYMUS VAN AEKEN (JEROM, <i>Dut.</i> d. 1518	135
BOTH, ANDRIES, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Utrecht, 1609, d. 1644	252
BOTH, JAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Utrecht ab. 1610, d. aft. 1662	252
(BOTTICELLI), ALESSANDRO FILIPEPI, <i>Ital.</i> b. 1446, d. 1510	65
BOUCHER, FRANÇOIS, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1703, d. 1770	300
BOULANGER, GUSTAVE RODOLPHE CLARENCE, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1824, d. 1888	319
BOULOGNE, BON, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1649, d. 1717	289
BOULOGNE, LOUIS DE, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1609, d. 1674	289

BOURDON, SÉBASTIEN, <i>Fren. b. at Montpellier, 1616, d. 1671</i> ...	285
BOUTS, DIERIC, <i>Flem. b. 1399, d. 1475</i> ...	135
BRAEKELEER, FERDINANDUS DE, <i>Belg. b. at Antwerp, 1792, d. 1809</i> ...	231
BRIL, MATTHYS, <i>Flem. b. at Antwerp, 1550, d. 1581</i> ...	141
BRIL, PAUWEL, <i>Flem. b. at Antwerp, 1556, d. 1626</i> ...	141
BROEDERLAM, MELCHIOR, <i>Flem. of Lille, fl. ab. 1400</i> ...	128
(BRONZINO), ANGIOLO ALLORI, <i>Ital. b. at Monticelli, 1502, d. 1572</i> ...	96
BROUWER, ADRIAEN, <i>Dut. b. ab. 1605, d. 1638</i> ...	241
BROWNE, ALEXANDER, <i>Brit. fl. ab. 1675</i> ...	268
BROWNE, HABLOT KNIGHT, <i>Brit. b. 1815, d. 1882</i> ...	306
BRUEGHEL (PEASANT BRUEGHEL), PIETER, <i>Flem. d. 1539</i> ...	139
BRUEGHEL (HELL BRUEGHEL), PIETER, <i>Flem. b. 1564, d. 1638</i> ...	139
BRUEGHEL (VELVET BRUEGHEL), JAN, <i>Flem. b. at Brussels, 1568, d. 1625</i> ...	141
BRUGES, JEHAN DE, fl. ab. 1371 ...	128
BUONI, SILVESTRO DE', <i>Ital. b. at Naples ab. 1421, d. ab. 1480</i> ...	80
BURCKMAIR, HANS, <i>Germ. b. at Augsburg, 1473, d. 1531</i> ...	150
CALDECOTT, RANDOLPH, <i>Brit. b. 1846, d. 1886</i> ...	397
CALLCOTT, SIR AUGUSTUS WALL, <i>Brit. b. at Kensington, 1779, d. 1831</i> ...	382
CALLOT, JACQUES, <i>Fren. b. at Nancy, 1592, d. 1635</i> ...	279
CAMPELLO, ANTONIO, <i>Port. fl. ab. 1540</i> ...	207
(CANALETTO), ANTONIO CANAL, <i>Ital. b. at Venice, 1697, d. 1768</i> ...	169
CANO, ALONSO, <i>Span. b. at Grenada, 1601, d. 1667</i> ...	191
CAPELLE, JAN VAN DE, <i>Dut. b. at Amsterdam, fl. ab. 1653</i> ...	260
(CARAVAGGIO), MICHELANGIOLO AMERIGI, <i>Ital. b. at Caravaggio, 1569, d. 1609</i> ...	167
CARDUCCI, BARTOLOMEO, <i>Span.-Ital. b. at Florence, 1560, d. 1608</i> ...	179
CARDUCCI, VINCENZIO, <i>Span.-Ital. b. at Florence, 1563, d. 1638</i> ...	179
CARPACCIO, VITTORE, <i>Ital. fl. ab. 1450—1522</i> ...	73
CARRACCI, AGOSTINO, <i>Ital. b. at Bologna, 1557, d. 1602</i> ...	163
CARRACCI, ANNIBALE, <i>Ital. b. at Bologna, 1560, d. 1609</i> ...	163
CARRACCI, LODOVICO, <i>Ital. b. at Bologna, 1555, d. 1619</i> ...	163
CARSTENS, ASMUS JACOB, <i>Germ. b. in Schleswig, 1754, d. 1798</i> ...	162
CASENTINO, JACOPO LANDINI DI, <i>Ital. b. ab. 1310, d. ab. 1390</i> ...	48
CASTAGNO, ANDREA DEL, <i>Ital. b. near Florence, 1390, d. 1457</i> ...	64
CASTILLO, JUAN DE, <i>Span. b. at Seville, 1534, d. 1640</i> ...	190
CASTRO, JUAN SANCHEZ, <i>Span. fl. ab. 1454</i> ...	171
(CATENA), VINCENZO DI BIAGIO, <i>Ital. b. at Treviso, d. 1531</i> ...	73
CATLIN, GEORGE, <i>Amer. b. in Pennsylvania, 1794, d. 1872</i> ...	414
CATTERMOLE, GEORGE, <i>Brit. b. in Norfolk, 1800, d. 1868</i> ...	403
CAVALLINI, PIETRO, <i>Ital. d. 1364</i> ...	50
CAXES, EUGENIO, <i>Span.-Ital. b. at Madrid, 1577, d. 1642</i> ...	180
CAXES (CAJESI), PATRICIO, <i>Span.-Ital. d. 1612</i> ...	180
CESEPEDES, PABLO DE, <i>Span. b. at Cordova, 1538, d. 1608</i> ...	187
CHALON, ALFRED EDWARD, <i>Brit. b. at Geneva, 1781, d. 1869</i> ...	371
CHALON, JOHN J., <i>Brit. b. at Geneva, 1778, d. 1854</i> ...	40
CHAMPAIGNE, PHILIPPE DE, <i>Franco-Flem. b. at Brussels, 1602, d. 1674</i> ...	227
CHANG SANG-YIU, <i>Chin. fl. ab. middle 6th cent.</i> ...	30
CHARDIN, JEAN BAPTISTE SIMON, <i>Fren. b. in Paris, 1699, d. 1779</i> ...	301
CHASTILLON, LOUIS DE, <i>Fren. b. at Ste. Menehould ab. 1639, d. 1734</i> ...	294

	PAGE
CHODOWIECKY, DANIEL NICOLAUS, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Dantsic, 1726, d. 1801 ...	162
(CIMABUE), GIOVANNI CENNI, <i>Ital.</i> b. 1240, d. aft. 1300 ...	43
CIMA DA CONEGLIANO, GIOVANNI BATTISTA, <i>Ital.</i> of Friuli, fl. ab. 1489—1508 ...	73
CIPRIANI, GIOVANNI BATTISTA, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Florence, 1728, d. 1785 ...	359
CLEEF, JOOST VAN, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Antwerp ab. 1520, d. ab. 1556 ...	339
CLEYN, FRANZ, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Rostock ab. 1590—1600, d. 1658 ...	343
CLOUET (JANET), FRANÇOIS, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Tours? ab. 1516—1520, d. aft. 1572 ...	277
CLOUET (JANET), JEAN, <i>Fren.</i> b. ab. 1485, d. 1541 ...	277
(CLOVIO), GIULIO GLOVICIC, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Grizane in Dalmatia, 1498, d. 1578 ...	106
COCK, GONZALES, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1614, d. 1684 ...	223
COELLO, CLAUDIO, <i>Span.</i> b. at Madrid ab. 1621, d. 1693 ...	186
COLE, THOMAS, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Bolton-le-moors, 1801, d. 1848 ...	415
COLLINS, RICHARD, <i>Brit.</i> b. in Hampshire, 1755, d. 1831 ...	369
COLLINS, WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1788, d. 1847 ...	382
CONSTABLE, JOHN, <i>Brit.</i> b. at East Bergholt, 1776, d. 1837 ...	381
COOKE, EDWARD WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1811, d. 1880 ...	396
COOPER, ABRAHAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1787, d. 1868 ...	368
COOPER, SAMUEL, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1609, d. 1672 ...	337
COPLEY, JOHN SINGLETON, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Boston, Mass., 1737, d. 1815 ...	408, 362
CORNELISZ VAN HAARLEM, CORNELIS, <i>Dut.</i> b. 1562, d. 1638 ...	142
CORNELIUS, PETER VON, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Düsseldorf, 1783, d. 1867 ...	266
COROT, CAMILLE, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1796, d. 1875 ...	321
(CORREGGIO), ANTONIO ALLEGRI (DA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Correggio, 1494, d. 1534 ...	107
CORTONA, PIETRO BERRETTINI, DA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Cortona, 1596, d. 1669 ...	168
COSIMO, PIERO DI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence, 1462, d. 1521 ...	68
COSMATO, GIOVANNI, <i>Ital.</i> fl. end of 13th cent. at Rome ...	44
COSSA, FRANCESCO, <i>Ital.</i> b. ab. 1430, d. 1480-85 ...	75
COSTA, LORENZO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Ferrara, 1460, d. 1536 ...	75
COSWAY, MARIA CECILIA LOUISA, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Leghorn, 1745, d. aft. 1821 ...	370
COSWAY, RICHARD, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Tiverton, 1740, d. 1821 ...	369
COTMAN, JOHN SELL, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Norwich, 1782, d. 1842 ...	380
COURBET, GUSTAVE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Ornans, 1819, d. 1877 ...	316
COUSIN, JEAN, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Soucy, 1500-01, d. ab. 1589 ...	278
COUTURE, THOMAS, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Senlis, 1815, d. 1879 ...	312
COX, DAVID, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Birmingham, 1783, d. 1859 ...	400
CONCIEN, MICHEL VAN, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Mechlin, 1499, d. 1592 ...	139
COYPEL, ANTOINE, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1661, d. 1722 ...	295
COYPEL, NÖEL, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1628, d. 1707 ...	295
COZENS, JOHN ROBERT, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1752, d. 1799 ...	372
CRANACH, LUCAS, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Kronach in Franconia, 1472, d. 1553 ...	159
CRANACH (THE YOUNGER), LUCAS, <i>Germ.</i> b. 1515, d. 1586 ...	159
CRAYER, KASPER DE, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1582, d. 1669 ...	215
(CREDI), LORENZO BARDUCCI (DI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence, 1459, d. 1537 ...	67
CRESWICK, THOMAS, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Sheffield, 1811, d. 1869 ...	395
CRISTALL, JOSHUA, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Cambourne, 1767, d. 1847 ...	378
CRISTUS, PETRUS, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Baerle, d. aft. 1471 ...	133
CRIVELLI, CARLO, <i>Ital.</i> fl. at Venice, 1468—1493 ...	71
CROME, JOHN BERNAY, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Norwich, 1793, d. 1842 ...	380

	PAGE
CROME, JOHN (OLD CROME), <i>Brit.</i> b. at Norwich, 1769, d. 1821	380
CROSSE, LEWIS, <i>Brit.</i> d. 1724	368
CRUIKSHANK, GEORGE, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1792, d. 1878	397
CUEVAS, PEDRO DE LAS, <i>Span.</i> b. at Madrid, 1568, d. 1635	178
CUYP, AELBERT, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Dordrecht, 1695, d. 1691	250
DADDI, NARDO, <i>Ital.</i> b. end of 13th cent., d. 1350	47
DAHL, MICHAEL, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Stockholm, 1653, d. 1743	345
DANBY, FRANCIS, <i>Brit.</i> b. near Wexford, Ireland, 1793, d. 1861	384
DANHAUSER, JOSEPH, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Vienna, 1805, d. 1845	270
DASWANTH, <i>Ind.</i> fl. ab. end of 16th cent.	28
DAUBUNY, CHARLES FRANÇOIS, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1817, d. 1878	322
DAVID, GHEERARDT, <i>Flem.</i> fl. at Bruges, 1483, d. 1523	185
DAVID, JACQUES LOUIS, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1748, d. 1825	303
DECAMPS, ALEXANDRE GABRIEL, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1803, d. 1860	314
DECKER, CORNELIS, <i>Dut.</i> fl. ab. middle of 17th cent.	252
DEGROUX, CHARLES, <i>Bely.</i> b. at Comines, 1825, d. 1870	232
DE HAAS, WILLIAM FREDERICK, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Rotterdam, 1830, d. 1880	417
DELACROIX, FERDINAND VICTOR EUGÈNE, <i>Fren.</i> b. near Paris, 1798, d. 1863	307
DELAMOTTE, WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Weymouth in 1775, d. 1863	373
DELAROCHE, HIPPOLYTE (PAUL), <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1797, d. 1856	310
DELEN, DIRK VAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Heusden, 1605, d. 1671	230
DENNER, BALTHASAR, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Hamburg, 1685, d. 1749	161
DESPORTES, ALEXANDRE FRANÇOIS, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Champagne, 1661, d. 1743	299
DE WINT, PETER, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Stone, 1784, d. 1849	401
DIAZ DE LA PEÑA, NARCISSE VIRGILE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Bordeaux, 1809, d. 1876	322
DIAZ (PORTUGUESE RAPHAEL), GASPARD, <i>Port.</i> d. 1571	207
DIEPENBEECK, ABRAHAM VAN, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Bois-le-Duc, 1599, d. 1675	220
DIETRICH, CHRISTIAN WILHELM ERNST, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Weimar, 1712, d. 1774	161
DIETZ, FEODOR, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Neustetten, Baden, 1813, d. 1870	271
DIONYSIUS, <i>Grk.</i> of Colophon, fl. ab. middle of 5th cent. B.C.	19
DOBSON, WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1610, d. 1646	343
DOLCI, CARLO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence, 1616, d. 1686	165
(DOMENICHINO), DOMENICO ZAMPIERI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Bologna, 1581, d. 1641	163
DORÉ, GUSTAVE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Strassburg, 1833, d. 1883	318
DOSSI, BATTISTA, <i>Ital.</i> d. ab. 1549	107
(DOSSO DOSSI), GIOVANNI DI LUTERO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Ferrara ab. 1479, d. ab. 1541	107
DOU, GERARD, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Leyden, 1613, d. 1675	243
DOUGHTY, THOMAS, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Philadelphia, 1793, d. 1856	416
DOYLE, RICHARD, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1826, d. 1883	396
DUBUFE, CLAUDE MARIE, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1790, d. 1864	312
DUCCIO DI BUONINSEGNA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Siena ab. 1260, d. 1320	44
DUGHET (GASPARD POUSSIN), GASPARD, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Rome, 1613, d. 1675	282
DU JARDIN, KAREL, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Amsterdam, 1625, d. 1678	251
DÜRER, ALBRECHT, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Nuremberg, 1471, d. 1528	150
DUSART, CORNELIS, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Haarlem, 1660, d. 1704	250
DYCK, ANTOON VAN, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1599, d. 1641	216, 341
EASTLAKE, SIR CHARLES, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Plymouth, 1793, d. 1865	391
EDBRIDGE, HENRY, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Paddington, 1769, d. 1821	371

	PAGE
EECKHOUT, GERBRANDT VAN DEN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Amsterdam, 1621, d. 1674	240
EGG, AUGUSTUS LEOPOLD, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1816, d. 1863	390
ELLIOTT, CHARLES LORING, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Scipio, New York, 1812, d. 1868	417
ELMORE, ALFRED, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Clonakiety, Cork, 1815, d. 1881	395
ELSHEIMER, ADAM, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Frankfort, 1578, d. 1620	161
ENGLBRECHTSEN, CORNELIS, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Leyden, 1468, d. 1533	135
ESPINOSA, JACINTO GERONIMO DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Valencia, 1600, d. 1680	173
ESSEX, WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. 1784, d. 1869	371
ETTY, WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. at York, 1787, d. 1849	391
EUPHEANOR, <i>Grk.</i> b. in Corinth ab. 375 B.C., d. ab. 335 B.C.	19
EUSEBIO DA S. GIORGIO, <i>Ital.</i> fl. ab. early part of 16th cent.	98
EVERDINGEN, ALDERT VAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Alkmaar, 1612, d. 1675	252
EYCK, HUIBRECHT VAN, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Maaseyck ab. 1366, d. 1426	128
EYCK, JAN VAN, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Bruges aft. 1380, d. 1440	130
EYCK, LAMBERT VAN, <i>Flem.</i> d. ab. 1400	131
EYCK, MARGARETA VAN, <i>Flem.</i> lived at Ghent before 1440	131
FABRIANO, GENTILE DA, <i>Ital.</i> b. probably at Fabriano between 1360-70, d. between 1440-50	50
FABRITIUS, KAREL, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Delft ab. 1624, d. 1654	240
FACTOR, PEDRO NICOLAS, <i>Span.</i> b. at Valencia, 1520, d. 1583	173
FAES, PIETER VAN DER. See LELY.	
FEVRE, CLAUDE LE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Fontainebleau, 1632, d. 1673	292
FEKE, ROBERT, <i>Amer.</i> fl. ab. middle 18th cent.	407
FERNANDEZ, ANTONIO ARIAS, <i>Span.</i> b. at Madrid ab. 1620, d. 1684	178
FERNANDEZ, FRANCISCO, <i>Port.</i> b. at Madrid, 1605, d. 1646	206
FERNANDEZ, VASCO. See VASCO.	
FERRARI, GAUDENZIO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Valduggia in Piedmont, 1484, d. 1549 or 1550	87
FIELDING, ANTHONY VANDYCK COPLEY, <i>Brit.</i> b. 1787, d. 1855	401
FLANDRIN, JEAN HIPPOLYTE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Lyons, 1809, d. 1864	312
FLATMAN, THOMAS, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1633, d. 1688	368
FLEMALLE, BERTHOLET, <i>Franco-Flem.</i> b. at Liège, 1614, d. 1675	227
FLINCK, GOVAERT, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Cleves, 1615, d. 1660	240
FLORENTIA, ANDREA DA, <i>Ital.</i> fl. middle of 14th cent.	47
FLORENTIO, STEFANO, <i>Ital.</i> fl. in 14th cent.	47
FLORIS), FRANS DE VRIENT (FRANS, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp ab. 1517, d. 1570	139
FOPPA, VICENZA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Brescia early part of 15th cent., d. 1492	75
FORTUNY, MARIANO, <i>Span.</i> b. at Reus near Barcelona, 1841, d. 1874	200
FOSSE, CHARLES DE LA, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1636, d. 1716	293
FOUQUET, JEHAN, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Tours ab. 1415, d. 1483	277
FRAGONARD, JEAN HONORÉ, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Grasse, 1732, d. 1823	301
FRANCESCA, PIERO DELLA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Borgo San Sepolcro in Umbria, 1415-20, d. 1492	57
(FRANCIA), FRANCESCO RAIBOLINI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Bologna, 1450, d. 1517	79
(FRANCIABIGLIO), FRANCESCO BIGI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence, 1482, d. 1525	94
FRÉMINET, MARTIN, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1567, d. 1619	279
FRÈRE, EDOUARD, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1819, d. 1855	319
FRESNOY, CHARLES ALPHONSE DU, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1611, d. 1665	292
FROMENTIN, EUGÈNE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at La Rochelle, 1820, d. 1876	316
FROST, WILLIAM EDWARD, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Wandsworth, 1810, d. 1877	391
FROTHINGHAM, JAMES, <i>Amer.</i> fl. at end of 18th cent.	410

	PAGE
FÜHRICH, JOSEPH, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Kratzau in Bohemia, 1800, d. 1876 ...	266
FULLER, RICHARD H., <i>Amer.</i> b. at Bradford, New Hampshire, 1822, d. 1871 ...	419
FURNESS, WILLIAM HENRY, <i>Amer.</i> b. 1827, d. 1867 ...	418
FUSELI, HENRY, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Zurich, 1741, d. 1825 ...	364
FYT, JAN, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1609, d. 1661 ...	222
GADDI, AGNOLO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence aft. 1332, d. 1396 ...	47
GADDI, GADDO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence ab. 1260, d. ab. 1333 ...	44
GADDI, GIOVANNI, <i>Ital.</i> d. 1383 ...	48
GADDI, TADDEO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence, 1300, d. 1366 ...	47
GAILLAIT, LOUIS, <i>Belg.</i> b. at Tournay, 1810, d. 1887 ...	230
GAINSBOROUGH, THOMAS, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Sudbury, 1727, d. 1788 ...	353
GANDY, JAMES, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Exeter, 1619, d. 1689 ...	342
GANDY, WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. second half of 17th cent., d. aft. 1715 ...	342
GAN-KU, KISHI DO-KO, <i>Jap.</i> fl. in 18th cent. ...	34
GARBO, RAFFAELLINO DEL, <i>Ital.</i> b. ab. 1466, d. ab. 1524 ...	63
(GAROFALO), BENVENUTO TISI, <i>Ital.</i> b. 1481, d. 1539 ...	107
GARRARD, MARC, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Bruges, 16th cent. ...	139
(GAVARNI), SULPICE CHEVALIER, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1804, d. 1866 ...	315
GELLÉE, CLAUDE. <i>See</i> LORRAIN.	
GENELLI, JOHANN BONAVENTURA, <i>Germ.</i> b. in Berlin, 1798, d. 1868 ...	268
GÉRARD, FRANÇOIS PASCAL SIMON, Baron, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Rome, 1770, d. 1837 ...	305
GERBIER (BARON D'OUVILLY), SIR BALTHAZAR, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Middleburg, 1592, d. 1667 ...	336
GÉRICHAULT, JEAN LOUIS ANDRÉ THÉODORE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Rouen, 1791, d. 1824 ...	307
GHEERAETS (or GARRARD), MARC, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Bruges, fl. early part of 17th cent. ...	339
(GHIRLANDAJO), DOMENICO BIGORDI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence, 1449, d. 1494 ...	65
GIFFORD, SANDFORD ROBINSON, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Greenfield in Saratoga, 1823, d. 1880 ...	416
GILPIN, SAWREY, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Carlisle, 1733, d. 1807 ...	359
GIORDANO, LUCA, <i>Span.</i> b. at Naples, 1632, d. 1705 ...	199
(GIORGIONE), GIORGIO BARBARELLI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Veduggio near Castelfranco, 1478, d. 1511 ...	112
(GIOTTINO), GIOTTO DI STEFANO, <i>Ital.</i> fl. in 14th cent. ...	47
(GIOTTO), AMBROGIO BONDONE, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Colle, 1266, d. 1336 ...	44
GIRODET DE ROUCY-TRIOSON, ANNE LOUIS, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Montargis, 1767, d. 1824 ...	305
GIRTIN, THOMAS, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Southwark, 1775, d. 1802 ...	372
GIUNTA DA PISA, <i>Ital.</i> fl. ab. 1202-58 ...	42
GLEYSER, MARC CHARLES GABRIEL, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Chevilly, Ct. de Vaud., 1806, d. 1874 ...	315
GLOVER, JOHN, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Houghton-on-the-Hill, 1768, d. 1849 ...	373
GODEMAN, <i>Brit.</i> fl. latter half of 10th cent. ...	328
GOES, HUGO VAN DER, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Ghent, 1405 (?), d. 1482 ...	133
GOMEZ, SEBASTIAN, <i>Span.</i> b. 1646, d. 1682 ...	198
GORDON, SIR JOHN WATSON, <i>Brit.</i> b. in Edinburgh, 1790, d. 1864 ...	376
GOYA Y LUCIENTES, FRANCISCO JOSÉ DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Fuendetodos, 1746, d. 1828 ...	199
GOYEN, JAN VAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Leyden, 1596, d. 1663 ...	250
GOZZOLI, BENOZZO DI LESE SANDRO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence, 1420, d. 1498 ...	63
GRANDI DI GIULIO CESARE, ERCOLE, <i>Ital.</i> d. young, 1531 ...	75
GRANET, FRANÇOIS MARIUS, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Aix, 1775, d. 1849 ...	307
GRANT, SIR FRANCIS, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Kilgraston, 1810, d. 1878 ...	393
GRAY, HENRY PETERS, <i>Amer.</i> b. in New York, 1819, d. 1877 ...	415
GREUZE, JEAN BAPTISTE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Tournaus, 1725, d. 1805 ...	301

	PAGE
GROS, ANTOINE JEAN, Baron, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1771, d. 1835	305
GUARDI, FRANCESCO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Venice, 1712, d. 1793	170
(GUERCINO), GIOVANNI FRANCESCO BARBIERI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Cento, 1591, d. 1663	165
GUÉRIN, PIERRE NARCISSE, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1774, d. 1833	305
GUIDO OF SIENA, <i>Ital.</i> fl. ab. 1281	42
HAGEN, JAN VAN DER, <i>Dut.</i> b. 1635, d. ab. 1662	257
HALL, PIERRE ADOLPHE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Borås in Sweden, 1739, d. 1793	294
HALS, DIRK, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Haarlem bef. 1600, d. 1656	134
HALS, FRANS, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Antwerp? ab. 1580, d. 1666	233
HAMON, JEAN LOUIS, <i>Fren.</i> b. at St. Loup, 1821, d. 1874	316
HARDING, CHESTER, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Conway, Mass., 1792, d. 1866	414
HARLOW, GEORGE HENRY, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1787, d. 1819	376
HASENCLEVER, JOHANN PETER, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Remscheid, 1810, d. 1853	270
HAVELL, WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Reading, 1782, d. 1857	373
HAYDON, BENJAMIN ROBERT, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Plymouth, 1786, d. 1846	390
HAYMAN, FRANCIS, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Exeter, 1708, d. 1776	346
HAYS, WILLIAM J., <i>Amer.</i> b. in New York, 1830, d. 1875	414
HEAPHY, THOMAS, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1775, d. 1835	400
HEEM, JAN DAVIDSZ DE, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Utrecht aft. 1600, d. 1674	262
HEEM, CORNELIS DE, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Utrecht, 1630, d. aft. 1692	262
HEERE, LUCAS DE, <i>Flem. & Brit.</i> b. at Ghent, 1534, d. 1584	339
HELST, BARTHOLOMEUS VAN DER, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Haarlem ab. 1613, d. 1670	243
HERP, WILLEM VAN, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1614, d. 1677	220
HERRERA (EL VIEJO), FRANCISCO DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Seville ab. 1576, d. 1656	188
HERRERA (EL MOZO), FRANCISCO DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Seville, 1622, d. 1685	197
HERREYNS, GUILLAUME JACQUES, <i>Belg.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1743, d. 1827	229
HESS, HEINRICH MARIA VON, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Düsseldorf, 1798, d. 1863	268
HESS, PETER VON, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Düsseldorf, 1792, d. 1871	267
HEYDEN, JAN VAN DER, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Gorcum, 1637, d. 1712	261
HILDEBRANDT, FERDINAND THEODOR, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Stettin, 1804, d. 1874	269
HILL, JOHN W., <i>Amer.</i> d. 1879	416
HILLIARD, NICHOLAS, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Exeter, 1547, d. 1619	334
HILTON, WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Lincoln, 1786, d. 1839	390
HOBBEEMA, MEINDERT, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Amsterdam?, 1638, d. 1709	256
HOGARTH, WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1697, d. 1764	346
HOLANDA, ANTONIO DE, <i>Port.</i> d. aft. 1549	204
HOLANDA, FRANCISCO DE, <i>Port.</i> b. at Lisbon, 1514, d. ab. 1584	206
HOLBEIN (THE ELDER), HANS, <i>Germ.</i> b. ab. 1460, d. ab. 1524	146
HOLBEIN (THE YOUNGER), HANS, <i>Germ. & Brit.</i> b. at Augsburg, 1497, d. 1543	146, 333
HOLBEIN, SIGISMUND, <i>Germ.</i> b. 1465-70, d. aft. 1540	150
HOLL, FRANK, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1845, d. 1888	397
HONDECOETER, MELCHIOR D', <i>Dut.</i> b. at Utrecht, 1636, d. 1695	261
HOOCH, PIETER DE, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Rotterdam, 1632? d. 1681?	248
HOOGSTRAETEN, SAMUEL VAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at The Hague, 1627, d. 1678	246
HOPPNER, JOHN, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1758, d. 1810	366
HOREBOUT, LUCAS, <i>Brit.</i> d. 1544	366
HOREBOUT, SUZANNE, <i>Brit.</i> b. 1503, d. 1545	366
HOSKINS, JOHN, <i>Brit.</i> d. 1664	359

	PAGE
HOUASSE, MICHEL ANGE, <i>Franco-Span.</i> b. in Paris, 1675, d. 1730	199
HOWARD, HENRY, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1769, d. 1847	390
HOWE, NATHANIEL, <i>Brit.</i> fl. latter half of 18th cent.	369
HÜBNER, KARL WILHELM, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Königsberg, 1814, d. 1879	270
HUCHTENBURG, JAN VAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Haarlem, 1646? d. 1733	258
HUDSON, THOMAS, <i>Brit.</i> b. in Devonshire, 1701, d. 1779	346
HUMPHREY, OZIAS, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Honiton, 1742, d. 1810	369
HUNT, WILLIAM HENRY, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1790, d. 1864	402
HUNT, WILLIAM MORRIS, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Brettebrough, 1824, d. 1879	418
HUYSMANS, CORNELIS, <i>Franco-Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1648, d. 1724	229
HUYSUM, JAN VAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Amsterdam, 1682, d. 1749	262
HWEI-TSUNG, <i>Chin.</i> fl. ab. 12th cent.	30
IBBETSON, JULIUS CESAR, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Masham, 1759, d. 1817	359
IMOLA, INNOCENZIO FRACUCCI, DA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Imola, 1494, d. 1550	106
INGRES, JEAN AUGUSTE DOMINIQUE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Montauban, 1780, d. 1867	308
INMAN, HENRY, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Utica, N. Y., 1802, d. 1846	416
IRIATE, IGNACIO DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Azcoita, 1620, d. 1685	167
IRVING, J. B., <i>Amer.</i> b. 1826, d. 1877	418
ISABEY, JEAN BAPTISTE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Nancy, 1767, d. 1855	294
JACKSON, JOHN, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Lavingham, 1778, d. 1831	393
JAMESONE, GEORGE, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Aberdeen, 1586, d. 1644	342
JANET. See CLOUET.	
JANSSENS VAN KEULEN, CORNELIS, <i>Dut. & Brit.</i> b. at Amsterdam? 1590, d. 1662-64	143, 341
JANSSENS VAN NUYSEN, ABRAHAM, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1575, d. 1632	214
JARVIS, JOHN WESLEY, <i>Amer.</i> b. at South Shields, 1780, d. 1834	413
JERICHAU-BAUMANN, ANNA MARIA ELIZABETH, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Warsaw, 1819, d. 1881	272
JERVAS CHARLES, <i>Brit.</i> b. in Ireland ab. 1675, d. 1739	346
JOANES), VICENTE JUAN MACIP (JUAN DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Fuente de Higuera, 1523, d. 1579	173
JORDAENS, JACOB, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1593, d. 1678	219
JOUVENET, JEAN, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Rouen, 1644, d. 1717	289
JUSTUS VAN GHEENT, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Ghent, 1410, d. aft. 1475	133
KALF, WILLEM, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Amsterdam ab. 1630, d. 1693	262
KANAOKA, KOSÉ NO, <i>Jap.</i> fl. in 9th cent.	32
KASU-GA MOTO-MITSU, <i>Jap.</i> fl. in 11th cent.	32
KAUFFMAN, MARIA ANNA ANGELICA CATHARINA, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Coire, 1741, d. 1807	359, 162
KAULBACH, WILHELM VON, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Arolsen, 1805, d. 1874	267
KENSETT, JOHN FREDERICK, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Cheshire, Conn., 1818, d. 1872	416
KETEL, CORNELIS, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Gouda, 1548, d. 1609	339
KLÖBER, AUGUST KARL FRIEDERICH VON, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Breslau, 1793, d. 1864	270
KNELLER, SIR GODFREY, Bart., <i>Brit.</i> b. at Lübeck, 1646, d. 1723	344
KOCH, JOSEPH ANTON, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Obergiebeln, 1768, d. 1839	270
KOKU-SAI, <i>Jap.</i> b. 1760, d. 1849	34
KOLBE (THE YOUNGER), KARL WILHELM, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Berlin, 1741, d. 1853	270
KONINCK, PHILIPS DE, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Amsterdam, 1619, d. 1689	240
KÖRIN, OGATA, <i>Jap.</i> fl. at end of 17th cent.	34
KRAFFT, JOHANN PETER, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Hadan, 1780, d. 1856	270
KRÜGER, FRANZ, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Radegast, 1797, d. 1857	270
KULMBACH, HANS FUSS VON, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Kulmbach, d. ab. 1522	157

	PAGE
KUNZ, <i>Ger. b. in Bohemia, fl. in 14th cent.</i>	53
LAAR (BAMBOCCIO), PIETER VAN, <i>Dut. b. at Haarlem, 1582, d. 1642</i>	252
LAGUERRE, LOUIS, <i>Brit. b. in Paris, 1663, d. 1721</i>	345
LAIRESSE, GÉRARD DE, <i>Franco-Flem. b. at Liège, 1641, d. 1711</i>	228
LANCE, GEORGE, <i>Brit. b. at Little Easton, 1802, d. 1864</i>	391
LANCRET, NICOLAS, <i>Fren. b. in Paris, 1690, d. 1743</i>	297
LANDSEER, CHARLES, <i>Brit. b. 1799, d. 1879</i>	395
LANDSEER, SIR EDWIN HENRY, <i>Brit. b. in London, 1802, d. 1873</i>	393
LARGILLIÈRE, NICOLAS DE, <i>Fren. b. in Paris, 1656, d. 1746</i>	292
LAWRENCE, SIR THOMAS, <i>Brit. b. at Bristol, 1769, d. 1830</i>	373
LAWSON, CECIL GORDON, <i>Brit. b. at Wellington, 1851, d. 1882</i>	396
LE BRUN, CHARLES, <i>Fren. b. in Paris, 1619, d. 1690</i>	287
LE BRUN, MARIE ELIZABETH LOUISE VIGÉE, <i>Fren. b. in Paris, 1755, d. 1842</i>	314
LEECH, JOHN, <i>Brit. b. in London, 1817, d. 1864</i>	397
LELY, PIETER VAN DER FAES (SIR PETER, <i>Flem. & Brit. b. at Soest, 1617, d. 1680</i>	225, 343
LEMOINE, FRANÇOIS, <i>Fren. b. in Paris, 1688, d. 1737</i>	297
LE NAIN, ANTOINE, <i>Fren. b. at Laon, 1588, d. 1648</i>	280
LE NAIN, LOUIS, <i>Fren. b. at Laon, 1593, d. 1648</i>	280
LE NAIN, MATTHIEU, <i>Fren. b. at Laon, 1607, d. 1677</i>	280
LEONARDO DA VINCI, <i>Ital. b. at Vinci, 1452, d. at Cloux near Amboise, 1519</i>	83
LESLIE, ROBERT CHARLES, <i>Brit. & Amer. b. in London, 1794, d. 1859</i>	388, 415
LESSING, KARL FRIEDRICH, <i>Germ. b. at Breslau, 1809, d. 1880</i>	267
LETHIÈRE, GUILLAUME GUILLOIN, <i>Fren. b. at Sainte-Anne, Guadeloupe, 1760, d. 1832</i>	304
LEUTZE, EMMANUEL, <i>Amer. b. at Emingen, 1816, d. 1868</i>	416
LEWIS, JOHN FREDERICK, <i>Brit. b. in London, 1805, d. 1876</i>	396
LEYDEN, LUCAS JACOBZ (VAN, <i>Dut. b. at Leyden, 1494, d. 1533</i>	135
LEYS, JEAN AUGUSTE HENRI, Baron, <i>Belg. b. at Antwerp, 1814, d. 1869</i>	231
LIAÑO, FELIPE DE, <i>Span. b. at Madrid, 1556, d. 1625</i>	178
LIBERALE, <i>Ital. b. at Verona, 1451, d. 1536</i>	75
LIBERATORE (DA FOLIGNO), NICCOLÒ DI, <i>Ital. b. at Foligno ab. 1430, d. aft. 1499</i>	76
LIBRI, GIROLAMO DAI, <i>Ital. b. 1474, d. ? 1556</i>	75
LIESBORN, MASTER OF, <i>Germ. fl. in 15th cent.</i>	54
LINGELBACH, JOHANNES, <i>Dut. b. at Frankfort-on-Maine, 1625, d. 1687</i>	260
LINNELL, JOHN, <i>Brit. b. in London, 1792, d. 1882</i>	396
LIPPI, FILIPPINO, <i>Ital. b. at Prato, 1457, d. 1504</i>	68
LIPPI, FILIPPO, <i>Ital. b. at Florence ab. 1406, d. at Spoleto, 1469</i>	58
LIVENS, JAN, <i>Dut. b. at Leyden, 1607, d. ab. 1672</i>	241
LOCHNER (OR MEISTER STEPHAN), STEPHAN, <i>Germ. b. at Constance, d. 1451</i>	53
LOMBARD, LAMBERT, <i>Flem. b. at Liège, 1506, d. 1566</i>	139
LOO, CHARLES ANDRÉ (CARLE), <i>Fren. b. at Nice, 1705, d. 1765</i>	299
LOO, JEAN BAPTISTE VAN, <i>Fren. b. at Aix in Provence, 1684, d. 1745</i>	299
LORENZETTI, AMBROGIO, <i>Ital. fl. ab. 1323-45 at Siena</i>	49
LORENZETTI, PIETRO, <i>Ital. fl. ab. 1305-48 at Siena</i>	49
LORRAIN, CLAUDE GELLÉE (CLAUDE, <i>Fren. & Ital. b. at Chamagne, 1600, d. 1682</i>	282, 168
LOUTHERBOURG, PHILIP JAMES DE, <i>Brit. b. at Strassburg, 1740, d. 1812</i>	359
LUDIVS, MARCUS, <i>Rom. fl. in time of Augustus</i>	25
(LUINI), BERNARDINO LUTERO, <i>Ital. b. at Luino? or Milan, ab. 1475-80, d. aft. 1543</i>	87
LYVERSBERG PASSION, MASTER OF THE, <i>Ger. fl. ab. 1463-1480</i>	54

	PAGE
(MABUSE), JAN GOSSART, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Maubeuge ab. 1470, d. 1532	138, 329
MACHADO, CYRILLO VOLKMAR, <i>Port.</i> b. at Lisbon, 1748, d. 1823	207
MACLISE, DANIEL, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Cork, 1811, d. 1870	392
MAES, NICOLAAS, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Dordrecht, 1632, d. 1693	240
MAGNUS, EDUARD, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Berlin, 1799, d. 1872	270
MAKART, HANS, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Salzburg, 1840, d. 1884	271
MALBONE, EDWARD G., <i>Amer.</i> b. at Newport, 1777, d. 1807	413
MANSUETI, GIOVANNI, <i>Ital.</i> b. ? 1450, fl. at Venice	73
MANTEGNA, ANDREA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Vicenza, 1431, d. 1506	69
MANUEL (DEUTSCH), NICOLAUS, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Berne ab. 1484, d. 1530-31	150
MARCH, ESTÉBAN, <i>Span.</i> b. ? at Valencia, d. 1660	175
MARGARITONE OF AREZZO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Arezzo, 1216, d. 1293	42
MARTIN, JOHN, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Haydon, 1789, d. 1854	383
MARTINEZ DEL MAZO, JUAN BAUTISTA, <i>Span.</i> b. at Madrid ab. 1610, d. 1687	186
MARTINO (SIMONE MEMMI), SIMONE DI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Siena?, 1283, d. 1344	48
MARZIALE, MARCO, <i>Ital.</i> fl. at Venice, 1499-1507	73
(MASACCIO), TOMMASO GUIDI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Castel San Giovanni di Valdarno, 1401, d. ab. 1428	58
MASANOBU, KANO, <i>Jap.</i> b. at Odawara, in Sagami, ab. 1424, d. ab. 1520	34
(MASOLINO), TOMMASO DI CRISTOFORO FINI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Panicle, 1383, d. ab. 1440	57
MASON, GEORGE HEMMING, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Wesley Abbey, 1818, d. 1872	396
MASSYS, QUENTIN, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Louvain, 1466, d. 1531	137
MATTOS (LUSITANO), FRANCISCO VIEIRA DE, <i>Port.</i> b. at Lisbon, 1699, d. 1783	207
MAUVE, ANTON, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Zaandam, 1838, d. 1888	263
MAZZOLINI, LODOVICO, <i>Ital.</i> b. 1481, d. 1530	107
MECKENEN, ISRAEL VON, <i>Germ.</i> fl. at Bochohl in latter part of 15th cent.	54
MEER (DE YONGE), JAN VAN DER, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Haarlem, 1658, d. 1705	258
MEER, JAN VER, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Delft, 1632, d. 1696	247
MEIRE, GERARD VAN DER, <i>Flem.</i> fl. at Ghent ab. 1450	133
MEI, FRANCESCO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Milan, 1493, d. aft. 1565	87
MEMLINC, HANS, <i>Flem.</i> b. ab. 1435, d. ab. 1493	133
MENGES, ANTON RAPHAEL, <i>Germ. & Span.</i> b. at Aussig, 1728, d. 1779	161, 199
MESSINA, ANTONELLO D'ANTONIO (DA), <i>Ital.</i> b. at Messina ab. ? 1447, d. ab. 1493	63, 71
METSU, GABRIEL, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Leyden, 1630, d. 1667	245
MEULEN, ANTON FRANS VAN DER, <i>Franco-Flem.</i> b. at Brussels, 1634, d. 1690	227
MEYER, JEREMIAH, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Tübingen in Württemberg, 1735, d. 1789	369
MICHAËLON, ACHILLE ETNA, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1795, d. 1822	314
(MICHELANGELO) MICHELAGNIOLO BUONARROTI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Castel Caprese, 1475, d. 1564	89
MIEREVELT, MICHEL JANSZ, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Delft, 1567, d. 1641	142
MIERIS, FRANS VAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Delft, 1635, d. 1681	247
MIERIS, WILLEM VAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Leyden, 1662, d. 1747	248
MIGNARD, PIERRE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Troyes, 1610, d. 1695	290
MIGNOT, LOUIS RÉMY, <i>Amer.</i> b. in South Carolina, 1831, d. 1871	417
MILANO, GIOVANNI DA, <i>Ital.</i> fl. at Florence ab. 1366	48
MILLET, FRANÇOIS, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1644, d. 1680	229
MILLET, JEAN FRANÇOIS, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Grouchy, 1814, d. 1875	322
MIRANDA, JUAN CARREÑO DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Aviles, 1614, d. 1685	178
MITSUOKI, <i>Jap.</i> fl. in 17th cent.	32
MOCETTO, GIROLAMO, <i>Ital.</i> fl. at Venice ab. 1490-1514	73

	PAGE
MODENA, TOMMASO RABISINO DA, <i>Ital.</i> fl. in 14th cent. at Modena	53
MOL, PIETER VAN, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1599, d. 1660	220
MONNOYER, JEAN BAPTISTE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Lisle, 1636, d. 1699	295
MONT, DEODAAT DEL, <i>Flem.</i> b. at St. Trond, 1581, d. 1644	220
MONTAGNA, BARTOLOMMEO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Orzonovi near Brescia, ab. 1450-60, d. 1523	75
MONTICELLI, ADOLPHE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Marseilles, 1824, d. 1886	321
MOR, ANTONIS (Sir ANTHONY), <i>Flem. & Brit.</i> b. at Utrecht, 1512, d. bef. 1582	139, 331
MORALES, LUIS DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Badajoz in beginning of 16th cent., d. 1586	176
MORANDO (CAVAZZOLA), PAOLO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Verona, 1486, d. 1522	75
(MORETTO), ALESSANDRO BONVICINO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Rovato ab. 1498, d. ? 1555	120
MORLAND, GEORGE, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1763, d. 1804	366
MORONI, GIOVANNI BATTISTA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Bondio in the Bergamese ab. 1520, d. 1578	120
MORONOBU, <i>Jap.</i> d. 1711-16	34
MORSE, SAMUEL J. B., <i>Amer.</i> b. 1791, d. 1872	413
MOSER, GEORGE MICHAEL, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Schaffhausen, 1704 or 1707, d. 1783	369
MOTONOBU, <i>Jap.</i> b. 1477, d. 1559	34
MOUCHERON, FREDERIC DE, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Embden, 1663, d. aft. 1713	256
MOUNT, WILLIAM SIDNEY, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Setanket, 1806, d. 1868	416
MOYA, PEDRO DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Granada, 1610, d. 1663	192
MULREADY, WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Ennis, 1786, d. 1863	388
MURILLO, BARTOLOMÉ ESTÉBAN, <i>Span.</i> b. at Seville, 1617, d. 1682	192
MYTENS, DANIEL, <i>Dut. & Brit.</i> b. at The Hague, d. ab. 1656	341
NAN-RIÚ (or SHIN-KI), <i>Jap.</i> fl. ab. 5th cent.	31
NASMYTH, ALEXANDER, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Edinburgh, 1758, d. 1840	385
NASMYTH, PETER (PATRICK), <i>Brit.</i> b. at Edinburgh, 1787, d. 1831	385
NATOIRE, CHARLES JOSEPH, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Nîmes, 1700, d. 1777	297
NAVARRETE (EL MUDO), JUAN FERNANDEZ, <i>Span.</i> b. at Logroño ab. 1526, d. 1579	176
NAVETZ, FRANÇOIS JOSEPH, <i>Belg.</i> b. at Charleroi, 1787, d. 1869	229
NEAGLE, JOHN, <i>Amer.</i> b. 1799, d. 1865	413
NEER, AART VAN DER, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Amsterdam, 1619, d. 1683	252
NEER, EGLON HENDRIK VAN DER, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Amsterdam, 1643, d. 1703	218
NETSCHER, KASPER, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Heidelberg, 1639, d. 1684	248
NETSCHER, KONSTANTIN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at The Hague, 1669, d. 1722	248
NETSCHER, THEODORUS, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Bordeaux, 1661, d. 1732	248
NEUVILLE, ALPHONSE MARIE DE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Saint Omer, 1836, d. 1885	319
NEWTON, GILBERT STUART, <i>Amer. & Brit.</i> b. at Halifax, Nova Scotia, 1795, d. 1835	415, 390
NGAN HWUI, <i>Chin.</i> fl. ab. 13th cent.	30
NICIAS, <i>Grk.</i> of Athens, fl. ab. 348-308 B.C.	19
NICOMACHUS, <i>Grk.</i> of Thebes, fl. ab. 400 B.C.	19
NORTHCOTE, JAMES, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Plymouth, 1746, d. 1831	304
NOTKER, <i>Swiss</i> , Monk of St. Gall, 10th cent.	51
OGGIONO, MARCO D', <i>Ital.</i> b. at Oggiono ab. 1470, d. 1540	87
ÔKIO, MARU-YAMA, <i>Jap.</i> b. 1733	34
OLIVER, PETER, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1601, d. 1647	336
OLIVIER, ISAAC, <i>Brit.</i> b. 1556, d. 1617	334
OPIE JOHN, <i>Brit.</i> b. at St. Agnes near Truro, 1761, d. 1807	366
(ORCAGNA), ANDREA DI CIONE, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence ab. 1308, d. ab. 1368	47
ORLEY, BAREND VAN, <i>Flem.</i> b. ab. 1493, d. aft. 1527	139

	PAGE
ORRENTE, PEDRO, <i>Span.</i> b. at Moutealegre ab. 1560, d. 1644 ...	175
ORTOLANO, GIOVANNI BATTISTA BENVENUTI (DELL'), <i>Ital.</i> d. young ab. 1525 ...	107
OSORIO, FRANCISCO MENESSES, <i>Span.</i> b. at Seville, 1630, d. 1705 ...	199
OSTADE, ADRIAEN JANSZON VAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Haarlem, 1610, d. 1635 ...	243
OSTADE, ISACK VAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Haarlem, 1621, d. 1649 ...	245
ODRY, JEAN BAPTISTE, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1683, d. 1755 ...	299
OUWATER, ALBERT VAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Haarlem, 15th cent. ...	135
OVERBECK, JOHANN FRIEDRICH, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Lübeck, 1789, d. 1869 ...	264
OWEN, WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Ludlow, 1769, d. 1825 ...	376
PACCHIA, GIROLAMO DEL, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Siena, 1477 ...	49
PACCHIAROTTO, GIACOMO DI BARTOLOMMEO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Siena, 1474, d. 1540 ...	49
PACHECO, FRANCISCO, <i>Span.</i> b. at Seville, 1571, d. 1654 ...	188
PADUA, GIUSTO DE' MENABUOI (JUSTUS OF, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence, fl. ab. 1367, d. 1400 ...	68
PALMA (IL VECCHIO), JACOPO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Serinalta ab. 1480, d. 1528 ...	118
PALMER, SAMUEL, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Newington, 1805, d. 1881 ...	403
PALOMINO Y VELASCO, ACISCLO ANTONIO, <i>Span.</i> b. at Bujalance, 1653, d. 1725 ...	198
PAMPHILUS, <i>Grk.</i> of Amphipolis, fl. ab. 390—350 B.C. ...	19
PANTOJA DE LA CRUZ, JUAN, <i>Span.</i> b. at Madrid, 1551, d. 1609 ...	178
PAJEJA, JUAN DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Seville, 1606, d. 1670 ...	185
(PARMIGIANO), FRANCESCO MAZZUOLI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Parma, 1505, d. 1540 ...	111
PARRHASIUS, <i>Grk.</i> fl. at Ephesus ab. 400 B.C. ...	19
PATER, JEAN BAPTISTE JOSEPH, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Valenciennes, 1695, d. 1736 ...	297
PATINIR, JOACHIM DE, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Dinant ab. 1490, d. bef. 1524 ...	137
PAUSIAS, <i>Grk.</i> of Sicyon, fl. ab. 350 B.C. ...	19
PAYNE, WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. ab. 1760, d. aft. 1813 ...	372
PEALE, CHARLES WILSON, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Chesterton, 1741, d. 1827 ...	410
PEALE, REMBRANDT, <i>Amer.</i> b. in Pennsylvania, 1778, d. 1860 ...	414
PEETERS, JAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1624, d. ab. 1677 ...	143
PENCZ, GEORG, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Nuremberg, d. 1550 ...	157
PENNI, GIANFRANCESCO, <i>Ital.</i> of Florence, b. ab. 1488, d. 1528 ...	106
PENNY, EDWARD, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Knutsford, 1714, d. 1791 ...	361
PEYN, MARTIN, <i>Neth.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1575, d. 1642-43 ...	214
PERUGINO, PIETRO VANNUCCI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Castella della Pieve, 1446-47, d. 1524 ...	76
PETERSEN, JOHANN ERIK CHRISTIAN, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Copenhagen, 1839, d. 1874 ...	417
ETITOT, JEAN, <i>Fren. & Brit.</i> b. at Geneva, 1607, d. 1691 ...	294, 336
ETITOT (THE YOUNGER), JEAN LOUIS, <i>Brit.</i> b. ab. 1650 ...	336
HILLIP, JOHN, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Aberdeen, 1817, d. 1867 ...	395
HILLIPS, THOMAS, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Dudley, 1770, d. 1845 ...	376
LOTY, CARL THEODOR VON, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Munich, 1826, d. 1886 ...	271
INTURICCHIO, BERNADINO DI BIAGIO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Perugia, 1454, d. 1513 ...	77
NWELL, GEORGE JOHN, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1842, d. 1875 ...	403
OMBO, SEBASTIANO LUCIANI (DEL, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Venice, 1485, d. 1547 ...	114
SANO (PISANELLO), VITTORE, <i>Ital.</i> b. at S. Vigilio, 1380, d. ? 1450 ...	75
AMER, ANDREW, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Bridgewater, 1763, d. 1837 ...	369
ALLAUOLO, ANDREA DEL, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence, 1429, d. 1498 ...	67
ALLAUOLO, PIERO DEL, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence, 1441, d. bef. 1496 ...	67
LYGNOTUS, <i>Grk.</i> fl. ab. B.C. 450 at Athens ...	18
ND, ARTHUR, <i>Brit.</i> b. ab. 1705, d. 1758 ...	346

	PAGE
PONTE (IL BASSANO), JACOPO DA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Bassano, 1510, d. 1592 ...	124
(PORDENONE), GIOVANNI ANTONIO SACCHI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Pordenone, 1483, d. 1538 ...	118
POTTER, PAULUS, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Enkhuizen, 1625, d. 1654 ...	254
POUSSIN, NICOLAS, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Les Andelys, 1594, d. 1665 ...	280
PRATT, MATTHEW, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Philadelphia, 1734, d. 1805 ...	40
PREDÀ, AMBROGIO, <i>Ital.</i> of Milan, fl. ab. 1500 ...	8
PREVITALI, ANDREA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Bergamo ab. 1480, d. ? 1525 ...	73
PRIMATICCIO, FRANCESCO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Bologna, 1504, d. 1570 ...	105
PROTOGENES, <i>Grk.</i> of Camirus, fl. ab. 330—300 B.C. ...	19
PROUT, SAMUEL, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Plymouth ab. 1784, d. 1852 ...	402
PRUD'HON, PIERRE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Cluny, 1758, d. 1823 ...	305
PUNTORMO), JACOPO CARUCCI (DA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Puntormo, 1494, d. 1557 ...	94
PYNE, WILLIAM HENRY, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1769, d. 1843 ...	373
PYREICUS, <i>Grk.</i> fl. ab. 320 B.C. ...	20
QUELLIMUS, ERASMUS, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1607, d. 1678 ...	220
QUELLIMUS, JAN ERASMUS, <i>Flem.</i> d. at Antwerp, 1634 ...	220
RAEBURN, SIR HENRY, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Stockbridge, 1756, d. 1823 ...	375
RAHL, KARL, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Vienna, 1812, d. 1865 ...	270
RAMSAY, ALLAN, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Edinburgh, 1713, d. 1784 ...	350
RANC, JEAN, <i>Fren. & Span.</i> b. at Montpellier, 1674, d. 1735 ...	199
RAOUX, JEAN, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Montpellier, 1677, d. 1734 ...	290
(RAPHAEL), RAFFAELLO SANZIO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Urbino, 1483, d. at Rome, 1520 ...	96
RAVESTYN, JAN VAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at the Hague ab. 1572, d. 1657 ...	148
REGNAULT, ALEXANDRE GEORGES HENRI, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1843, d. 1871 ...	317
REGNAULT, JEAN BAPTISTE, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1754, d. 1829 ...	305
REMBRANDT HARMENSZOOM VAN RYN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Leyden, 1607, d. 1639 ...	234
RENÉ OF ANJOU, <i>Fren.</i> b. 1409, d. 1480 ...	274
RENI, GUIDO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Calvenzano, 1575, d. 1642 ...	164
RETHEL, ALFRED, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Aix-la-Chapelle, 1816, d. 1859 ...	270
REYNOLDS, SIR JOSHUA, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Plympton, 1723, d. 1792 ...	351
REZENDE, GARCIA DE, <i>Port.</i> b. ab. 1470 ...	204
RIBALTA, FRANCISCO DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Castellon de la Plana, 1550-60, d. 1628 ...	173
RIBALTA, JUAN DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Valencia, 1597, d. 1628 ...	173
RIBERA (LO SPAGNOLETTO), JOSÉ DE, <i>Span. & Ital.</i> b. at Xativa, 1588, d. 1656 ...	167, 173
RICHARDSON, JONATHAN, <i>Brit.</i> b. 1665, d. 1745 ...	346
RIGAUD Y ROS, HYACINTHE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Perpignan, 1659, d. 1743 ...	202
RILEY, JOHN, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1646, d. 1691 ...	343
RIMMER, WILLIAM, <i>Amer.</i> b. 1816, d. 1879 ...	418
RINCON, ANTONIO DEL, <i>Span.</i> b. at Guadalaxara, 1446, d. 1500 ...	171
RIZI, FRANCISCO, <i>Span.-Ital.</i> b. at Madrid, 1608, d. 1685 ...	180
RIZI, FRAY JUAN, <i>Span.-Ital.</i> b. at Madrid, 1595, d. 1675 ...	180
ROBERT, LOUIS LEOPOLD, <i>Fren.</i> b. at La Chaux-de-Fonds, 1794, d. 1835 ...	314
ROBERTS, DAVID, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Stockbridge, 1796, d. 1864 ...	384
ROBERTSON, ANDREW, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Aberdeen, 1777, d. 1845 ...	371
ROBSON, GEORGE FENNEL, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Durham, 1790, d. 1833 ...	401
ROELAS, JUAN DE LAS, <i>Span.</i> b. at Seville, 1558-60, d. 1625 ...	187
ROKES (SORGH), HENDRIK MARTENZ, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Rotterdam, 1621, d. 1682 ...	246
ROMANINO, GIROLAMO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Brescia ab. 1485, d. ab. 1566 ...	126

	PAGE
(ROMANO), GIULIO PIPPI DEI GIANNUZZI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Rome, 1492, d. 1546	105
ROMNEY, GEORGE, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Dalton-le-Furness, Lancashire, 1734, d. 1802	362
ROSA, SALVATOR, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Renella, near Naples, 1615, d. 1673	167
ROSALLES, EDUARDO, <i>Span.</i> b. at Madrid, 1837, d. 1873	202
ROSS, SIR WILLIAM CHARLES, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1794, d. 1860	371
ROSSELLI, COSIMO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence, 1439, d. 1507	68
ROSSETTI, GABRIEL CHARLES DANTE, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1828, d. 1882	399
ROTTENHAMMER, JOHANN, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Munich, 1561, d. 1623	161
ROUSSEAU, PIERRE ETIENNE THÉODORE, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1812, d. 1867	320
RUBEN, CHRISTIAN, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Trèves, 1805, d. 1875	269
RUBENS, PETER PAUL, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Siegen in Westphalia, 1577, d. 1640	209, 341
RUYSCH, RACHEL, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Amsterdam, 1664, d. 1750	262
RUYSDAEL, JACOB VAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Haarlem, 1630, d. 1682	254
RUYSDAEL, SALOMON VAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Haarlem, d. 1670	252
RYSDRACK, PIETER ANDRIES, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1655, d. 1729	229
SAAVEDRA, ANTONIO DE CASTILLO Y, <i>Span.</i> b. at Cordova, 1603, d. 1667	192
(SALAINO), ANDREA SALAI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Milan ab. 1480	87
SANCHEZ-COELLO, ALONZO, <i>Span.</i> b. at Benyafayro, 1513-15, d. 1590	176
SANDBY, PAUL, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Nottingham, 1725, d. 1809	372
SANDRART, JOACHIM VAN, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Frankfort, 1609, d. 1688	161
SANTERRE, JEAN BAPTISTE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Maguy, near Pontoise, 1658, d. 1717	290
SANTI, GIOVANNI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Castello di Colbordolo ab. 1435, d. 1494	96
SARTO), ANDREA D'AGNOLO (DEL, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence, 1487, d. 1531	94
(SASSOFFERRATO), GIOVANNI BATTISTA SALVI, <i>Ital.</i> b. near Urbino, 1605, d. 1685	165
SAVAGE, E., <i>Amer.</i> b. 1761, d. 1817	411
SCHADOW, FRIEDRICH WILHELM VON, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Berlin, 1789, d. 1862	267
SCHIAFFNER, MARTIN, <i>Germ.</i> fl. at Ulm ab. 1499, d. 1535	146
SCHALKEN, GODFRIED, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Dordrecht, 1643, d. 1706	248
SCHÜFFELIN, HANS LEONHARDT, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Nuremburg bef. 1490, d. 1540	157
SCHIEFFER, ARY, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Dordrecht, 1792, d. 1858	310
SCHLEGEL, FRIEDRICH, <i>Germ.</i> fl. early 19th cent.	266
SCHNORR VON CAROLSFELD, JULIUS, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Leipsic, 1789, d. 1853	267
SCHONGAUER, MARTIN, <i>Germ.</i> b. 1450, d. 1488	144
SCHOREEL, JAN VAN, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Schoreel, 1405, d. 1562	139
SCHRAUDOLPH, JOHANN VON, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Obertsdorf in Algäu, 1808, d. 1879	268
SCHRODTER, ADOLF, <i>Germ.</i> b. in Schwedt, 1805, d. 1875	270
SCHÜSSELE, CHRISTIAN, <i>Amer.</i> b. in Alsace, 1824, d. 1879	418
SCHUT, CORNELIS, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1597, d. 1655	220
SEEUW (or VAN ROMERSWALE), MARINUS DE, <i>Flem.</i> fl. 1521-67	137
SEMITECOLÒ, NICCOLO, <i>Ital.</i> d. aft. 1400	50
SEQUEIRA, DOMENICO ANTONIO, <i>Port.</i> b. 1768, d. 1837	207
SESSHU, <i>Jap.</i> b. at Akabama, 1421, d. 1507	33
SESTO, CESARE DA, <i>Ital.</i> b. ab. 1460, d. ab. 1524	87
SHEE, SIR MARTIN ARCHER, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Dublin, 1769, d. 1850	376
SHU-BUN, <i>Jap.</i> fl. in 15th cent.	33
SIENA, MATTEO DI GIOVANNI DI BARTOLO, DA, <i>Ital.</i> b. ab. 1435, d. 1495	49
SIFER WAS, <i>Brit.</i> fl. in 15th cent.	359
SIGALON, XAVIER, <i>Fren.</i> b. 1788, d. 1837	207

	PAGE
SIGNORELLI, LUCA D'EGIDIO DI VENTURA (DA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Cortona? 1441, d. 1523	... 67
SI-KIN, KÜ-TSZE, <i>Chin.</i> fl. ab. 15th cent. ...	... 30
SILVEIRA, BENTO COELHO DA, <i>Port.</i> d. 1708 ...	... 207
SINT JANS), GERRIT VAN HAARLEM (GEERTGEN VAN, <i>Dut.</i> fl. 1460-88	... 135
SLINGELAND, PIETER CORNELISZ VAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Leyden, 1640, d. 1691	... 248
SMITH, GEORGE, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Chichester, 1714, d. 1776 ...	... 350
SMITH, JOHN, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Irthington, Cumberland, 1749, d. 1831	... 372
SMYBERT, JOHN, <i>Amer.</i> b. in Scotland, d. 1751 ...	... 407
SNYDERS, FRANS, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1579, d. 1657 ...	... 214
SOHN, KARL FERDINAND, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Berlin, 1805, d. 1867 ...	... 269
SOLARIO, ANDREA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Milan, 1460, d. ab. 1520 ...	... 87
SOLARIO (LO ZINGARO), ANTONIO, <i>Ital.</i> b. 1382, d. at Venice (?), 1455	... 80
SOMER, PAUL VAN, <i>Flem. & Brit.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1576, d. 1621	... 139, 341
SO-SEN, <i>Jap.</i> fl. in 19th cent. ...	... 34
SPAGNO), GIOVANNI DI PIETRO (LO, <i>Span.</i> d. ab. 1528-30 ...	... 79
SQUARCIONE, FRANCESCO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Padua, 1394, d. 1474 ...	... 68
STANFIELD, GEORGE CLARKSON, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1828, d. 1878	... 383
STARK, JAMES, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Norwich, 1794, d. 1859 ...	... 380
STEEN, JAN HAVICKSZ, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Leyden, 1626, d. 1679 ...	... 246
STEINLE, JOHANN EDWARD VON, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Vienna, 1810 ...	... 269
STELLA, JACQUES, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Lyons, 1596, d. 1657 ...	... 282
STILKE, HERMANN, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Berlin, 1803, d. 1860 ...	... 269
STONE, HENRY (OLD STONE), <i>Brit.</i> d. 1653 ...	... 342
STOTHARD, THOMAS, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1755, d. 1835 ...	... 376
STRANGE, SIR ROBERT, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Pomona, Orkney, 1721, d. 1792	... 369
STREATER, ROBERT, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1624, d. 1680 ...	... 343
STRETES, GWILIM, <i>Brit.</i> fl. ab. 1550 ...	... 334
STUART, GILBERT CHARLES, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Narragansett, R. I., 1755, d. 1828	... 408
STUART, JOHN, <i>Brit.</i> fl. latter part of 18th cent. ...	... 369
STUBBS, GEORGE, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Liverpool, 1724, d. 1806 ...	... 359
SUBLEYRAS, PIERRE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Uzès, 1699, d. 1749 ...	... 297
SUEUR, EUSTACHE LE, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1616, d. 1655 ...	... 286
SULLY, THOMAS, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Horncastle, 1783, d. 1872 ...	... 413
SUTTERMANS, JOOST, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1597, d. 1681	... 215
(TAFI), ANDREA RICCHI, <i>Ital.</i> fl. ab. 1320 ...	... 42
TAKUMA TAMÉ-ÜJI, <i>Jap.</i> fl. in 10th cent. ...	... 32
TEERLINCK, LEVINA, <i>Brit.</i> fl. ab. 1535 ...	... 334
TENIERS (THE ELDER), DAVID, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1582, d. 1649	... 220
TENIERS, DAVID, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1610, d. 1694	... 222
TERBORCH, GERARD, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Zwolle, 1617, d. 1681	... 241
THEODORICH OF PRAGUE, <i>Ger.</i> fl. in 14th cent. ...	... 53
THEON, <i>Grk.</i> of Samos, fl. ab. 330 B.C. ...	... 19
THEOTOCOPULI (EL GRECO), DOMENICO, <i>Span.</i> b. ab. 1548, d. 1625	... 178
THORNHILL, SIR JAMES, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Melcombe Regis, 1676, d. 1734	... 345
TIDEMAND, ADOLPH, <i>Norwegian</i> , b. at Mandal, 1814, d. 1876 ...	... 272
TIEPOLO, GIOVANNI BATTISTA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Venice, 1696, d. 1770	... 170
(TINTORETTO), JACOPO ROBUSTI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Venice, 1519, d. 1594	... 122
(TITIAN), TIZIANO VECELLI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Cadore, 1477, d. 1576	... 115

	PAGE
TOBAR, ALONZO MIGUEL DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Higuera, 1678, d. 1758 ...	198
TOPHAM, FRANCIS WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Leeds, 1808, d. 1877 ...	404
TORITI, JACOBUS, <i>Ital.</i> fl. ab. 1287-92 ...	44
TRISTAN, LUIS, <i>Span.</i> b. near Toledo, 1586, d. 1640 ...	179
TROY, FRANÇOIS DE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Toulouse, 1645, d. 1730 ...	292
TROYON, CONSTANT, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Sèvres, 1810, d. 1865 ...	315
TRUMBULL, JOHN, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Lebanon, ab. 1756, d. 1843 ...	410
TSAO FUH-HING, <i>Chin.</i> fl. ab. 3rd cent ...	30
TULDEN, THEODOOR VAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Herzogenbusch ab. 1607, d. ab. 1676 ...	220
TURA, COSIMO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Ferrara ab. 1420, d. 1494-98 ...	75
TURNER, JOSEPH MALLORD WILLIAM, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1775, d. 1851 ...	376, 372
TUTILO (or TUOTILO), <i>Swiss</i> , Monk of St. Gall, d. ab. 908 ...	51
(UCCELLI), PAOLO DI DONO, <i>Ital.</i> b. 1397, d. 1475 ...	57
UDEN, LUCAS VAN, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1595, d. 1672 ...	215
UDINE, GIOVANNI NANNI DA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Udine, 1487, d. 1564 ...	106
UDINE (PELLEGRINO DA S. DANIELE), MARTINO DA, <i>Ital.</i> b. ab. 1465, d. 1547 ...	73
UGOLINO, DA SIENA, <i>Ital.</i> fl. beginning 14th cent. ...	44
VAGA), PIERINO BUONACCORSI (DEL, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence, 1500, d. 1547 ...	106
VAILLANT, WALLERANT, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Lille, 1623, d. 1677 ...	225
VALDÉS LEAL, JUAN DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Seville, 1630, d. 1691 ...	198
VALENCIENNES, PIERRE HENRI, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Toulouse, 1750, d. 1819 ...	314
VALENTIN, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Coulommiers en Brie, 1600, d. 1634 ...	285
VAN BEEST, A., <i>Amer.</i> , d. 1860 ...	417
VANDERLYN, JOHN, <i>Amer.</i> b. at Kingston, 1776, d. 1852 ...	413
VAN DYCK, ANTOON. <i>See</i> DYCK.	
VARELA, FRANCISCO, <i>Span.</i> d. 1656 ...	192
VARGAS, LUIS DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Seville, 1502, d. 1568 ...	187
VARLEY, JOHN, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1778, d. 1842 ...	373
VASARI, GIORGIO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Arezzo, 1512, d. 1574 ...	96
VASCO, <i>Port.</i> fl. ab. 1455 ...	206
VASCO, VASCO FERNANDEZ (GRAN, <i>Port.</i> fl. in 1st quarter of 16th cent. ...	206
VASQUEZ, ALONSO, <i>Span.</i> d. 1649 ...	187
VEEN (VAENUS), OTTO VAN, <i>Flem.</i> b. 1558, d. 1629 ...	142
VEIT, PHILIPP, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Berlin, 1793, d. 1877 ...	266
VELASCO, <i>Port.</i> fl. ab. 1520-40 ...	206
VELAZQUEZ, DIEGO RODRIQUEZ DE SILVA Y, <i>Span.</i> b. at Seville, 1599, d. 1660 ...	180
VELDE, ADRIAAN VAN DE, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Amsterdam, 1639, d. 1672 ...	258
VELDE (THE ELDER), WILLEM VAN DE, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Leyden, 1610, d. 1693 ...	259
VELDE (THE YOUNGER), WILLEM VAN DE, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Amsterdam, 1633, d. 1707 ...	259
VENEZIANO, DOMENICO, <i>Ital.</i> d. at Florence, 1461 ...	65
VENEZIANO, LORENZO, <i>Ital.</i> fl. in 14th cent. ...	50
VENNE, ADRIAAN VAN DER, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Delft, 1589, d. 1662 ...	142
VENUSTI, MARCELLO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Como, d. 1579 ...	94
VERBOECKHOVEN, EUGÈNE JOSEPH, <i>Bely.</i> b. at Warneton, 1798, d. 1881 ...	232
VERNET, ANTOINE CHARLES HORACE (CARLE), <i>Fren.</i> b. at Bordeaux, 1758, d. 1835 ...	300
VERNET, CLAUDE JOSEPH, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Avignon, 1714, d. 1789 ...	299
VERNET, EMILE JEAN HORACE, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1789, d. 1833 ...	312
VERONESE, BON. FAZIO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Verona ab. 1490, d. 1510 ...	120

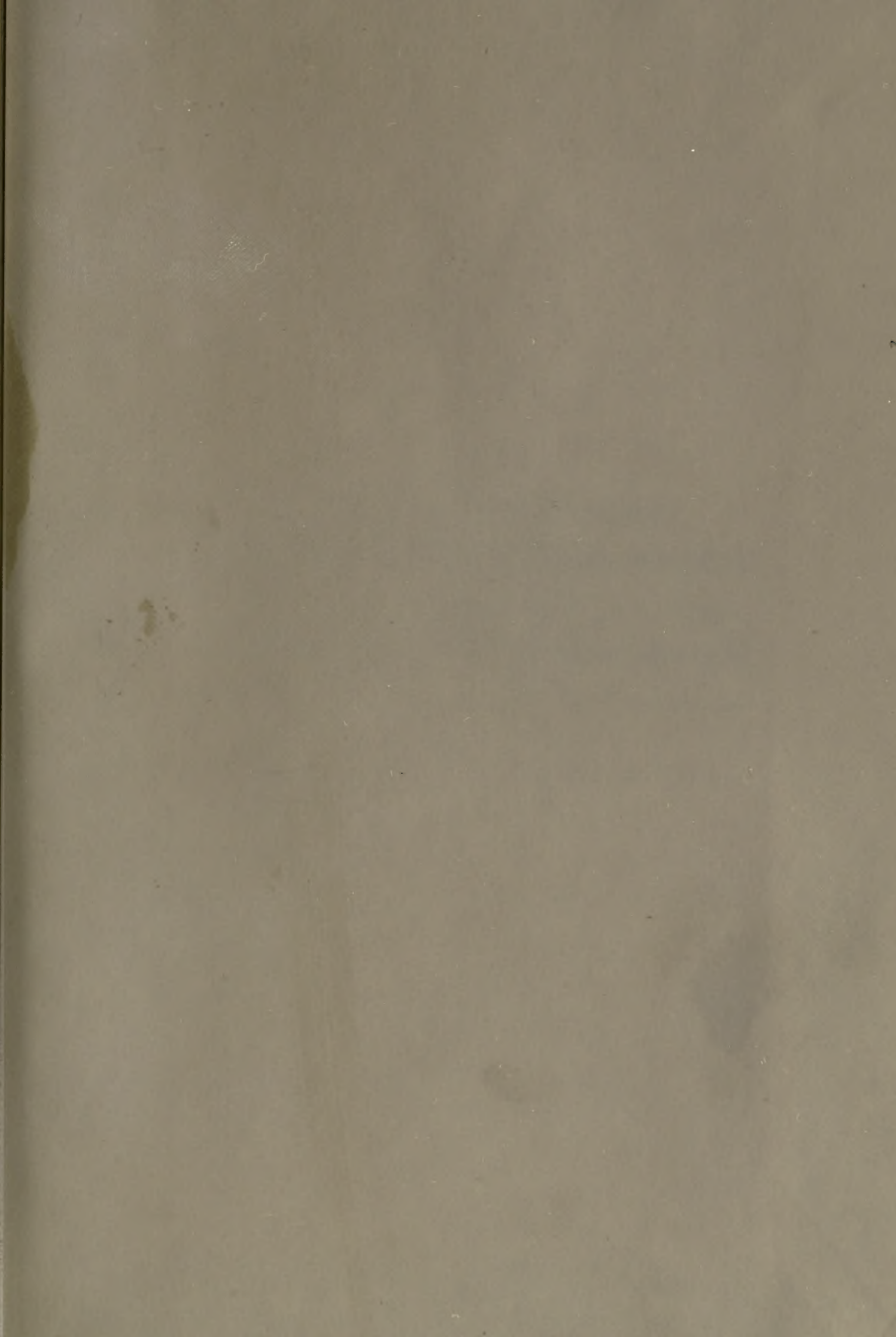
	PAGE
(VERONESE), PAOLO CALIARI, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Verona, 1528, d. 1588	122
VERBIO, ANTONIO, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Lecce, 1639, d. 1707	345
VERROCCHIO, ANDREA DEL, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Florence, 1435, d. 1488	67
VICTORS, JAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. ab. 1615, d. 1670	240
VIGN, JOSEPH MARIE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Montpellier, 1716, d. 1809	30
VIERA (PORTUENSE), FRANCISCO, <i>Port.</i> b. at Oporto, 1765, d. 1805	207
VILLAVICENCIO, PEDRO NUÑEZ DE, <i>Span.</i> b. at Seville, 1635, d. 1700	198
VINCENT, GEORGE, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Norwich, 1796, d. after 1831	380
VITI, TIMOTEO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Ferrara or Urbino, ? 1469, d. 1523	79
VIVARINI, BARTOLOMMEO, <i>Ital.</i> fl. ab. 1479	71
VLIÉGER, SIMON DE, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Amsterdam, 1602, d. 1670	258
VOLTERRA), DANIELE RICCIARELLI, (DA, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Volterra ab. 1509, d. 1563	94
VOS, CORNELIS DE, <i>Flem.</i> b. 1585, d. 1651	141
VOUET, SIMON, <i>Fren.</i> b. in Paris, 1590, d. 1649	279
VROOM, HENDRIK CORNELISZ, <i>Dut.</i> b. 1556, d. 1640	143
WALDMÜLLER, GEORG FERDINAND, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Vienna, 1793, d. 1865	270
WALKER, FREDERICK, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1840, d. 1875	403
WALKER, ROBERT, <i>Brit.</i> d. 1658	343
WAPPERS, GUSTAVUS, Baron, <i>Belg.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1803, d. 1874	229
WARD, EDWARD MATTHEW, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1816, d. 1879	393
WARD, JAMES, <i>Brit.</i> b. in London, 1769, d. 1859	393
WATSON, JOHN, <i>Amer.</i> b. in Scotland, 1685, d. 1768	407
WATTEAU, ANTOINE, <i>Fren.</i> b. at Valenciennes, 1684, d. 1721	297
WEBSTER, THOMAS, <i>Brit.</i> b. 1800, d. 1886	396
WEENIX, JAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Amsterdam, 1640, d. 1719	261
WEENIX, JAN BAPTIST, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Amsterdam, 1621, d. aft. 1665	252
WERFF, ADRIAAN VAN DER, <i>Dut.</i> b. near Rotterdam, 1659, d. 1722	250
WEST, BENJAMIN, <i>Brit. & Amer.</i> b. at Springfield, Penn., 1738, d. 1820	359, 408
WEYDEN, ROGIER VAN DER, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Tournai, 1400, d. 1464	132
WEYDEN (THE YOUNGER), ROGIER VAN DER, <i>Flem.</i> d. 1537-43	135
WIERTZ, ANTOINE JOSEPH, <i>Bely.</i> b. at Dinant, 1806, d. 1865	230
WILDENS, JAN, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1580, d. 1653	215
WILHELM, MEISTER, <i>Germ.</i> of Cologne, b. at Herle, d. 1378	58
WILKIE, SIR DAVID, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Culter, 1785, d. 1841	388
WILSON, RICHARD, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Pinegas, 1714, d. 1782	349
WITTE, EMANUEL DE, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Alkmaar, 1607, d. 1692	260
WRIGHT (OF DERBY), JOSEPH, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Derby, 1734, d. 1797	362
WRIGHT, JOSEPH MICHAEL, <i>Brit.</i> b. in Scotland, d. ab. 1700	342
WOLGEMUT, MICHAEL, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Nüremberg, 1434, d. 1519	150
WOODVILLE, RICHARD CATON, <i>Amer.</i> b. ab. 1825, d. 1855	417
WOUTERS, FRANS, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Lier ab. 1614, d. 1659	220
WOUWERMAN, PHILIPS, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Haarlem, 1619, d. 1668	252
WURMSER, NICOLAUS, <i>Germ.</i> fl. in 14th cent.	53
WU TAO-TSZ, <i>Chin.</i> fl. ab. 8th cent.	30
WYLIE, ROBERT, <i>Amer.</i> b. in the Isle of Man, d. 1877	419
WYNANTS, JAN, <i>Dut.</i> b. at Haarlem, d. after 1679	250
ZAMACOIS, EDUARDO, <i>Span.</i> b. at Bilbao, 1842, d. 1871	202
ZEGERS, DANIEL, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1590, d. 1661	222

	PAGE
ZEGERS, GERARD, <i>Flem.</i> b. at Antwerp, 1591, d. 1651 ...	215
ZEITBLOM, BARTHOLOMÄUS, <i>Germ.</i> b. at Ulm, d. after 1518 ...	145
ZEUXIS, <i>Grek.</i> fl. ab. latter part of 4th century B.C. at Heracleia ...	19
ZINCKE, CHRISTIAN FREDERICK, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Dresden ab. 1683, d. 1767 ...	369
ZOPPO, MARCO, <i>Ital.</i> b. at Bologna, fl. ab. 1471-98 ...	69
ZUCCARELLI, FRANCESCO, <i>Brit.</i> b. at Pitigliano, 1702, d. 1788 ...	359
ZUCCARO, FEDERIGO, <i>Brit.</i> b. at S. Angelo in Vado, 1543, d. 1609 ...	339
ZURBARAN, FRANCISCO, <i>Span.</i> b. at Fuente de Cantos, 1598, d. 1632? ...	190

THE END.

RICHARD CLAY & SONS, LIMITED,
LONDON & BUNGAY.

(23) 355



**PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET**

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

N
5300
D24
1889
C.1
ROBA

